...every man is a quotation from all his ancestors.

Ralph Waldo Emerson

ANCESTRY

OF

CHARLES L. THOMAS

compiled and published
by

JOHN W. THOMAS
Edited by Tommie Gipson

Printed in the United States of America

Copyright © 2001
Revised 2025

John W. Thomas
1462 Lachman Lane
Pacific Palisades, CA 90272

CONTENTS

Preface	vii
Plantagenet	1
Bohun	4
Fitz-Alan	6
Stanley	8
Bulkeley	9
Holford	10
Bruen	11
Sheaffe	14
Kitchell	16
Fitzgerald	22
Cavanaugh	24
Yancey	36
Willis & Aldin	39
Nall	41
Casier & Uzille	50
Cresson	53
Carman	56
Brooks	62
LaRue	65
Walters	75
Catlett	81
Knott	92
Carter	98
Ogden	101
Willett	108
Goodin	111
Hill	113
Ross	115
Beeler	117
Stiles	121
Thomas	131
Families	162
Appendixes	347
Name Index	365

PREFACE

The purpose for compiling this book was to record all the known ancestors of my father. Through the use of endnotes and footnotes, sources have been provided for all statements made in the text.

ABBREVIATIONS USED

b.	born	chr.	christened
d.	died	dau.	daughter
m.	married	bro.	brother
m.(1); m.(2)	married first; married second	cou.	cousin
unm.	unmarried	cem.	cemetery
bur.	buried	ca.	circa (approximately)
res.	resided, resides	£, s, d	pounds, shillings, pence (English currency)
bap.	baptized		

ABBREVIATIONS USED IN ENDNOTES/FOOTNOTES

Arch of Md William Hand Browne et al., *Archives of Maryland,* 72 vols.to date (Baltimore: Maryland Historical Society, 1883-)

Col Fams George N. Mackenzie and Nelson O. Rhoades, eds.,*Colonial Families of the United States of America,* 7 vols. (New York, 1907-1920; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1966)

Genealogy of the Thomas Family Stella Miller and Glen R. Thomas, *A Genealogy of the Thomas Family 1625–1911* (Mt. Sterling, Ohio, 1911)

Mattapany	Armstrong Thomas, *The Thomas Brothers of Mattapany* (self-published)
Md Hist Soc	Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Md.
Md HR	Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md. (now called Maryland State Archives)
RKHS	*Register of the Kentucky State Historical Society* (Frankfort, Ky., 1903-)
The Thomas Book	Lawrence Buckley Thomas, *The Thomas Book* (New York: Henry T. Thomas Co., 1896)
Va Mag	*Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (Richmond, Va.: Virginia Historical Society, 1893-)
W&M	*William and Mary College Quarterly,* 3 series (Williamsburg, Va.: Institute of Early American History and Culture, 1892-)

DOUBLE DATING

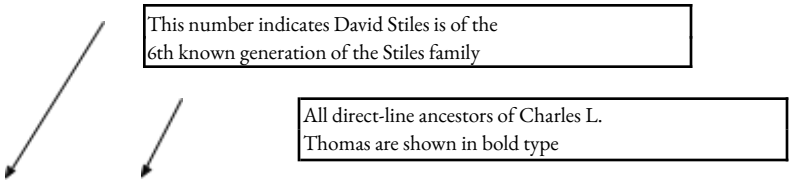
Due to the fact that the Julian calendar devised by Julius Caesar made the year about eleven minutes too long, a new calendar—the Gregorian—was created in 1582. Ten days were skippped that year to put it in agreement with the earth's orbit around the sun, and the present-day rule of leap year was added. Also, the first day of the year was changed from 25 March to 1 January.

Whereas most European countries adopted the new calendar immediately, it was not accepted in Russia, Greece, the Near East, England and its colonies (including America) until 1752. By that time it was necessary for these countries to eliminate eleven days to coincide with the Gregorian (or New Style) calendar, so the day after 2 September 1752 became 14 September.

To avoid confusion of dates from 1 January to 24 March between the years 1582 and 1752, the system of "double dating" is used. Example: since the new year did not begin until 25 March in England and its colonies, the date 10 February 1679 is written as 10 February 1678/9.

NUMBERING SYSTEM

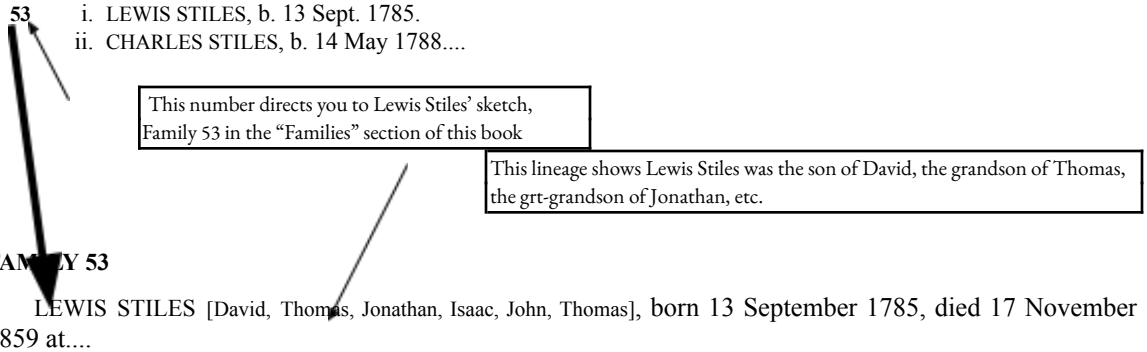
The following example illustrates the numbering system used throughout the book:



6. DAVID STILES, a son of Thomas Stiles and Abigail Ogden, was born in the year 1760 near Morristown, New Jersey....

The children of David Stiles and Elizabeth Kitchell....:

53 i. LEWIS STILES, b. 13 Sept. 1785.
ii. CHARLES STILES, b. 14 May 1788....



FAMILY 53

LEWIS STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born 13 September 1785, died 17 November 1859 at....

Children, all born in Nelson County,...:

i. SUSAN ANN STILES, b. 3 Sept. 1815....
ii. MARY ELIZABETH STILES, b. 9 Nov. 1817....
iii. KITCHELL MATHIAS STILES, b. 16 Sept. 1819....

Two subjects in the book that may raise eyebrows are 1) the owning of slaves, and 2) cousins marrying. As for the former, I came to the conclusion that this would be a historically accurate work that depicts the flaws as well as the merits of our ancestors. Every nation on earth has had slavery at one time or another. Eight of our first twelve presidents owned slaves, and it existed in all thirteen colonies at the time of the Revolution. This in no way condones slavery, but we should not be quick to judge. When one is raised from birth under circumstances that are commonplace in society, it is normal to accept them, usually without question.

A hundred years from now, people will look back in wonder at how a society could kill itself off with nicotine at the rate of 40,000 per year, and 50,000 per year using a form of transportation that was 85% inefficient and that polluted the air of the cities.

As far as cousins marrying, it was a common practice in Europe, and the stigma did not exist in early America. And maybe it was just as well. In remote areas, the only opportunity to marry was often only to a relative. The common misconception is that it invariably leads to mental ill-ness or birth defects. Geneticists tell us that if no abnormality exists in two closely related parents, then that marriage will not produce an abnormal child; it is only when the same anomaly exists in both that there is a chance their offspring will inherit that problem.

One other item worth mentioning: all quoted material is shown exactly as it was originally written, complete with misspellings, etc.

I want to thank all those who contributed information to this book. Special gratitude goes to Madeline McWilliams, with whom I exchanged material on the Thomas family in Maryland for several years; Cary Anderson, whose book was a valuable source; Sally Nall Dolphin, for sharing pertinent sections of her book; Robert B. Thomas, for providing a copy of the Thomas pigskin-bound family record book; Eugenia O'Flyng and Richard B. Smith, for all their research on the Catlett family; and Ailene McManus, whose family group sheets got me started on all this back in 1973.

John W. Thomas
Pacific Palisades, California
November 11, 2001

PLANTAGENET

1. CLOVIS the Riparian was the Frankish King of Cologne of the Merovingian family and was living in A. D. 420. He was a kinsman of Clovis I, King of all the Franks. The Franks were a Germanic nation that conquered Gaul in the sixth century A.D., and it was from them that France received its name.

2. CHILDEBERT, King of Cologne, was living in the year 450.

3. SIEGBERT the Lame, King of Cologne, was murdered in 509 by his son Cloderic at the instigation of Clovis I.

4. CLODERIC the Parricide, King of Cologne, was also killed in 509 by agents of Clovis I. Cloderic married a close relative of St. Clothilde, the Burgundian queen of Clovis I.

5. MUNDERIC of Vitrey-en-Perthois, revolted against Thierry I and was killed by him. The wife of Munderic was Arthemia, sister of Sacerdos, Gallo-Roman Archbishop of Lyons from 542 to 559.

6. BODEGISEL / BAUDGISE I, the brother of St. Gondulfus, Bishop of Tongres, married Palatina, daughter of Gallus Magnus, Bishop of Troyes, ca. 562.

7. BODEGISEL / BAUDGISE II,[1] probable Governor of Aquitaine, was killed at Carthage in 588 while returning from an embassy to Constantinople. His wife was Oda, a Suavian.

8. St. ARNULF / ARNULD was Bishop of Metz, a city currently in the province of Moselle, France. Born after 13 August 582, his death occurred 16 August 640 at Remirmont, with burial at the Church of the Apostles at Metz. He was also the Mayor of the Palace in Austrasia, the eastern dominion of the Merovingian Franks, the area that is today composed of the lower part of West Germany and the northeast corner of France. His wife Dode / Dodo became a nun at Treves in 612.

9. Duke ANSGISE / ANCHISES, Mayor of the Palace in 632, was born in 602 and died in 685. He married St. Begue / Begga, the daughter of Pepin I of Landen and his wife Itta, daughter of Arnoldus, Bishop of Metz.

10. PEPIN II of Heristal, Mayor of the Palace in Austrasia, died in 714. Alpais /Alpaide was his wife.

11. CHARLES MARTEL, born in 689, succeeded his father and ruled the Frankish empire from 715 until his death in 741. It was he who led the Franks at the battle of Poitiers in 732, stop-ping the Saracen invasion of Europe and forcing the Arabs back into Spain. This is called one of the most important victories in the history of the world by the historian Gibbon, who says that but for it perhaps the Koran would now be taught at Oxford.[2] Charles' wife Rotrou / Rotrude, described as a descendant of ancient Burgundian kings, died in 724.

12. PEPIN the Short, born in 714, deposed the last of the Merovingian kings and established the Carolingian dynasty, ruling until his death in 768, at which time he was succeeded by his sons Carloman and Charles. His wife was Bertha, daughter of Count Cambert of Laon.

13. CHARLEMAGNE (**CHARLES I**) became the sole ruler of the Franks when his brother Carloman died in 771. Born 2 April 742 at Salsburg Castle in Bavaria, he brought about a cultural renaissance while ruling all of central and western Europe as Emperor of the West until he died in 814. His

third wife, Hildegarde, was the daughter of Count Geroud of Swabia, and they were the parents of:

14. LOUIS I the Pious, who was born in 778 at Garonne and died 20 June 840. His second wife was Judith of Bavaria, daughter of Guelph I, Count of Altdorf and Duke of Bavaria, and his wife Edith of Saxony. When his father died, Louis, ancestor of the royal house of Great Britain, ruled as the second Emperor of the West.

15. CHARLES the Bald, born 13 June 823, ruled France as Charles I and was Emperor of the West as Charles II. His death occurred 6 October 877. On 14 December 1842 he was married to Ermentrude / Hermintrudis, daughter of Odo, Count of Orleans.

16. JUDITH, born in about 843, widow of Ethelwulf, King of England, married as her third husband, Baldwin I, Count of Flanders. Baldwin was excommunicated by the pope for marrying Judith but was later reinstated, and the Flanders estate was made into a country. He died in 877 and Judith died two years later.

17. BALDWIN II, Count of Flanders, was born ca. 865 and died in 918. He was married in 884 to Aelfthryth / Elfrida, daughter of Alfred the Great, King of the West Saxons.

18. ARNULPH I, Count of Flanders, died 27 March 964 or 965. His wife was Alix /Adela, daughter of Heribert II, Count of Vermandois.

19. BALDWIN III, Count of Flanders and Artois, died in 962, a year after his marriage to Matilda / Maud, daughter of Herman Billung, Duke of Saxony. At the death of Baldwin, his father passed the title to Baldwin's son, Arnulph.

20. ARNULPH II, Count of Flanders, died 30 March 987. His wife Rosala was a daughter of Berengar II, Marquess of Ivrea and King of Italy.

21. BALDWIN IV the Bearded, Count of Flanders and Count of Valenciennes, married in 1012 Ogive / Otgina, daughter of Frederick I, Count of Luxembourg. Baldwin died 30 May 1036.

22. BALDWIN V, Count of Flanders until he died 1 September 1067, was married in 1028 to Adelaide /Adele, a daughter of Robert II, King of France, and his wife Constance, whose father was William, Count of Toulouse.

23. MATILDA of Flanders, called "Maud" by the English, was born in 1032 and died on 3 November 1083. She was married in 1053 to William the Conqueror, son of Robert II, Duke of Normandy. Born in about 1028 and made duke at the age of 8, William in 1066 invaded England and ruled there as king until his death in 1087.

24. HENRY I, born in 1068 in County York, England, succeeded his brother William II, ruling as King of England from 1100 until he died in 1135. The wife of Henry, Matilda (No. 33 in the Plantagenet chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers*), was the daughter of Malcolm III, King of Scotland, and his wife, St. Margaret of England. Malcolm's father, Duncan I, was killed in 1040 by Macbeth.

25. MATILDA (also called Maud), proclaimed Queen of England in 1141, renounced the crown to Stephen, nephew of Henry I, in 1152. Her second husband was Geoffrey V, Count of Anjou, who founded the English royal house of Plantagenet. Matilda died at Rouen 10 September 1167.

26. HENRY II, King of England from 1154 until he died in 1189, was born 5 March 1133 at LeMans. He married in 1152 Eleanor, the former wife of Louis VII, King of France; her father was William X, Duke of Aquitaine. Henry's crown passed to his son Richard the Lionheart, who in turn was succeeded by his brother,

27. JOHN, "Lackland," who was born at Oxford 24 December 1167 and ruled as king from 1199 to 1216. His second wife Isabella was the daughter of Aymer, Count of Angouleme, and his wife Alice, whose father was Pierre de Courtenay, son of Louis VI, King of France. King John, whose seal is on the Magna Charta, died 19 October 1216 at Newark Castle.

28. HENRY III, successor to his father's crown, ruled until he died in November 1272. In 1236 he married Eleanor, daughter of Raymond Berengar, Count of Provence, and his wife, the daughter of Thomas I, Count of Savoy.

29. EDWARD I, "Longshanks," ruled as King of England from 1272 until he died in July 1307. His wife was Eleanor, daughter of Ferdinand III, King of Castile and Leon. Two of their daughters were:

i. JOAN PLANTAGENET, called "Joan of Acre," b. 1272 at Acre, Syria, during the pilgrimage to Palestine of her parents; d. 23 Apr. 1307; m. in 1290 Gilbert de Clare (No. 18 in the Clare chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers*).

ii. ELIZABETH PLANTAGENET, b. 7 Aug. 1282; d. 5 May 1316 (see following).

30. ELIZABETH PLANTAGENET, born 7 August 1282, was married in the year 1302 to Humphrey de Bohun (VIII) (No. 9 in the Bohun chapter).

Sources for this chapter:

Burke's Guide to the Royal Family, 1st. ed. (London: Burke's Peerage, 1973), pp. 193-197.

Peter Townend, ed., *Burke's Peerage, Baronetage and Knightage,* 104th ed. (London: Burke's Peerage, 1967), pp. lxi-lxiii.

Aileen L. Langston and J. Orton Buck, Jr., *Pedigrees of Some of the Emperor Charlemagne's Descendants,* 2 vols. (Cottonport, La.: Polyanthos, 1974), 2:cv-cvi.

George C. McCormick, *John Kitchel and Esther Peck,* (Ft. Collins, Colo.: Fort Collins Express, 1913), pp. 90-93.

Frederick Lewis Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists Who Came to New England between 1623 and 1650* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1976), pp. 44, 106.

1John S. Wurts, *Magna Charta,* 8 vols. (Philadelphia: Brookfield Pub. Co., 1939-1954), 3:425, 433, shows Arnoul, who died in 601, as the husband of Oda of Savoy, and the father of St. Arnulf (No. 8).

2Edward Gibbon, *The History of the Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire,* 4th ed., 7 vols. (London: Methuen & Co., 1913), 6:15.

BOHUN

1. HUMPHREY de BOHUN, known as "Humphrey with the Beard," was the founder of this family in England. He was a kinsman and companion-in-arms of William the Conqueror and came into possession of the lordship of Taterford in Norfolk, England.

2. HUMPHREY de BOHUN (II), surnamed "the Great," was married to Maud, daughter of Edward de Saresbury (progenitor of the ancient earls of Salisbury), by whom he acquired large estates in the county of Wilts.

3. HUMPHREY de BOHUN (III), steward and sewer to King Henry I, married Margery, daughter of Milo de Gloucester, Earl of Hereford and lord high constable of England. Humphrey accompanied Richard de Lacy into Scotland with a powerful army and laid waste to the country in 1174. He died 6 April 1187.

4. HUMPHREY de BOHUN (IV), Earl of Hereford and constable of England, died in the year 1182. He married Margaret of Scotland, daughter of Henry, Earl of Huntingdon, and sister of William, King of Scots.

5. HENRY de BOHUN, born in 1176, was actually the 1st Earl of Hereford of this family, having been so created by King John in 1199. From his father, Henry inherited the constableship of England. His lands, seized because he sided with the barons against the king, were restored at the signing of the Magna Charta. One of the lords appointed to enforce the observance of charters, he was subsequently excommunicated by the pope and taken prisoner at the battle of Lincoln. His wife was Maud, the daughter of Geoffrey Fitz-Piers, Earl of Essex, by whom Henry acquired the honor of Essex. He died 1 January 1220.

6. HUMPHREY de BOHUN (V), who was born in 1208 and died in 1275, was the 2nd Earl of Hereford and lord high constable of England. He was also created Earl of Essex by King Henry III, served as marshal at the king's marriage, and in 1239 was godfather for Edward, the kings's son. In 1250 Humphrey participated in the crusade to the Holy Land and founded the church of the Fryers Augustines in London in 1253. He was married to Maud, whose parents were Ralph, Count d'Eu, and his wife Yolande, daughter of Robert, Count de Dreux and Earl of Ewe.

7. HUMPHREY de BOHUN (VI) was excommunicated in 1263 for plundering churches and committing sacrilege. He was later commander at the battle of Lewes, and was the governor of Goodrich and Winchester castles. While commanding the infantry at the battle of Evesham, he was taken prisoner and died in 1265 at Beeston Castle in Cheshire. He married Eleanor, daughter of William de Braose and Eva Marshal (O'Toole chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers*).

8. HUMPHREY de BOHUN (VII), born in 1249, succeeded his father as Earl of Hereford and Essex and lord high constable. Often in disgrace for his opposition to the laws of the court, he regained royal favor at the close of his career when he accompanied Edward I in his victory over the Scots at Roxburgh.

He married Maud, daughter of Sir Ingelram de Fiennes, and died in 1298.

9. HUMPHREY de BOHUN (VIII) was 4th Earl of Hereford and Essex and also lord high constable. He granted the inheritance of all his lands and lordships to King Edward I, which were returned to him when he was united in marriage with the king's daughter, Elizabeth Plantagenet (No. 30 in the Plantagenet chapter). Taken prisoner in about 1313 by the Scotch in the battle of Stryvelin, Humphrey was exchanged for Robert Bruce's wife. Seven years later he participated in the insurrection against King Edward II and was killed 16 March 1321 at Boroughbridge in York-shire.

10. Sir WILLIAM de BOHUN, born ca. 1311, was created Earl of Northampton 17 March 1337 and from then on was the constant companion-in-arms of Edward III. He was a hero at the battle of Cressy, served in later wars with France and Scotland, and held important offices before finally being named a knight of the Garter. His wife Elizabeth, the daughter of Bartholomew de Badlesmere, was born in 1313 and died in 1356.

11. ELIZABETH de BOHUN, who died 3 April 1385, was married to Sir Richard Fitz-Alan (No. 11 in the Fitz-Alan chapter) on about 28 September 1359.

Sources:

Sir Bernard Burke, *A Genealogical History of the Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerages of the British Empire* (London, 1883; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1978), pp. 57-58.

McCormick, *John Kitchel,* pp. 93-94.

FITZ-ALAN

1. FLATHALD / FLAALD was living in England in the time of William the Conqueror.

2. ALAN obtained from his father the castle of Oswaldestre plus the adjoining territory. His wife was daughter and heir of Warine, sheriff of Shropshire, who received the barony of Warine.

3. WILLIAM FITZ-ALAN, governor of Shrewsbury and sheriff of County Salop, England, married Isabel, daughter of Helias de Say, Lady of Clun. William died sometime before 1160.

4. WILLIAM FITZ-ALAN died in about the year 1172.

5. JOHN FITZ-ALAN, a feudal lord who received possession of his inherited lands after paying a fine of 10,000 *marks* to King Henry III, died in 1239. His first wife was Isabel de Albini, daughter of William de Albini, Earl of Arundel.

6. JOHN FITZ-ALAN, 5th Earl of Arundel who died in 1267, had possession of the castles of Arundel, Clun, Blancminster, and Schrawurthen, and he was made captain-general of all forces guarding the Welsh border. His wife Maud was the daughter of Roesia de Verdun.

7. JOHN FITZ-ALAN, 6th Earl of Arundel, was married to Isabel Mortimer, daughter of Sir Roger Mortimer, and died in 1269.

8. RICHARD FITZ-ALAN, 7th Earl of Arundel, died in the year 1302. His wife was Alice, daughter of the Marquess of Saluce in Italy.

9. EDMUND FITZ-ALAN, who succeeded his father as the Earl of Arundel, married Lady Alice Plantagenet in 1305. Made lieutenant and captain-general to King Edward II, he was in command of the English army in the wars with Scotland. When Edward fell into the hands of his enemies, Edmund was decapitated at Hereford in 1326.

10. Sir RICHARD FITZ-ALAN, born in 1306, was restored as the 9th Earl of Arundel. He had a command in the wars with Scotland, participated in the French wars, was a knight of the Garter, and was considered to have been one of the most eminent generals and statesmen of the era. His second wife was Lady Eleanor Plantagenet, daughter of Henry, Earl of Lancaster.

11. Sir RICHARD FITZ-ALAN was 10th Earl of Arundel and Surrey and a knight of the Garter, and was born in 1346. As admiral of the king's fleet, he led the victory over the combined navies of France and Spain and captured a hundred ships. He was beheaded 21 September 1397 at London by his own son-in-law when Richard II regained power. His wife was Lady Elizabeth de Bohun (No. 11 in the Bohun chapter).

12. Lady ELIZABETH FITZ-ALAN, who was age 41 in the year 1415, died 8 July 1425. Her fourth

husband was Sir Robert Goushill of Hoveringham, Nottinghamshire.

13. JOAN GOUSHILL was the wife of Sir Thomas Stanley (No. 5 in the Stanley chapter).

Sources:

Burke, *Genealogical History,* pp. 200-201.
McCormick, *John Kitchel,* pp. 93-94.
Weis, *Ancestral Roots,* pp. 17-23.

STANLEY

Said to be a branch of the family whose chief seat was Hooton in County Chester, England, the Stanleys took their surname from the lordship of Standleigh / Stondleigh / Stanley in Stafford-shire. The name comes from the stony nature of the soil.

1. ADAM de ALDITHLEY

2. WILLIAM de STANLEIGH

3. Sir JOHN STANLEY, one of the most powerful men in the kingdom, was lord deputy of Ireland, lord justice and lord lieutenant of Ireland in 1399, and a knight of the Garter. He died 6 January 1414. The estates of Lathom and Knowesley in County Lancaster were acquired by him from his wife Isabel's father, Sir Thomas Lathom.

4. JOHN STANLEY, Esq., governor of Carnarvon castle, was married to Isabel, the sister of Sir William Harrington.

5. Sir THOMAS STANLEY, a knight of the Garter, was born in 1406. He was made lord lieutenant of Ireland and subsequently lord chamberlain to King Henry VI, and had summons to Parliament in 1456 as Baron Stanley. Sir Thomas Stanley died on 11 February 1458 or 1459. Joan Goushill (No. 13 in the Fitz-Alan chapter) was his wife.

6. ELIZABETH STANLEY's husband was Sir Richard Molineux, knight and chief forester of West Derbyshire, who was slain at Bloreheath 23 September 1459.

7. MARGARET MOLINEUX was married to Sir William Bulkeley of Eaton (No. 8 in the Bulkeley chapter).

Sources:

Burke, *Genealogical History,* p. 503.
McCormick, *John Kitchel,* pp. 93-94.
Weis, *Ancestral Roots,* pp. 22-23.

BULKELEY

1. ROBERT de BULKELEY was lord of the manors of Bulkeley, Orton Madox, Heathhall, Pettyhall, Tarporley, Eaton, Rudhall, and Prestland in Chester and Salop counties in England.

2. WILLIAM BULKELEY, lord of the manor of Bulkeley in County Chester, married the daughter of Thomas Butler, the feudal lord of Warrington, County Lancaster.

3. ROBERT BULKELEY, of Bulkeley, married Jane Butler, the daughter of Sir William Butler.

4. WILLIAM BULKELEY, living at Bulkeley in 1302, was husband of Maud, daughter of Sir John Davenport of Davenport, County Chester.

5. ROBERT BULKELEY was lord of the manor of Eaton and high sheriff of Cheshire. He married Agnes.

6. ROBERT BULKELEY followed in his father's footsteps as high sheriff of Cheshire in 1341, at which time his father was still living. His wife was Isabel, daughter of Philip Egerton of Malpas, County Chester.

7. JOHN BULKELEY of Eaton was living in the year 1397.

8. Sir WILLIAM BULKELEY of Eaton, knight and chief justice of County Chester, was living in 1451. He married Margaret Molineux (No. 7 in the Stanley chapter).

9. MAUD / ALICE BULKELEY[1] was the wife of Sir Thomas Holford (No. 1 in the Holford chapter).

Sources:

Burke, *Genealogical History,* p. 85.

McCormick, *John Kitchel,* pp. 93-94.

1Wurts, *Magna Charta,* 3:582, shows Wm. Bulkeley of Bulkeley, Co. Chester (the son of Wm. Bulkeley & Margaret Molyneux), as the father of Maud Bulkeley who m. Thomas Holford.

HOLFORD

1. Sir THOMAS HOLFORD of Holford, County Chester, England, married Maud (also called Alice) Bulkeley (No. 9 in the Bulkeley chapter).

2. Sir GEORGE HOLFORD of Holford married Isabel Leigh.

3. Sir JOHN HOLFORD and his wife Margaret / Margery Brereton were wed in 1507. She was the daughter of Raufe Brereton of Fluilshire, a descendant of Sir William Brereton, son of Sir Ralph Brereton and his wife Ada. Ada was the daughter of David, Earl of Angus and Huntington, and brother of William, King of Scots.

4. Sir THOMAS HOLFORD, Esq., married Jane Booth, whose parents were Sir William Booth of Dunham-Massie and Ellen Montgomery, she the daughter of Sir John Montgomery of Throwley, County Stafford, England.

5. DOROTHY HOLFORD became the wife of John Bruen (No. 12 in the Bruen chapter).

Sources:

McCormick, *John Kitchel,* p. 94.
Weis, *Ancestral Roots,* p. 31.
Wurts, *Magna Charta,* 3:582.

BRUEN

1. ROBERT le BRUN of Stapleford, England, had a land grant bearing the date 1230.

2. ROBERT le BRUN was living in the year 1262.

3. EMMA le BRUN, sole heiress of her father, married Roger le Bruyn, who was living in 1304. Their children were:

i. JOAN le BRUYN, m. John Holford.
ii. ROBERT le BRUYN (see following).
iii. RICHARD le BRUYN
iv. WILLIAM le BRUYN

4. ROBERT le BRUYN, an heir of his father Roger according to deeds dated 1316, 1318, 1354, and 1370, died before 1354. His sons were:

i. ROBERT le BRUYN, commanded a company of archers in France in 1357.
ii. ROGER le BRUYN (see following).

5. ROGER le BRUYN, son and heir of Robert le Bruyn as stated in a deed in 1318, died in the 35th year of the reign of Edward III (1362). His wife was Catherine, the daughter of John de Leigh.

6. NICHOLAS le BRUYN was of full age in 1362 and was living in the year 1380. His wife was Ellena, a daughter of Roger de Praers, and the sister and sole heiress of Henry de Praers of Duddon.

7. ROGER le BRUYN's marriage contract to Catherine, daughter of Sir John Norreys, was dated 1383.

8. THOMAS le BRUYN, 30 years old in 1426, was a son and heir of Roger le Bruyn. His wife was Alice Greenway, daughter of Thomas Greenway of Biddulph, County Stafford, England.

9. JAMES BRUYN, born ca. 1421, married the daughter of John Dedwode of Chester. Their two sons were:

i. JOHN BRUYN, m. Margaret Donne (dau. of Sir John Donne).
ii. JAMES BRUYN (see following).

10. JAMES BRUYN was 40 years old in 1492, and a postmortem search in his name was conducted in the year 1514. His wife Anne was a daughter of Godffrey Starkie and Sybilla Dutton and was a descendant of Rollo, who conquered Normandy in 901.

11. JOHN BRUYN, Esq., eldest of eleven children, was born ca. 1486. He married Mary, daughter of Otley of Otley, County Salop (Shropshire).

12.JOHN BRUEN, who adopted the present version of spelling the name, was of Stapleford in County Chester, England. He married first Anne, sister of Sir John Done, and his second wife was Dorothy Holford (No. 5 in the Holford chapter). John Bruen was buried 15 May 1587.[1]

13. JOHN BRUEN, Esq., of Stapleford, one of the thirteen children of his father's second marriage, was born in 1560. Elizabeth (Hardware) Cowper was his first wife; he married second Anne, daughter of William Fox;[2] and his third marriage, in 1613, was to Margaret (Allen) Rutter.

An account of his life that contained the Bruen arms and a genealogical chart from Omerod's *History of Cheshire* was published in 1641 and republished in 1799 and 1857. And the lives of John Bruen and his sister Catherine can also be found in Morton's *Monuments of the Fathers and Reformers*.[3] The archbishop of Ireland had this to say of him: "In him was the very beauty of holi-ness and he was of so amiable and cheerful a countenance that when I beheld him I was reminded of Moses, whose very face shone as if honoring some more than ordinary eminency of grace in his heart."[4]

John Bruen, who died 18 January 1625/6, had the following children by his second wife Anne Fox:

i. NATHANIEL BRUEN, bap. 23 July 1598; bur. in infancy 13 Aug. 1598.
ii. SAMUEL BRUEN, bap. 7 Mar. 1600; living in 1637.
iii. KATHERINE BRUEN, bap. 7 Mar. 1601/2; living in 1637.
iv. ABIGAIL BRUEN, bap. 3 Apr. 1603; bur. in infancy 21 Apr. 1603.
v. JOHNATHAN BRUEN, bap. 6 Jan. 1604/5; bur. in infancy 13 Jan. 1605/6.
vi. DEBORA BRUEN, bap. 15 Dec. 1605.
vii. OBADIAH BRUEN, bap. 25 Dec. 1606 (see following).

14. OBADIAH BRUEN [5] was the youngest son of John Bruen and Anne Fox. Baptized on 25 December 1606 at Tarvin, England, he immigrated to Massachusetts in 1640 and first settled at Marshfield before moving to Gloucester in the year 1642.[6] He was named a freeman (one having full rights of a citizen) 10 May 1642, served as a selectman (member of the chief administrative board of the town) for several years, and was also a representative for Massachusetts from 1647 to 1649, and in 1651.

In the year 1651 Obadiah Bruen moved to New London, Connecticut, where for fifteen years he was town clerk. He was made a commissioner in 1660, as seen in the *History of New London,* which states: "In March 1660 the Gen court granted New London to have assest and 3 com. with full power to issue small causes. Mr Jno. Tucker was chosen assist. Mr. Bruen, James Rogers and John Smith comrs."[7] It also tells of a court of assistants held at New London 31 May 1664 with "Dep. Gov. Mason, Messrs. Talcott, Bruen and Avery on the Bench."[8]

Obadiah Bruen was also named as one of the grantees of the Royal Charter of Connecticut in 1662. He served on a committee with Robert Kitchell and Samuel Kitchell (Kitchell chapter) that in 1666 purchased the site of Newark, New Jersey, and there he settled in 1667.[9] One source says he died there in about 1680, while another says ca. 1686.[10]

Sarah (last name unknown), said to have been the second wife of Obadiah Bruen, was born in 1609. They were married in 1632, and she died on about 25 March 1684.[9] They had five children:

i. MARY BRUEN,[11] d. 2 Sept. 1670 at Milford, Conn.;[6] m. in 1653 John Baldwin, Sr., of Milford (his second wife). He moved to Newark but returned to Milford.[12]
ii. SARA BRUEN
iii. REBECCA BRUEN, m. Thomas Post of Norwich, Conn.
iv. HANNAH BRUEN, b. 9 Jan. 1643 at Gloucester, Mass.; d. in about 1695; m. on 3 Oct. 1663 John Baldwin, Jr. (b. 1640; d. 1703;[9] of Milford, Conn.; son of the husband of her sister Mary[12]), and they moved to Newark, N. J.
v. JOHN BRUEN, b. 2 June 1646 (see following).

15. JOHN BRUEN, son of Obadiah and Sarah Bruen, was born 2 June 1646 at Gloucester, Massachusetts, and moved with his parents at age 20 to Newark, New Jersey.[12] He died there in about 1695.

His wife was Esther Lawrence. The daughter of Deacon Richard Lawrence, she was baptized in 1651. They were the parents of:

i. ELEAZER BRUEN, b. 1675; d. Dec. 1711; 1st wife unknown; m.(2) Ruth Baldwin (d. 1717).

ii. JOSEPH BRUEN, b. 1677; d. 1 Feb. 1753; bur. Fairmount Cem. crypt at Newark, N.J.[13]
iii. SARAH BRUEN, b. 1679; d. 30 Apr. 1745 (see following).
iv. JOHN BRUEN, b. 1690; d. 1767; m. Mary Tompkins (dau. of Seth Tompkins).
v. ESTHER BRUEN, m. Joseph Baldwin.

16. SARAH BRUEN, who was born in the year 1679 to John Bruen and Esther Lawrence, became the wife of Abraham Kitchell (No. 3 in the Kitchell chapter).

They are known to have lived at Hanover, Rockaway, and Whippany in New Jersey.

McCormick, *John Kitchel,* is the source for this chapter unless otherwise noted. McCormick cites the following: George F. Tuttle, *The Descendants of William and Elizabeth Tuttle* (Rutland, Vt.: Tuttle & Co., 1883), and a genealogical chart furnished him by Frank Bruen of Bristol, Conn.

1Wurts, *Magna Charta,* 3:582, says he d. 14 May 1580.

2Anne Fox was the dau. of John Fox of Rodes, Lancashire, according to Weis, *The Magna Charta Sureties, 1215*, 3d ed. (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1979), p. 73.

3Christopher Morton, *Monuments of the Fathers and Reformers* (London, 1706), cited by McCormick, *John Kitchel*.

4McCormick, *John Kitchel,* pp. 87-88.

5McCormick, *John Kitchel,* cites these sources on Obadiah Bruen: *The Tuttle Family,* pp. 314-616 (316?); *Year Book, Society of Colonial Wars, 1902,* p. 581; *History of New London,* pp. 155-156 (for the obituary); Baldwin and Bruen genealogies.

6Weis, *Ancestral Roots,* p. 31. 7*History of New London,* p. 92, cited by McCormick, *John Kitchel*.

8*Ibid.*, p. 174. 9Wurts, *Magna Charta,* p. 583.

10McCormick, *John Kitchel,* says he d. 1680 or 1681, while Wurts, *Magna Charta,* p. 583, says he d. ca. 1686.

11Charles H. Browning, *Americans of Royal Descent* (orig. pub. 1883; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1969), p. 7, states "Marie Bruen" who m. John Baldwin (who d. 1681 at Milford, Conn.) was the dau. of John Bruen (No. 13 of this chapter) and his 3rd wife Margaret.

12Geoff Riggs, The Riggs Surname Study, on the Internet as http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~riggs/USAEdwNJ.htm.

13E.A. Baldwin and R.W. Cook, "Essex County Gravestones," *Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey.* The Genealogical Society of New Jersey copied the inscriptions in the crypt in 1955. Info. can be found on the Internet at http://www.rootsweb.com/~genepool/burying.htm.

SHEAFFE

1. THOMAS SHEAFFE died in 1520 at Cranbrook, England, leaving two sons, John and Richard.

2. RICHARD SHEAFFE was born in 1510 at Cranbrook. His wife's name was Elizabeth, and their marriage certificate was dated 1534. The children of Richard, whose death was in 1557, and Elizabeth, who died in 1564, were:

i. THOMAS SHEAFFE, b. 1535 (see following).
ii. JOAN SHEAFFE, m. Richard Knachbull.
iii. KATHERINE SHEAFFE, m. _____Love.
iv. MARGERY SHEAFFE, b. 1538; d. 1574.
v. MARGARET SHEAFFE, b. 1540; m. John Somersoll.
vi. ALICE SHEAFFE, b. 1541.
vii. WILLIAM SHEAFFE, b. 1543. The will of William Sheaffe of Cranbrook, Co. Kent, Eng., named the children of his "dead brother Thomas, viz., Richard, Edmund, Dr. Thomas, & Harman;" it was made in 1615 and proved in 1617.
viii. MARY SHEAFFE, b. 1545.
ix. ANNA SHEAFFE, b. 1546.

3. THOMAS SHEAFFE, the eldest son of Richard and Elizabeth Sheaffe, was born in 1535 at Cranbrook in County Kent, England. The date 1559 appears on his marriage certificate to Mary Harman, who was born in 1536 and died in November 1609.

Thomas Sheaffe died by 1615, the year his brother William made his will that named "dead brother Thomas." He and his wife Mary had fourteen children:

i. RICHARD SHEAFFE, m. Margery Roberts.
ii. EDMUND SHEAFFE, bap. 17 Mar. 1559 (see following).
iii. THOMAS SHEAFFE, m. Maria Wilson. He was referred to as "Dr. Thomas" in his uncle William Sheaffe's will.
iv. JOAN SHEAFFE, m. Dr. Giles Fletcher.
v. KATHERINE SHEAFFE
vi. JOHN SHEAFFE, m. Katherine Sanders.
vii. ALEX. SHEAFFE, m. Phoebe Hyder.
viii. HARMAN SHEAFFE, m. Sarah Gyllebrand.
ix. ANN SHEAFFE, m. Peter Courthop.
x. SAMUEL SHEAFFE
xi. WILLIAM SHEAFFE
xii. BENJAMIN SHEAFFE
xiii. ELIZABETH SHEAFFE, m. Stephen Brett.
xiv. MARY SHEAFFE

4. Rev. EDMUND SHEAFFE, the son of Thomas Sheaffe and Mary Harman, was baptized 17 March 1559 at Cranbrook, England.[1] He married Elizabeth Taylor 30 May 1586, and they had four children:

i. THOMAS SHEAFFE
ii. MARIE SHEAFFE
iii. ELIZABETH SHEAFFE
iv. EDMUND SHEAFFE, m. Elizabeth Cotton of London.

The second wife of Edmund Sheaffe was Joan Jordon, whom he married in 1599. He died in November of 1626.[2] Joan (Jordon) Sheaffe followed her children to America, where she died in July 1659

at Guilford, Connecticut.[2]

Children:

v. JOHN SHEAFFE, bap. 1600.
vi. HARMAN SHEAFFE
vii. MARGARET SHEAFFE, b. ca. 1602; d. in 1682 at Greenwich, Connecticut. (see following).
viii. JOANNA SHEAFFE, m. William Chittenden.
ix. JACOB SHEAFFE, b. 4 Aug. 1616;[2] m. Margaret Webb. He traveled to America with his sister Margaret and her husband.[2]
x. MARY SHEAFFE, m. Robert Merriam.
xi. DOROTHY SHEAFFE, m. Rev. Henry Whitfield.

5. MARGARET SHEAFFE was born in about the year 1602 in England to Rev. Edmund Sheaffe and Joan Jordon.[3]

She married Robert Kitchell (No. 1 in the Kitchell chapter). The marriage was recorded 21 July 1632 in the parish register at Rolvenden, County Kent, England, and the license states she was "of Tenterden, aged 30."[4]

In 1639 they emigrated from England to the New World, moving in 1666 from Connecticut to Newark, New Jersey.

The Sheaffe ancestry unless otherwise noted comes from "The Sheaffe Family of Guilford, Conn.," *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* (Boston: New England Historical and Genealogical Society, 1899), 53:302-303.

1H.D. Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel and His Descendants* (New York: John P. Prall, printer, 1879), p. 63, who gives his name as "Rev. Edward Sheaffe, D.D."

2*Ibid.*

3Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* shows Margaret Sheaffe as the dau. of "Edward Sheaffe" and his 1st wife, but this does not agree with her birth date of ca. 1602 on her marriage license.

4Ruth Lawrence, ed., *Colonial Families of America* (New York: Natl. Americana Society, 1928-), 16:317.

KITCHELL

1. ROBERT KITCHELL, born in 1604, married 21 July 1632 Margaret Sheaffe (No. 5 in the Sheaffe chapter), as recorded in the parish register of Rolvenden, County Kent, England. The marriage license states he was a widower and she a "maiden of Tenterden."[1] Edmund Sheaffe and Joan Jordon were her parents.

On 26 April 1639[2] a group of Puritan refugees led by Rev. Henry Whitfield emigrated from England, bound for America. Their ship, *The Arabella,*[3] was the first one to anchor in the harbor of Quinnipiac (now New Haven), Connecticut, and while still on board they signed a "Plantation Covenant" whereby they vowed to "sit down and join themselves together in one certain planta-tion." Heading the list of signatures was that of "Mr. Robert Kitchell," the "Mr." designating him as a "gentleman commoner."[3]

In order to be outside the jurisdiction of the Connecticut Colony, which they suspected of not following Puritan principles, the group settled at the Indian community called Menunkatuck. "The low, flat moist land like that from which they had removed" caused them to name it Guilford after the capital of Surrey (Guildford) where many of them had lived.[4]

Robert Kitchell helped draft a constitution for the Guilford settlement that stated:

> *The mayne ends which wee propounded to ourselves in our coming hither and settling down together are, that wee may settle and uphold the ordinances of God in an explicit Congregational Church Way, with most purity, peace and liberty, for the benefit both of ourselves and posterity after us. Wee do now, therefore, all and every of us agree, order and conclude, that only such planters as are also members of the Church here, shall be and be called freemen, and that such freemen only shall have power to elect magistrates, deputies, and other officers of public interest or authority in matters of importance.*[5]

Robert Kitchell, called "Mr."—a title that was equivalent to gentleman commoner or similar rank—was a community leader, representing Guilford at New Haven in 1650, 1656, and 1661–1663. He held court at Guilford in 1665 before moving in 1666 to Newark, New Jersey, where he was exceptionally prominent in town affairs and became known as "the Benefactor of Newark" due to his charitable deeds.[6]

He died there in 1672, and his wife Margaret died ten years later at Greenwich, Connecticut, having moved there in the year 1678. H. D. Kitchel, president of Middlebury College and author of *Robert Kitchel and His Descendants,* describes Robert Kitchell in the following manner: "...a stanch, tenacious character, intensely Puritan, a Pilgrim Father, even to the second degree," who "left England in quest of freedom and purity."[7]

The children of Robert Kitchell and Margaret Sheaffe, all born at Rolvenden, England:

i. SAMUEL KITCHELL, b. 1633 (see following).
ii. JOANNA KITCHELL, m. 12 Nov. 1656[8] Rev. Jeremiah Peck (son of William Peck, said to have been founder of the Peck family in America).
iii. SARAH KITCHELL, d. 10 May 1651 at Guilford, Conn.

2. SAMUEL KITCHELL was born in 1633 at Rolvenden, England, and in 1639 he sailed to America with his parents, Robert Kitchell and Margaret Sheaffe.

Philip Carteret, governor of Nova Caesarea (New Jersey), had given a group of Puritans from the New Haven Colony clear title to a tract of land on which to settle,[9] and Samuel Kitchell was chosen, on 21 May 1666, as one of a "Board of Eleven," which included his father and Obadiah Bruen (Bruen chapter), to form a common township at "New-Ark on Pesayack" and provide rules for its government. On 30 October 1666, sixty-four former residents of Branford and Milford in the New Haven Colony in Connecticut signed an

agreement to found this township. Listed among those from Milford to receive home lots were Robert and Samuel Kitchell and Obadiah Bruen, while the signatories from Branford included Samuel Swaine and Abraham and Thomas Pierson; among non-signatories were Abraham Pierson, Jr., and Thomas Pierson, Jr.,[8] who also received lots.

But it later developed that the Hackensack Indians did not consider this title valid. Accord-ingly, on 11 July of the following year, Samuel Kitchell and four other men purchased 40,000 acres from the Hackensacks that included almost all of what is now New Jersey's Essex County and part of Union County. For it they paid "fifty double-hands of powder, one hundred barrs of lead, twenty axes, twenty coates, ten Guns, Twenty Pistolls, ten kettles, ten Swords, four blankets, four barrells of beere, ten paire of breeches, fifty knives, twenty howes, eight hundred and fifty fathom of wampum, two Ankers of Liquers, or something Equivalent, and three troopers Coates." Eleven years later this purchase, which had extended to the foot of Watchung Mountain, was expanded to the top of the montain in exchange for two guns, three coats, and thirteen "hans" of rum.[10]

Samuel Kitchell first married Elizabeth Wakeman of New Haven, Connecticut, and they had six children.

Grace Pierson was his second wife. Born 13 July 1650 at Branford, Connecticut, she was the daughter of Rev. Abraham Pierson, the leader in the Newark settlement of 1666.

> Rev. Abraham Pierson in 1640 led a group of Puritans to New England where he became an apostle to the Indians at Branford, Connecticut, preparing a catechism and other books in their language. He was pastor of the Guilford Church and also the first minister of the First Presbyterian Church[3] in the Newark Colony—named in honor of his home town in Yorkshire, England—a position he was to hold till his death in 1678. The following statement was made by Samuel H. Congar, author of *Genealogical Notices* (of the first settlers of Newark): "Rev. Abraham Pierson was of Yorkshire, bred at Trinity College, Cambridge; graduated 1632; came to Boston 1640; joined the church Sept. 5th, was minister at Lynn, Mass., at Southamp-ton in 1640, thence in 1647 went to Branford. He has been called the father of Newark." His children were: Abraham, born in 1641, who succeeded his father as minister of Newark and was first president of Yale College, where his statue stands in bronze; Thomas; John; Abigail; Grace, wife of Samuel Kitchell; Susanna, born in 1652; and Rebecca, born in 1654.

Samuel Kitchell died 26 April 1690 at Newark, New Jersey. He and Elizabeth Wakeman, his first wife, were the parents of:

i. SARAH KITCHELL, b. 9 Dec. 1656.[11]

ii. ELIZABETH KITCHELL, b. 1 Feb. 1658/9; m. Seth Tompkins (the son of Michael Tompkins of Milford, Conn., said to have harbored the fugitive judges of King Charles in his house).

iii. ABIGAIL KITCHELL, b. 10 Aug. 1661; m. John Ward of Newark, N. J.

iv. SAMUEL KITCHELL, believed to have d. young, but the name appears as one of those receiving lots in the 'Horseneck' section west of Newark in 1701.[9]

v. MARY KITCHELL, m. Joseph Ward of Newark, N. J.

vi. SUSANNA KITCHELL, m. Ensign Jonathan Baldwin of Milford, Conn. (d. 9 Aug. 1726 in his 35th year; bur. at Fairmount Cem. crypt at Newark, N.J.[12]).

The following were the children of Samuel Kitchell and Grace Pierson:

vii. ABRAHAM KITCHELL, b. 1679 at Newark, N. J. (see following).

viii. GRACE KITCHELL, m. Jonathan Bell of Stamford, Conn.

3. ABRAHAM KITCHELL, son of Samuel Kitchell and Grace Pierson, was born in 1679 at Newark, New Jersey, and he married Sarah Bruen (No. 16 in the Bruen chapter), daughter of John Bruen and Esther Lawrence.

On 2 October 1699, thirty-three years after the founding of Newark, the townspeople made an attempt to purchase another tract lying on the other side of Watchung Mountain that extended to the Passaick River,

called 'Horseneck.' They were not successful, but later they did buy the land, 13,500 acres, from the Indians for £130 in a deed signed 6 March 1701/2. Among the 101 persons signing and receiving property were the following, who each received one lot: Abraham Kitchell, Samuel Kitchell, Ele. Bruen, and Elizabeth, David, John, and Josiah Ogden.[9]

In the year 1710 Abraham Kitchell moved his family to Hanover, New Jersey, where he was prominent in the Hanover settlement and served in Capt. John Howard's Company as a lieutenant in 1722. A justice of the peace of Hunterdon County in 1725 and an associate judge in 1737,[13] he also lived for a time at Rockaway, New Jersey.

His death occurred 2 December 1741[14] at Whippany, New Jersey, where he was deacon of the Whippany Church. His will left considerable wealth to his children, and as late as 1899 his old Kitchell homestead in Whippany was still in the ownership of his descendants. His wife died 30 April 1745.[15]

The children of Abraham Kitchell and Sarah Bruen:

i. SAMUEL KITCHELL, b. 1704; d. 9 Nov. 1732 at age 28.
ii. JOSEPH KITCHELL, b. 1710 (see following).
iii. JOHN KITCHELL, b. 1714; d. 9 June 1777;[16] m.(1) Maria Phoenice; m.(2) Keziah Ball, dau. of Caleb Ball & Mercy Parkhurst?; m.(3) Mercy Parkhurst (b. 1723; d. 1789).[17] His will, made 7 June 1777, was proved 17 Mar. 1779, and the inventory of the estate was taken 24 June 1777.[18]
iv. MARY ALLIS KITCHELL, b. 1715; d. 29 Mar. 1762; m. Paul Leonard.
v. GRACE KITCHELL, m. Benjamin Linsley/Lindsley.[3]
vi. ABIGAIL KITCHELL, m. Edmund Crane.[19]
vii. DAVID KITCHELL, b. 1723; d. 26 Dec. 1753; m. Ruth Tuttle (b. 1713; d. 4 Apr. 1780;[2a] grand-dau. of David Ogden II & Abigail Hammond [Ogden chapter]). The will of David Kitchell of Hanover in Morris Co., N. J., who inherited his parents' house at Whippany, was probated on 27 Sept. 1754; bro. Joseph Kitchell was an executor.[20]

4. JOSEPH KITCHELL, the second son of Abraham Kitchell and Sarah Bruen, was born in 1710. His wife Rachel's maiden name is believed to have been "Bates," because in 1760 the will of John Bates of Hanover, New Jersey, son of Abigail Bates of Whippany (she was born in 1690 and died in 1763), named "brother Joseph Kitchell."

Joseph Kitchell's farm on Hanover Neck in New Jersey bordered on that of his brother John. The will of Joseph Kitchell, which made provisions for his wife and ten children, was made on 20 September 1777 and he died 22 March 1779[21] in New Jersey. His wife died 24 December 1789.

The children of Joseph Kitchell and Rachel (Bates?):

i. ABRAHAM KITCHELL, b. 26 Aug. 1736 (see following).
ii. MOSES KITCHELL, a Revolutionary War soldier, migrated to Kentucky with his bro. John.
iii. GRACE KITCHELL, m. 20 Jan. 1757[22] Samuel Ford (b. 1731; d. 1818).
iv. AARON KITCHELL, b. in 1744; d. 25 June 1820; m.(1) Phebe Farrand;[23] 2nd wife's name is not known. A member of the Provincial Congress and the Continental Congress, he was a prominent Revolutionary soldier and was appointed by General Washington to serve on a commission that confiscated Tory estates. He was also a justice of the peace and county judge in Morris Co., N. J.,[24] served in the state legislature, and was both a U. S. congressman (1799 to 1807) and U. S. senator (1807 to 1811) from New Jersey.
v. JOHANNA KITCHELL, m. 22 Dec. 1766 at Morristown, N. J., to John Bridge.
vi. ASA KITCHELL, b. 28 Oct. 1748; was a soldier in the Revolution.
vii. JOHN KITCHELL, settled in Kentucky after serving in the Revolutionary War.
viii. SARAH KITCHELL, m. Benjamin Lindsey.
ix. PHOEBE KITCHELL, m.(1) _____ Beach; m.(2) _____ Randall.
x. JEMIMA KITCHELL, m. Phineas Farrand, a lieutenant in the Revolution.

5. ABRAHAM KITCHELL, eldest son of Joseph and Rachel Kitchell, was born 26 August 1736 in New Jersey. He was married on 15 January 1759[25] to Sarah (Charity) Ford at Mendham in Morris County, New Jersey, and they first took up residence in a log house situated on the "back road" from Rockaway to Hibernia. Later he constructed the 'Muir House,' or 'Mansion House,' at White Meadow that he occupied until 1792.

In 1774 committees were being formed throughout New Jersey in order to study the growing problems with Great Britain, which resulted in a state convention to form a general plan of union, a prelude to the American Revolution. Named 23 January 1775 to the committee for Pequannock Township was Abraham Kitchell, who was also appointed to the Morris County delegation that met with the Provincial Congress at Trenton in May, June, and August of the same year.[26] Others named to that delegation included Jonathan Stiles, Jr. (Stiles chapter), and Samuel and Abraham Ogden, grandsons of Col. Josiah Ogden (Ogden chapter).

Although not an enlisted soldier, Abraham Kitchell served on the Committee of Safety during the Revolution. He was also a justice of the peace for Morris County in the year 1782 and was named county judge, serving five-year terms that began in 1782 (when Jonathan Stiles, Jr., was also appointed), 1797, and 1803. His brother Aaron was appointed county judge in 1785.[24] At a general election conducted 10 October 1786 by Judge Stiles, Abraham was elected a counselor and Aaron an assemblyman.[27] A letter penned by a family member in 1847 states the "Old Kitchell stock...were...firm Whigs in the revolution and [later were] firm Jefferson Democrats."[28]

Abraham Kitchell is mentioned in the *Rockaway, N. J., Records,* compiled by the Reverend Joseph Farrand Tuttle, as serving the parish as moderator, trustee, committeeman, and collector, and was a member until his death 11 January 1807. Although the greater part of his life was lived at Rockaway, in 1792 he moved to Parsippany, New Jersey, and was buried there.

History of Morris County, New Jersey says this: "He was a man of better education than was common among men of his day, of strong good sense, and of firmness amounting to obstinacy. He had great independence of character and more than ordinary physical strength." This last state-ment is supported by a story telling of his working with his team of horses for Benjamin Cooper at Hibernia. Happening to meet Cooper near a bad mud hole, he asked to have it fixed; Cooper gave a discourteous reply, at which Kitchell seized him, saying, "Well, then, I will mend it with you!" and threw him in the hole.[29]

Sarah, Abraham Kitchell's first wife, was born 15 April 1739[23] and died 7 October 1776, the very day their new house was put up. Her death was the result of "camp distemper" caught while nursing her son James, brought to Hanover when he became ill while serving in the army.

The children of Abraham Kitchell and Sarah (Charity) Ford:

i. JAMES KITCHELL, b. 7 Nov. 1759; d. 1 Oct. 1842; m.(1) Hannah Day; m.(2) Hannah Tuttle. He served in the Revolutionary War.

ii. SARAH KITCHELL, b. 8 Dec. 1761; d. in 1833;[30] m. Thomas Gardner, who was never well after having served in the Revolution and died in 1813. They res. at Newburgh, N. J., where she was keeping a tavern in 1814.[31] Their son Charles Kitchell Gardner, a major in the War of 1812, was put in charge of the New York State Arsenal in 1819 and later became postmaster general of the U.S.[32]

iii. ELIZABETH KITCHELL, b. 14 Feb. 1764 near Morristown, N. J.; d. in 1829 or 1831[33] in Nelson Co., Ky. (see following).

iv. EUNICE KITCHELL, b. 2 Sept. 1766; d. 8 Feb. 1863 at age 96; m. Darius Pierson (d. ca. 1826); res. in Pennsylvania. In 1847 she was living with her half sister Charity at Dover, N. J.[34]

v. FORD KITCHELL, b. 28 Jan. 1770; d. 19 Sept. 1842;[23] m. Elizabeth McCarty. He is said to have been a colonel in the War of 1812.[35]

vi. DEMAS KITCHELL, b. 4 Mar. 1772; d. by 1825.[36]

vii. LEWIS KITCHELL, b. 6 Feb. 1775; d. 1 Dec. 1776 at age 21 mos.

Abraham Kitchell's second marriage was to Rebecca Farrand, who was born in 1750 and died 9 January 1829. The following were their children:

viii. LEWIS KITCHELL (the second child to have this name), b. 1 Mar. 1778;[37] d. in 1814;[31] m. Mary Compton (who m.[2] _____ Crane).[36]

ix. JOSEPH KITCHELL, b. 11 Nov. 1779; d. 26 Nov. 1847 at the home of his son in Lake Co., Ind.; m.(1) Nancy Allen (dau. of Job Allen of Rockaway, N. J.); m.(2) _____Minter.[30] Joseph is said to have fought under Gen. Andrew Jackson at New Orleans in the War of 1812.

x. ABRAHAM KITCHELL, b. 20 Aug.1781.

xi. CHARITY KITCHELL, b. 14 Apr. 1783;[38] m. John Allen (d. ca. 1814;[39] bro. of her bro. Joseph's wife).

xii. NANCY KITCHELL, b. 25 Feb. 1785; d. unm. 27 May 1867. She and her sister Rebecca lived at their parents' homestead.

xiii. CYRUS KITCHELL, b. 29 Jan. 1787;[40] m. Mary Fairchild (d. by 1826).

xiv. EBENEZER KITCHELL

xv. REBECCA KITCHELL } Twins, b. July 1789; apparently d. in infancy.

xvi. REBECCA KITCHELL, (the second child given this name), b. 6 Mar. 1792; d. in 1868; m. Demas Badgeley.

xvii. EBENEZER KITCHELL (second child to have this name), b. 11 Dec. 1794; m.(1) Johanna Tuttle (d. by 1825); 2nd wife's name not known. He was a blacksmith at Whippany, N. J.[41]

6. ELIZABETH KITCHELL, daughter of Abraham Kitchell and Sarah (Charity) Ford, was born 14 February 1764 near Morristown, New Jersey.[42] It was there she married David Stiles (No. 6 in the Stiles chapter) in about the year 1784.

In 1809 they moved to Nelson County, Kentucky.

Unless otherwise noted, the source for this chapter is McCormick, *John Kitchel,* pp. 16-25. Most of his info. prior to 1800 came from H.D.Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel and His Descendants.* H.D. Kitchel stated in 1879 that he believed all the Kitchells in America were at that time descendants of Robert Kitchell. He says this, regarding the spelling of the name: "The rather prevalent form of the name is Kitchell, but the single "l" is preferred, as it has warrant of much good usage along that line, is simpler and sufficient, and better indicates the true pronunciation."

1Lawrence, *Colonial Families of America,* 16:317. Their marriage license is shown as having the date 21 June 1631, nearly a year prior to the given marriage date of 21 July 1632; it appears one of the two dates is incorrect.

2Edward Payson Whallon, *Whallon and Kitchell Families* (1932), gives the date as 20 April 1639.

3Whallon, *Whallon and Kitchell Families.* 4Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 65. 5*Ibid.,* p. 64.

6Lawrence, *Colonial Families of America.* 7Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 66.

8Geoff Riggs, The Riggs Surname Study, on the Internet at http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~riggs/USAEdwNJ.htm.

9Max K. Vorwerk, "A History of the Horseneck Riots," (1948), a thesis pub. by the Caldwell Bicentennial Committee, Caldwell, N.J.

10*Ibid.* A "fathom of wampum" was a six-foot-long string of beads made from shells; an "anker" was a cask holding 9 to 10½ gals.

11McCormick, *John Kitchel,* gives this date, but Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 8, says 1657.

12E.A. Baldwin and R.W. Cook, "Essex County Gravestones," *Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey*.

13William W. Munsell, *History of Morris County, New Jersey* (New York: W. W. Munsell & Co., 1882), p. 20.

14Shown as 12 Dec. 1741 by Whallon, *Whallon and Kitchell Families*.

15McCormick, *John Kitchel,* took his info. on Abraham Kitchell from James A. Webb, *Biographical and Genealogical History of Morris Co., N. J.* (Chicago: Lawes Pub. Co., n. d.), p. 295.

16Both Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 9, and McCormick, *John Kitchel,* p. 20, state John Kitchell d. 9 Jan. 1777, which conflicts with the date he made his will: 7 June 1777. The assumption is made by this writer that "9 Jan." should be "9 June."

17Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* shows John m.(1) Maria Phoenice; 2nd wife's name unknown; and m.(3) Mercy Parkhurst (b. 1723; d. 1789); while Whallon, *Whallon and Kitchell Families,* says he m. "Marie Phoenice Keziah Ball, daughter of Caleb Ball and Mercy Parkhurst."

18A. VanDoren Honeyman, ed., *Documents Relating to the Colonial and Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey* (Somerville, N.J.: Unionist-Gazette Assoc., Printers, 1924), 1st series, 34:290, citing West Jersey Wills, Liber 21, p. 176.

19Whallon, *Whallon and Kitchell Families*. Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 9, says she m. Edmund Burke/Crane.

20Honeyman, *Documents,* 32:187, citing East Jersey Wills, Liber F, p. 236.

21Whallon, *Whallon and Kitchell Families,* gives his death date as 24 Dec. 1789, which is the same as his wife's.

22Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 10. The date–20th–was written in by hand on the page. 23*Ibid.*

24Munsell, *History of Morris County,* pp. 74-76. 25Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.

26Munsell, *History of Morris County,* pp. 25-26. 27*Ibid.,* p. 38.

28LaFayette Stiles Pence, *A History of the Kentucky and Missouri Stiles* (Lebanon, Ky.: W.T. Hawkins, Printers, 1896), p. 31, citing a letter from Mathias Kitchell (son of James & Hannah [Day] Kitchell) to his cou. Lewis Stiles (26 Feb. 1847), in which he laments the Democratic government presently in power.

29Munsell, *Morris County,* pp. 26-27.

30Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* p. 39, gives 1839 as Sarah Kitchell's year of death.

31*Ibid.,* pp. 22-23, citing letters from Mathias Kitchell to Lewis Stiles (25 Mar. 1813; 13 May 1814). 32*Ibid.,* pp. 41-42.

33William Ogden Wheeler, *The Ogden Family in America* (Philadelphia: J.B. Lippincott Co., 1907), p. 218, and McCormick, *John Kitchel,* p. 23, both show she d. in 1831. Henry Reed Stiles, *The Stiles Family in America* (Jersey City, N.J.: Doan & Pilson, Printers, 1895), states she d. 9 Jan. 1829.

34Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* pp. 27-28, citing a letter from Isaac F. Pierson to his uncle & aunt David & Elizabeth Stiles (29 Jan. 1829);

and pp. 31-32, letter from Mathias Kitchell to Lewis Stiles (26 Feb. 1847).

35Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 10 (written in by hand on the page).

36Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* p. 25, citing letter from Mathias Kitchell to Lewis Stiles (11 Nov. 1825).

37Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 11. 38Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* p. 39, gives 1782 as the birth date.

39*Ibid.,* p. 23, letter from Mathias Kitchell to Lewis Stiles (13 May 1814), which states, "Uncle Joseph has come out the little end of the horn, also has John Allen. They are at Sackett's Harbor with Uncle Lewis."

40Kitchel, *Robert Kitchel,* p. 11, gives 26 Jan. 1787 as the birth date.

41Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* pp. 25-29, citing letter from John K. Pierson to Lewis Stiles (17 Nov. 1825), letter from Charity H. Ford to her uncle David Stiles (30 June 1826), and letter from Isaac F. Pierson to David & Elizabeth Stiles (29 Jan. 1829).

42Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* gives her place of birth.

FITZGERALD

1. OTHERO of Norway was living in the year 1050.

2. WALTER FITZOTHER was the keeper of the Great Forest and castellan of the castle at Windsor, England. His wife's name was either Beatrice or Gladys.

3. GERALD FITZWALTER of Windsor, constable of his castle of Pembroke, was living in the year 1130. He married Nesta, daughter of Rhys ap Tudor Mawr, Prince of South Wales, whose ancestry traces back to Beli the Great, King of Britain.

4. MAURICE FITZGERALD, Lord of Maynooth and Baron of Naas in Ireland, died in the year 1176. His wife Alice de Montgomerie was the daughter of Arnulf de Montgomerie and his wife La Fracoth. His reason for going to Ireland was the promise made by Dermot MacMorough (No. 113 in the Cavanaugh chapter) to give Wexford to Maurice and his half brother for helping Dermot regain his kingdom—a promise that was duly kept.

5. GERALD FITZMAURICE, 1st Baron of Offaly in Leinster, Ireland, was married to Eva, daughter of Robert de Birmingham.

6. Sir MAURICE FITZGERALD, 2nd Baron of Offaly, was born ca. 1194 and he died 20 May 1257. He was knighted in July 1217.

7. THOMAS FITZMAURICE was married to Rohesia de St. Michael and died in 1271.

8. JOHN FITZTHOMAS, 5th Baron of Offaly and 1st Earl of Kildare, died 12 September 1316. Blanche Roche, daughter of John Roche, Baron of Fermoy, was his wife.

9. THOMAS FITZJOHN, 2nd Earl of Kildare, died 5 April 1328. His wife, Joan de Burgh, was the daughter of Richard "the Red" de Burgh, 2nd Earl of Ulster, and Margaret de Burgh. The Burgh ancestry can be traced back to Alfred the Great and Charlemagne.

10. MAURICE FITZTHOMAS, 4th Earl of Kildare, born in 1318, died 25 August 1390. He married in 1347 Elizabeth Burghersh, whose parents were Sir Bartholomew de Burghersh, the 3rd Baron of Burghersh, and his wife Elizabeth de Verdun.

11. JOHN FITZMAURICE,[1] the 6th Earl of Kildare, is believed to have died by 1434. His wife was Margaret de la Herne.

12. JOHN FITZJOHN was called "John Cam." He married a daughter of Lord Burbaes.

13. THOMAS FITZJOHN,[2] 7th Earl of Kildare, died 25 March 1477. His wife was Joan FitzGerald, who died in 1486, a descendant of Maurice FitzGerald (No. 4 of this chapter).

14. GERALD FITZTHOMAS,[2] 8th Earl of Kildare, was born after 1455, and the date of his death was 3 September 1513. He married Alison Eustace, daughter of Roland Fitz-Eustace, 1st Baron of

Portlester, and his wife Margaret.

15. GERALD FITZGERALD, 9th Earl of Kildare, was born in 1487 and died 13 December 1534. In 1503 he married Elizabeth Zouche, the daughter of Sir John Zouche of Codnor, County Derby, England.

16. Lady ALICE FITZGERALD was married before 1526 to Cahir MacArt Boy Kavanagh of Borris, Lord of Ballyanne, County Wexford, Ireland, whose 2nd great-grandfather was Gerald Kavanagh (No. 121 in the Cavanaugh chapter).

17. BRIAN MacCAHIR KAVANAGH of Borris. He was of the St. Molins sept, and was born in about 1526 and died in 1575. His wife Elinor Byrne was the daughter of Hugh Byrne of Rathangan, County Wicklow, Ireland.

18. ELINOR KAVANAGH became the wife of her 5th cousin, Donal Spainagh Kavanagh (No. 127 in the Cavanaugh chapter).

Source for this chapter: George Edward Cokayne, *The Complete Peerage of England, Scotland, Ireland, Great Britain and the United Kingdom,* 13 vols. (London: St. Catherine Press, 1910-1953), 10:10-16, 7:218-235.

1His name is shown as "Fitzgerald" in some records. 2Shown in some records as "Fitzmaurice."

CAVANAUGH

The genealogy from Adam (No. 1) through Sir Moroch Kavanagh (No. 128) is found in John O'Hart's *Irish Pedigrees*.[1] Most of the descriptive text for the lineage Donoch Maol-na-mBo (No. 109) through Philemon Cavanaugh (No. 129) is taken from the book *Lineage of Sophia Elizabeth Kavanaugh-Bear*.[2]

1. **ADAM**, the first man, and Eve, the first woman.

2. **SETH**, their son, lived 912 years.

3. **ENOS** lived to be 905 years old.

4. **CAINAN** begat Mahalaleel at age 70 and lived another 840 years.

5. **MAHALALEEL** was born in 3609 B. C. and died in 2714 B. C.

6. **JARED** lived the second longest life on Earth, seven years less than that of his grandson Methuselah.

7. **ENOCH** lived 365 years on Earth.

8. **METHUSELAH** died at the age of 969.

9. **LAMECH** died five years before the Flood.[3]

10. **NOAH** divided the world after the Flood among his three sons by his wife Titea. Shem was given the section of Asia from the Euphrates River to the Indian Ocean; Ham received Syria, Arabia, and Africa; and Japheth was given the rest of Asia beyond the Euphrates, plus Europe as far as Gades (Cadiz). The book *Four Masters* says Noah also had a son named Bith.

11. **JAPHETH** divided his share of the world among his fifteen sons.

12. **MAGOG** was ancestor of the Parthians, Bactrians, Amazons, etc., whose descendants inhabit modern Russia. From him descended Partholan, who was the first settler of Ireland (about three hundred years after the Flood), and the Nemedians, who colonized Ireland in 2153 B. C.

13. **BAOTH**, one of Magog's sons, was allotted Scythia, an ancient region extending over a large part of European and Asiatic Russia.

14. **PHOENIUSA FARSAIDH** (**FENIUS FARSA**), King of Scythia, sent forth men to learn the languages that confused the builders of the Tower of Babel. When they returned skilled in those tongues, a school was built in the valley of Senaar. His kingdom was left to Nenuall, his son, while his other son,

15. **NIUL**, received only the school, where he taught languages and science. On hearing of his wisdom, Pharaoh, King of Egypt, invited him there and offered him land near the Red Sea and his daughter Scota in marriage. It is from her that Niul's posterity are said to have received the name "Scots."[4] The Gaelic

language took its name from Gael (Gaodhal), whom Niul employed to refine the language and for whom he named his eldest son,

16. **GAODHAL** (**GATHELUS**), ancestor of the Clan-na-Gael, which means "descendants of Gaodhal." As a young person he was cured of a serpent bite on the neck by Moses; the green-colored scar that remained earned him the name Gaodhal Glas ("*glas*": green). He is said to have received yet another blessing, in that no venomous creature can inhabit land where his posterity reside, as verified in Crete, Gothia, and Ireland.

17. **ASRUTH** peacefully governed his father's colony in Egypt.

18. **SRUTH** was attacked by Egyptians soon after his father died, with most of his colony being killed. Forced out of the country, he finally settled on the island of Creta (Crete).

19. **HEBER SCUT** remained for a year at Creta after the death of Sruth, and then he and his people traveled to Scythia, where they were forced into many battles with his cousins, descendants of Nenuall, before Heber Scut finally won the crown. He was later killed in battle by Noemus, the son of the former king.

20. **BEOUMAN**,

21. **OGAMAN**, and

22. **TAIT** all ruled as kings of Scythia and were constantly warring with the natives, which caused Tait's son,

23. **AGNON**, to take to the Caspian Sea after the death of his father. For several years he and his followers sailed the coastline there, living on ships.

24. **LAMHFIONN** remained at sea for quite some time after Agnon's death; eventually his fleet landed at Gothia (now Libya), where Carthage was afterwards built.

25. **HEBER GLUNFIONN** was born in Gothia, where his descendants were to remain for eight generations and were the kings or chief rulers for 150 (some say 300) years.

26. **AGNAN FIONN**,

27. **FEBRIC GLAS**,

28. **NENUALL**,

29. **NUADHAD**,

30. **ALLADH**,

31. **ARCADH**, and

32. DEAG all ruled as kings of Gothia.

33. BRATH left Gothia with a large fleet, seeking the "Western Island of Europe" destined for his people's future, as prophesied nine generations earlier by Cachear the Druid. Upon landing at the coast of Spain, they settled in Galicia.

34. BREOGHAN (**BRIGUS**) conquered and then became the king of Galicia, Andalusia, Murcia, Castile, and Portugal. Castile is considered to have received its name from the figure of a castle that Brigus bore for his arms on his banner. He sent a colony to Britain that settled there, the people taking the name "Brigantes," and their descendants gave stiff opposition to Romans who invaded Britain.

35. BILE´ continued to rule over the countries his father had conquered, and was succeeded by his son,

36. MILESIUS (**GALAMH**), who in his youth went to Scythia. There the king offered his daughter in marriage and appointed him general of his army, whereby Milesius gained much fame through many victories. However, warned of the king's jealousy and his plans to have him slain, Milesius killed him instead and then escaped to Egypt. As general of the Egyptian army and victorious over the invading Ethiopians, Milesius, then a widower, was given the princess Scota in marriage. While in Egypt, he had his most able people learn the arts and sciences so that know-ledge could be taken back to his homeland.

Returning to Spain, Milesius routed the intruders who had taken over after his father's death. During his reign there occurred a twenty-six-year drought and famine in Spain. Taking this to be punishment on his people for not seeking the country foretold by the Druid prophet, Milesius sent a detail of men headed by his uncle, Ithe, which landed on what is now called Ireland. Apparently befriended by the three rulers there, the group was nonetheless attacked as they were leaving and Ithe was killed. Milesius immediately made plans to retaliate but died before doing so, leaving his eight sons in charge of the invasion.

Milesius's fame as a warrior is found in his given name, signifying "thousand," representing the number of battles in which he was victorious. The lions on his shield and standard symbolized the three he killed one day while passing through Africa, and to this day the lion is found on the heraldic arms of his descendants.

37. HEREMON and his brothers avenged the death of their great-uncle Ithe by destroying the army and killing the rulers of Ireland, and after taking possession, Heremon and his brother Heber divided the kingdom between them. They reigned jointly for a year until a quarrel between their wives culminated in Heber being slain by Heremon. Soon thereafter Heremon also killed his brother Amergin, who had claimed an equal share in the government.

Heremon reigned for fourteen years as sole Milesian Monarch of Ireland, during which time a colony of Picts arrived, requesting a place to settle; they were instead sent with a strong army to conquer Alba (now Scotland). After Heremon died in 1683 B. C., three of his four sons succeeded him and ruled jointly for three years before being killed.

38. IRIAL FAIDH, Heremon's other son, ruled as the 10th Monarch of Ireland. Considered to be a very learned king who was said to be able to foretell the future, he cleared much of the land of forests, built seven royal palaces, and was victorious in four important battles before dying in 1670 B. C. after a ten-year reign.

39. EITHRIAL succeeded his father and ruled for twenty years before dying in the battle of Soirrean in Leinster in 1650 B. C. Highly educated, he wrote with his own hand the *History of the Gaels* and continued his father's practice of clearing land and making advances in agriculture. His son,

40. FOLL-AICH, was prevented from ruling by Conmaol, who had killed his father.

41. TIGERNMAS (**TIERNMAS**), the 13th Monarch, is said to have fought twenty-seven successful battles against the followers of the family of Heber Fionn and governed for seventy-seven years (the historian Keating says fifty years). During his reign, gold was mined and skill-fully worked, and some believe he originated the Scotch plaid by requiring color combinations be worn to distinguish rank among the people.

Tigernmas, who died 31 October 1543 B. C., has been said to have introduced idol-worship into Ireland, which survived for two thousand years until his sun-worship idol was destroyed by St. Patrick.

42. ENBOATH. While this prince lived, the kingdom was divided into two parts by a line drawn from Drogheda to Limerick.

43. SMIOMGHALL lived during the period in time when the Picts in Alba were forced to pay homage to the Irish monarch.

44. FIACHA LABHRAINN ruled as the 18th Monarch for twenty-four years, during which period all the inhabitants of Alba were brought under subjection of Ireland. He was killed in the battle at Bealgadain in 1448 B. C.

45. AONGUS OLMUCACH, the 20th Irish Monarch, was forced to fight thirty battles with the rebelling Picts in Alba before they were brought under control. He died in the year 1409 B. C. in the battle at Carmen.

46. MAIN was prevented from succeeding his father by Eadna, of the line of Heber Fionn, arch rival of the descendants of Heremon.

47. ROTHEACHTACH was the 22nd Monarch and was killed in 1357 B. C. It was during this period that silver shields were made and four-horse chariots were used for the first time.

48. DEIN was kept from ruling by his father's slayer, Sedne. Noblemen in his time first wore gold chains around their necks, and gold helmets were awarded to the bravest soldiers.

49. SIORNA "SAOGHALACH," 34th Irish Monarch, obtained his second name because of his exceedingly long life. He was slain in 1030 B. C. by Rotheachta of the line of Heber Fionn, who then seized the crown and excluded from the throne Siorna's son,

50. OLIOLL AOLCHEOIN.

51. GIALCHADH was the 37th Monarch. He was killed in 1013 B. C.

52. NUADHAS FIONNFAIL, 39th Irish Monarch, was slain in 961 B. C. by his successor, Breasrioghacta.

53. AEDAN GLAS. During his lifetime a plague took the lives of most of the inhabitants of Ireland.

54. SIMEON BREAC, 44th Monarch, is said to have "inhumanly caused his predecessor to be torn asunder; but, after a reign of six years, he met with a like death" by order of the son of the king he had murdered.[5]

55. MUREDACH BOLGACH was the 46th Monarch of Ireland and was killed in 892 B. C. He had two sons: Duach Teamhrach, whose sons became the 51st and 53rd monarchs; and

56. FIACHA TOLGRACH, the 55th Monarch. His life was taken by the sword of Oilioll Fionn in 795 B. C.

57. DUACH LADHRACH, the 59th Monarch of Ireland, was killed in 737 B. C. by the son of his father's killer.

58. EOCHAIDH BUADHACH was prevented from ruling by his father's slayer. In his time the country suffered twice from plagues.

59. UGAINE MÓR, 66th Monarch, was called "Hugonius Magnus" (Hugony the Great). His name of "Mór" came from his extensive holdings—he was sovereign of all islands of Western Europe. In early times Irish kings made many foreign military expeditions, and Ugaine is said to have sailed into the Mediterranean, landed his forces in Africa, and also attacked Sicily.

His wife was Caesair, daughter of the king of the Gauls; they had twenty-two sons and three daughters, and Ugaine's kingdom was divided so that each heir received a portion. By means of this division the taxes of the country were collected for the next 300 years. Ugaine was killed in 593 B. C. by Badhbhchadh, who in turn was executed by order of

60. LAEGHAIRE LORC when he succeeded his father as monarch. It is said his brother Colethach Caol-bhreagh assassinated Laeghaire in order to obtain the throne.

61. OLIOLL AINE

62. LABHRADH LONGSEACH

63. OLIOLL BRACAN

64. AENEAS OLLAMH was the 73rd Monarch of Ireland.

65. BREASSAL

66. FERGUS FORTAMHAIL, the 80th Monarch, was killed in 384 B. C.

67. FELIM FORTUIN

68. CRIMTHANN COSCRACH, 85th Monarch.

69. MOGH-ART

70. ART

71. ALLOD, called Olioll by some.

72. NUADH FALAID

73. FEARACH FOGHLAS

74. OLIOLL GLAS

75. FIACHA FOBRUG

76. BREASSAL BREAC divided his country between his two sons, Lughaidh and Conla.

77. LUGHAIDH (LUY)

78. SEDNA, builder of the royal city of Rath Alinne.

79. NUADHAS NEACHT, 96th Monarch of Ireland. One of his two sons, Baoisgne, was the grandfather of Fionn, or "Finn MacCoole," the renowned general of the Irish militia known as "Fenians of Ireland."

80. FERGUS FAIRGE´

81. ROS

82. FIONN FILE´ (*file´* is Irish for "poet").

83. CONCHOBHAR ABHRAOIDHRUAIDH, 99th Monarch.

84. MOGH CORB

85 CU-CORB, King of Leinster, Ireland.

86. NIADH CORB

87. CORMAC GEALTACH. Some authorities claim he had a brother, Crimthan Culbuidh, who succeeded his grandnephew Cathair Mór as king of Leinster and is supposed to have been the "Galgacus" who sided with the Scots and Picts against the Romans, as written by Tacitus.

88. FELIM FIORURGLAS had three sons: Cathair Mór, Main Mal, and Eithne.

89. CATHAIR MÓR, King of Leinster at the start of the second century A. D., was also the 109th Monarch. His large estate was divided among his thirty sons in a will contained in the *Book of Leacan* and also in the *Book of Ballymote.* His descendants were the principal families of the ancient Irish kingdom of Leinster, which was composed of the present-day counties of Wexford, Wicklow, Carlow, and Queen's County, in addition to the greater part of Kildare, King's County, Kilkenny, and the portion of Dublin south of the river Liffey. The royal seat of the province was Ferns.

90. FIACHA BAICHEDA, the youngest son of Cathair Mór, died in A. D. 220.

91. BREASAL BEALACH was the 2nd Christian King of Leinster. His two sons were:

i. ENNA NIADH (No. 92 in the O'Toole chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers*).
ii. LABHRADH (see following).

92. LABHRADH

93. EANNA CEANNSALACH, the eldest son of Labhradh, married Conang. He was called Ceann-Salach ("unclean head") by Cednathech the Druid, whom he killed at Cruachan Cleanta.

94. CRIMTHANN CASS ruled as King of Leinster for forty years. Baptized ca. A. D. 448 at Rathvilly by St. Patrick, he was killed in 484 by his grandson Eochaidh Guinech. He was married to Mell, daughter of Erebran of the Desies, whose father, grandfather, great grandfather and great-great grandfather were Eoghan Bric, Art Cuirb, Fiacha Suighde and Felim Rachtmar, respectively.

95. NATHACH (**DATHI**), also baptized in infancy by St. Patrick, was for ten years King of Leinster.

96. EOGHAN (**OWEN**) **CAOCH** was the eldest son of Nathach.

97. SIOLLAN (meaning "a skinny person" in Irish).

98. FAELAN, King of Leinster for nine years.

99. FAOLCHU

100. ONCHU

101. RUDGAL was the father of two sons: Aodh and Flann, the latter killed in 722 at Allen in County Kildare.

102. AODH had sons Diarmuid and Bruadar.

103. DIARMUID

104. CAIRBRE was slain in 876.

105. CENETH was King of Leinster for thirteen years and was killed by the Danes of Loch Carmen. His son Echtighern ruled nine years as the Leinster king. Ceneth's other son,

106. CEALLACH, was killed in the year 945 by the Ossorians at Athcliath (Dublin). He had two sons: Doncadh, King of Leinster for six years, and

107. DONAL. King of Leinster for nine years, he was slain by the Ossorians in 974.

108. DIARMUID, third son of Donal, reigned as King of Leinster for thirteen years before dying in 997.

109. DONOCH MAOL-NA-MBO, King of Leinster, reigned from 997 to 1006.

110. DIARMUID (**DERMOT**), the 47th Christian King of Leinster, ruled from 1006 until 1014, when he became the 177th Milesian Monarch of Ireland, succeeding Brian Boru. His wife was Darbhforgal, the granddaughter of the Monarch Brian Boromha. Diarmuid was killed on 23 February 1072.

111. MURCHA (meaning "sea warrior"), also called Morough, was the Leinster king who invaded the Isle of Man in 1070 and died 8 December 1090 in Dublin. It was from him that the clan MacMorough took its name.

112. DONOCH (**DONOUGH**) **MacMOROUGH** ruled as the King of Dublin and the 56th Christian King of Leinster. His death took place in 1115[6] at Dublin at the hands of Donal O'Brien and the Danes. Murcha-na-nGaodhail, his son, was elected successor to the Leinster throne when his brother Dermot was deposed in 1166.

113. DIARMUID NA-NGHALL, known as **DERMOT MacMOROUGH**, born in 1110 at Ferns, became the 58th Christian King of Leinster in 1135.

A strife that developed between him and Tiernan O'Ruark, Prince of Brefney, is said to have contributed to the invasion of Ireland by the English. In 1152 Dermot eloped with O'Ruark's wife, causing O'Ruark fourteen years later to attack and burn Dermot's palace in revenge. Deposed as king, Dermot escaped to Wales and then sought the aid of King Henry II of England; in return for his support, Dermot offered gold, succession to his kingdom (which was illegal), and his daughter Eva to Richard de Clare, called "Strongbow." In 1168 Dermot returned to Ireland with a small force and was allowed by the Irish monarch to resume his reign of Leinster. Warned not to invade O'Ruark's territory, Dermot did so anyway, causing the execution of his son Connor, who had been given as hostage in his father's alliance with the monarch.

In 1170, employing knights in armor using bows and arrows (both of which were unknown to the Irish), Dermot's English cronies, under the command of Strongbow, invaded and defeated Ire-land. Thus Dermot's dream of becoming monarch came true. His reign was short-lived, however, for he died in January of 1171, whereupon Henry II proclaimed himself overlord of Leinster and awarded it as a fief to Strongbow.

His voice grown hoarse from shouting his battle-cry, Dermot MacMorough was said to have been the kind of person who collected enemies and "liked better to be feared by all than loved by any."[7] His wife Mor O'Toole (No. 117 in the O'Toole chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers*) was the daughter of Muirceartach O'Toole.[8]

114. DONAL CAOMHANACH KAVANAGH, "the Handsome," was born in about 1153 at Palace Ferns in Leinster, Ireland, and was educated in the county of Cavan (Kavan) in a parish school named Kilcavan. Some have stated it was from there that he took the surname Kavanagh ("agh" meaning "of "), while another source says it came from his being fostered by a successor of St. Caomhán ("Caomhán" is Irish for "Kavan").[9] At any rate he was the first of that name, which is spelled with either a "C" or "K," usually the latter.

Only 17 years old when his father died, Donal was set aside as ruler when control was given to Strongbow; however, Irish law did not accept Strongbow as a successor in the ruling family of Leinster and hence, there were no ruling kings in Leinster for the next 157 years, though the older sons of Donal's descendants were allowed to bear the title of prince. Donal Kavanagh was killed at the age of 22 by Roderick O'Conor in the rebellion of 1175. He left one son,

115. DONAL OGE KAVANAGH, Prince of Leinster, who was given as a hostage by his father as a pledge of allegiance to his overlord, Roderick O'Conor, and was executed in 1231. His two sons were Art Morough, beheaded at Arklow in 1281, and

116. MUIRCEARTACH (MURTOUGH) KAVANAGH, a Prince of Leinster from 1231 until his death. He also was killed in 1281 at Arklow.

117. MUIRIS (MAURICE) KAVANAGH, Prince of Leinster, was summoned in 1311 to accompany King Edward II, his English overlord, in battle against the Scots.

118. MUIRCEARTACH (MURTOUGH) KAVANAGH was also Prince of Leinster. He was killed in 1307,[10] leaving two sons, Donal and Art Mór. Donal, formally elected king in 1328, was slain in 1369 and, because he left no issue, was succeeded by his brother,

119. ART (ARTHUR) MÓR KAVANAGH, who reigned as King of Leinster until he was killed in 1375.

120. ART OGE (ART BOY) KAVANAGH, known as Art MacMorough, is considered to have been the last king of importance in Leinster. Born in 1357 and knighted at the age of 7, he inherited his father's crown at age 18.[11]

His wife, the Baroness of Narragh, daughter of Maurice, 4th Earl of Kildare, was entitled to estates in Kildare that were seized by the English and granted to others, causing Art Boy to resort to force to recover them. King Richard II brought an expedition to Ireland to oppose him, but was met with such opposition that an agreement was drawn up in which Art would acknowledge the English monarchy in return for his wife's lands.[12]

However, when he traveled to England to pledge allegiance to the king, he was imprisoned. Released (some sources say he escaped), he proceeded to so harass the English army whenever it passed through Leinster that Richard again sent his forces from England, and once again the Irish fought them to a draw. A parley was called, at which Art demanded "peace without reservation, free from molestation of any kind, or I will never come to a compact of any kind."[12] Richard was so angered by this that he offered 100 *marks* of gold for him dead or alive, but Art continued to rule until he died in 1417—"a man full of hospitality, knowledge, chivalry, wealth and prosperity; an enricher of churches and monasteries...."[13]

His son Donal Mór, who succeeded his father as king, acquired the Leinster estate and was the founder of the Carlow sept. The other son,

121. GERALD KAVANAGH, received his father's estate in Meath and was then created Lord of Ferns. He died in 1431 after dividing his estate among his three sons Donal Reac, Dermot Lavedoro, and Art Mór.

122. DONAL REAC (REAGH) KAVANAGH, Lord of Ferns, who died in 1476, founded the Clonmullen family of County Carlow.

123. ART BOY (ARTHUR BUIDHE) KAVANAGH inherited the crown of Leinster from his third cousin Murough Ballough Kavanagh. Art Boy ruled from 1511 until his death in 1518; his brother Gerald then succeeded him. Gerald's son Murough then reigned as king until 1531, at which time Murough's brother Cahir became the last king of Leinster. After Cahir died in 1576, his children were made wards of Queen Elizabeth I of England and were raised as Protestants.

124. MUIRCEARTACH (MURTAGH) KAVANAGH of Clonmullen in County Carlow, Ireland, died in 1517, leaving sons Cathaoir Carrach and Donough, whose son Christopher was in the Rebellion of 1572.

125. CATHAOIR (CAHYR) CARRACH KAVANAGH died in County Carlow in 1541. His sons were Cahir Duff, who submitted to the English sovereignty and died in 1578, and

126. DONOCH (DONOUGH) KAVANAGH, who was in the Rebellion of 1576 and was executed in 1583. History says that during the rule of Queen Elizabeth, Catholics had no rights in Ireland and thus many clans adopted Protestantism to make their estates secure, but Donoch and his family of County Carlow remained loyal to their religion and Irish supremacy.

127. DONAL SPAINAGH KAVANAGH, knight of Clonmullen, was in the Rebellion of 1599 and died 12 March 1631. His wife was Elinor Kavanagh (No. 18 in the Fizgerald chapter), 4th great-granddaughter of Gerald Kavanagh (No. 121 of this chapter).

128. Sir MOROCH (MORGAN) KAVANAGH, a knight of Clonmullen, married Mary Eustace, daughter of Francis Eustace of Castle Martin, County Wexford, Ireland. Sir Morgan was in the Rebellion of 1676 and fought in the Irish Wars.

England's King James II, himself a Catholic, proclaimed freedom of worship for all denomi-nations of England and Scotland in the year 1686. This angered the English Protestants, who then persuaded William III of Holland to land his force of 14,000 at Torbay, forcing James to flee to France. William and Mary, James' daughter, were then proclaimed king and queen of England. In 1689 with France backing him, James' attempt to regain the throne via Ireland failed, whereupon he returned to France, only to again try unsuccessfully in the Irish War of 1691.

Although elderly at the time, Sir Morgan Kavanagh served as an officer in the army of King James. After the surrender of Limerick in October of 1691, he was one of many under General Sarsfield who, instead of submitting to William, forfeited their estates and chose exile in France, where he died. His three sons were:

i. Sir DANIEL KAVANAGH, a knight of Clonmullen, d. unm. in Spain. One of the confederacy of Catholics in 1676, he served in the Irish Wars and was an officer at Limerick in 1691. As his father, he also lost the right to his estate by emigrating from his homeland.

ii. CHARLES KAVANAGH of Carrickdoff, Co. Carlow, Ireland, m. his 2nd cou. Mary Kavanagh (a dau. of Brian Kavanagh of Borris and also the grandniece of Donal Spainagh Kavanagh [No. 127 of this chapter]). A colonel in King James' army[14] and a commander of a regiment in the Irish Wars, Charles went to France with his father and his son Ignatius, who was afterward captain of the Irish Brigade in the French service. Their descendants, some of whom distinguished them-selves in the political life and military service of France, go by the name "Cavaignac."

iii. PHILEMON CAVANAUGH (see following).

129. PHILEMON CAVANAUGH was the founder of the Cavanaugh / Kavanaugh family of Virginia. The book *Lineage of Sophia Elizabeth Kavanaugh-Bear* says that "being in the language of Sir John Reynolds, 'An Exile from Erin,' " he was the son of Sir Morgan Kavanagh and Mary Eustace, but no source is cited.[15] The supplement section of Miller's *History and Genealogies of Kentucky Families* also contains a connection with Sir Morgan.

With the end of the Irish War in 1691, Sir Morgan and his sons left Ireland and sought exile in France; two sons then supposedly came to America in 1705, with son Charles later returning to France.[16] Another family story passed down says three brothers left Ireland together, one stopping in England and the other two continuing on to Virginia sometime around the year 1705.[17]

It is known that Philemon Cavanaugh, who spelled his name with a "C," was in Virginia by 1710, for by then he was settled on his 40,000 acres on the Rappahannock River in St. George's Parish in Essex County. The tract, considered by Miller to have been a grant from the crown of England, extended "westward and above the Beverly line up Muddy Run to Judge Field's mills across by Poor Town to Gibson's mills on Mountain Run."[18]

Spotsylvania County, Virginia, was formed from a part of Essex in 1721 and the following land transactions were recorded there:

- 4 September 1724—John Byram of South Farnham deeded 150 acres on the south side of the Rappahannock River to "Philemon Cavenah of St. George's Parish" for 4,000 pounds tobacco.[19]
- 2 September 1729—Henry Willis of Spotsylvania County paid to Philemon Cavanaugh of the same county, £60 currency for 3,277 acres of land located in the fork of the Rappahannock in St. George's Parish.[20]
- 14 April 1731—Augustine Smith of St. Mark's Parish deeded to Philemon Cavanaugh of St. Georges Parish (for £15) 150 acres in St. George's Parish, situated four miles above the falls on the Rappahannock.[21]
- 3 August 1731—"I, Philemon Cavenaugh of St. George's Parish" in Spotsylvania County, "to my daughter, Winifred and her husband, Lewis Davis Yancey, for one pound (1) sterling, eight hundred acres in St. Mark's Parish, Spotsylvania County, Virginia in the Great Fork of Rappa-hannock River." [21]
- 4 April 1732—"I, Philemon Cavanaugh of St. Mark's Parish, Spotsylvania County, do for the love and affection I bear to Elizabeth Yancey, daughter to Winifred and Lewis Davis Yancey, her husband," for one pound sterling, 100 acres of land "joining land I formerly gave my daugh-ter Winifred...."[22]
- 5 June 1734—Philemon Cavanaugh presented by deed of gift (for £1) 400 acres located in the north fork of the Rappahannock River to his daughter Elizabeth and John Conner, her husband.[23]
- 6 July 1736—Philemon Cavanaugh—deed to Henry Willis, Esq., of 150 acres in St. George's Parish, plus an additional 275 acres of his grant on the lower side of Wilderness Run.[24]

Philemon Cavanaugh died in 1744[25] in Orange County, Virginia, which had been created in 1734 from Spotsylvania; this area became Culpeper County in 1749. There is disagreement as to the identity of his wife. Two sources state she was Sarah Ann Williams, the daughter of William Williams and Jael Harrison, while another claims she was Benjamin Friend's daughter Anne.[26]

Charles Kavanaugh was originally named executor of his father's estate but was replaced by Thomas Slaughter and W. Green, appointed by the court as "administrators de-bonis non." Their account in the amount of £ 444.3.7 was settled in 1750.[27] They in turn were succeeded by James Pendleton, who in 1759 made a settlement of his accounts before the commissioners of the Court of Culpeper County.[28] Charles Kavanaugh made claim to the title of the estate by right of primo-geniture, an old English law by which the eldest son inherits all the real estate when a parent dies intestate, but his brother Philemon (II) made claim for an "equitable undivided moiety thereof." The resultant court case was not settled until many years later by the grandchildren of Philemon Kavanaugh (II).[17]

The children of Philemon Cavanaugh:

i. MILDRED WINIFRED CAVANAUGH,[29] (see following).

ii. CHARLES KAVANAUGH, m. Ann _____. He and his wife on 19 Oct. 1752 made a deed for 100 acs. to Robert Coleman[30] (this was the land given by Charles' father to Elizabeth Yancey, at this time deceased). Charles deeded 400 acs. on Muddy Run to his bro.-in-law John Conner in 1755,[31] and in 1761 Charles & Ann Kavanaugh gave a deed of trust on 481 acs. to Davenport Burkett, being land Charles had received from his father.[32] In 1764 he was living on his father's estate.

iii. PHILEMON KAVANAUGH (II), d. 1764 in Culpeper Co., Va.; m. by 1726 Ann Williams (dau. of James Williams, who came from Wales). The will of Philemon Kavanaugh (II), written 6 Feb. 1764 and proved 16 Mar. 1764 in Culpeper Co., was witnessed by Charles & Ann Kavanaugh and Charles Yancey; the personal estate was valued at £108.15.[33]

iv. ELIZABETH KAVANAUGH, m. in 1734 John Conner / O'Conner, (b. 1715 in Ireland; d. 1787 in Culpeper

Co., Va.).[34] They lived in St. Mark's Parish in Orange Co., Va.

130. MILDRED WINIFRED CAVANAUGH, thought to have been the oldest daughter of Philemon Cavanaugh, was born prior to the family's arrival in about the year 1705 in Virginia, and in 1710 she married Lewis Davis Yancey[35] (No. 1 in the Yancey chapter).

Their estate in Culpeper County, Virginia, deeded to them in 1731 by her father, was known as 'Arlington.' Mildred was still living when her husband wrote his will 17 April 1778.[36]

1John O'Hart, *Irish Pedigrees or the Origin and Stem of the Irish Nation,* 2 vols. (New York: Murphy & McCarthy, 1923), 1:44-55, 351-354, 640-641, 760-761, 553-556, 492-495. Another book, *History of the Maclennans,* is also said to trace the ancestry of Milesius (No. 36) back to Adam.

2Sophia E. Bear-Sherlock, *Lineage of Sophia Elizabeth Kavanaugh-Bear* (Lexington, Ky.: Commercial Printing Co., 1929), pp. 109-131. She states, "A photostat of the Kavanaugh Genealogical Table as found in the pedigrees of Ireland, possessed by the Royal Society of Dublin in the Antiquaries of Ireland and published in the *Dublin Journal,* 1874, a copy of which is in the Library of Congress, fully corroborates the lineage [for the years] 997-1690." However, she does not identify her source for Philemon Cavanuagh (No. 129) being the son of Sir Morgan Kavanagh.

3Wurts, *Magna Charta,* 3:416. 4This is one version of the origin of the word. Others claim it was derived from "Scythia."

5O'Hart, *Irish Pedigrees,* p. 354. 6Bear-Sherlock, *Lineage,* p. 118, gives the year of death as 1125 or 1126.

7Francis Hackett, *The Story of the Irish Nation* (New York: The Century Co., 1922).

8Bear-Sherlock, *Lineage,* p. 118, states that Dermot married Cacht, dau. of Cuchory O'More, King of Leix. But Dermot's wife was Mor O'Toole, according to both O'Hart, *Irish Pedigrees,* p. 763, and Wurts, *Magna Charta,* p. 428.

9W.H. Miller, *History and Genealogies of Kentucky Families* (Richmond, Ky.: n.p., 1907), p. 602, and Bear-Sherlock, *Lineage,* p. 120, both say the name was derived from "Kilcavan," while Edward MacLysaght, *Irish Families* (New York: Crown Publishers, 1972), p. 190, says it came form "Caomhán."

10O'Hart, *Irish Pedigrees,* p. 493, gives the date as 1307. Bear-Sherlock, *Lineage,* p. 121, says 1327.

11Thomas W.H. Fitzgerald, *Ireland and Her People* (Chicago: Fitzgerald Book Co., 1909), pp. 296-299, states he became king in 1377 at age 20.

12*Ibid.* 13Bear-Sherlock, *Lineage,* p. 122.

14O'Hart, *The Irish Landed Gentry* (Shannon, Ireland: Irish Univ. Press, 1969), p. 510: "Charles Cavenagh, Col." is listed under foot soldiers of King James' general and field officers.

15Bear-Sherlock, *Lineage,* pp. 126-127. 16Miller, *Kentucky Families,* supplement section, p. 721. 17*Ibid.*, p. 603.

18*Ibid.* However, Miller confuses Philemon with his son Charles as the original owner of the tract. How Philemon came into such a large grant is not known. Possibly it was awarded to him for his father's service in the Irish Wars under King James II.

19William A. Crozier, ed., *Virginia County Records,* 10 vols. (New York: Genealogical Assoc., 1905-1912; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1965-1971), 1:93, citing Spotsylvania Co., Va., Deed Book A.

20*Ibid.*, p. 108, citing Deed Book A. 21*Ibid.*, p. 119, citing Deed Book B. 22*Ibid.*, p. 121, citing Deed Book B.

23*Ibid.*, p. 133, citing Deed Book C. 24*Ibid.*, p. 142, citing Deed Book C.

25Ermina Jett Darnell, *Forks of Elkhorn Church* (Louisville: Standard Printing Co., 1946), p. 279 (which states that Philemon Cavanaugh came from Ireland); Dorothy Brown Thompson, "Ancestors and Descendants of the Rev. John Taylor (1752–1835)," *Genealogies of Kentucky Families,* 3 vols. (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1981), vol. O-Y, pp. 462-463 (articles in this book are taken from *Register of Kentucky Historical Society*).

26Both Thompson, "Rev. John Taylor," and Darnell, *Forks of Elkhorn,* say she was Sarah Williams. Rebecca L. Yancey, *Ancestors and Descendants of Capt. William Layton Yancey and His Wife Frances Lynn Lewis* (Baltimore: Gateway Press, 1977), p. 9, states her name was "Sarah" and raises the question of whether it was "Sarah Anne," because some claim her name was Anne Friend.

27Miller, *Kentucky Families,* p. 611, citing Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book A., p. 86. 28*Ibid.* citing Will Book A, p. 192.

29Yancey, *Capt. William Layton Yancey,* p. 5, states her full name was "Mildred Winefred Cavanaugh."

30Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book A, p. 489. 31Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book B, p. 346.

32Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book C, p. 595. 33Miller, *Kentucky Families,* pp. 608-610.

34Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, ed., *Historical Southern Families,* 23 vols. to date (Redwood City, Calif.: Pacific Coast Pub.; Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1957-1980), vol. 22.

35Yancey, *Capt. William Layton Yancey,* pp. 9, 13. 36*Ibid.,* pp. 5, 6.

YANCEY

The most likely theory of the origin of this name is that it came from "Nannau" or "Nanney" and was taken by those living at Nannau in the county of Merioneth, Wales.[1] The Nanney family traces back to Bleddyn ap Cyfyn, Prince of Powers from the Third Royal Tribe of Wales, whose son was Cadwagan, Lord of Nannau.[2] They descended from Huguenots who came from France, according to some writers. Because there were few signatures in olden times, names were written according to their sound, often reflecting the nationality of the writer, and thus the name Nanney evolved into "Yanney" and then "Yanci" before taking its present spelling.[2]

In 1642 four Yancey brothers—Charles, William, Joel, and Robert—left Wales and sailed to Virginia with Sir William Berkeley, who later was made governor, and settled in the James River area. Another member of the family, John, either came with them or emigrated later.[3] William and Joel were supposedly killed by Indians, Robert went south to the Carolinas, and Charles remained in Virginia,[2] where he is said to have married a granddaughter of Alexander Leighton, acquired a large landed estate, and served thirty years in public duties before dying in 1690. His son Charles Yancey, Jr., was born in 1678 at Hanover, Virginia, and married a Miss Bartlett.[4]

1. LEWIS DAVIS YANCEY is believed to have descended from one of those four above-mentioned emigrant brothers,[5] with one source stating he was the son of Charles Yancey, born ca. 1660 in Hanover County, Virginia, and his wife Mary Leighton, born ca. 1658 in King William County, Virginia.[6] The "Yancey" section of *Earle Connections* mentions these four brothers but names Benjamin Yancey as the father of Lewis.[7]

In the year 1685 a Lewis Davis, reportededly a descendant of Sir John Dabney Davis, came to America from Bristol, England, and according to King William County, Virginia, records, a Lewis Davis and a Charles Yancey were neighbors in 1704. The same names are found in the records of 1711 in St. Paul's Parish in New Kent County, Virginia.[7] It is thought this Lewis Davis may have been Lewis Davis Yancey's namesake.

Lewis Davis Yancey settled in Essex County, Virginia, in about 1710.[5] There has been much confusion over the name of his wife, because records of the Culpeper County Court indicate he married Mildred, the daughter of Charles Kavanaugh,[8] while deeds that were made in 1731 and 1732 by Philemon Cavanaugh say his daughter Winifred was the wife of Lewis Davis Yancey.[9] The apparent explanation is in a book written by Rebecca Yancey that says: "Lewis Davis Yancey ...married in 1710 Mildred Winefred Cavanaugh...dau. of Philemon and Sarah Cavanaugh."[7] This includes a photograph showing a gravestone with this inscription: "Lewis Davis Yancey 1689–1784 married 1710 Mildred W. Cavanaugh."[10] (She is No. 130 in the Cavanaugh chapter.)

Crozier's *Virginia County Records* shows that Yancey was a witness to land sales in Spotsyl-vania County (formerly Essex County) on 7 May 1728, 2 December 1729, and 14 April 1731.[11] On 3 August 1731 in that county, he and his wife were deeded 800 acres in St. Mark's Parish by her father, who deeded an adjoining 100 acres to their daughter Elizabeth the next year.[12] Lewis Davis Yancey received a patent for 260 acres of land "in the Great Fork," surveyed 27 December 1736.[13] He obtained from Thomas Lord Fairfax, proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia, on 20 July 1748 a land grant of 300 acres in Orange County (formed from a part of Spotsylvania) "in the great fork of Rappahannock river," which apparently bordered on his earlier patent there.[13]

Culpeper County was formed in 1749 from Orange, and it was there on 1 September 1761 an addition to Little Fork Church in St. Mark's Parish was ordered to be built; Thomas Covington, with Lewis Davis Yancey as his security, gave bond to build it.[14] Elinor, Lewis's sister, married Edward Stubblefield, and Stubblefield in his will named his brother-in-law Lewis Davis Yancey as executor.[7] The will of Richard

Tutt of Spotsylvania County, made 22 January 1766, left £200 to his son Richard "to purchase that 500 acres of land that Capt. Lewis Davis Yancey and his son Philemon now live on...."[15] His title of captain indicates membership in the Virginia Militia, where he is said to have served in 1767, and in 1781 he supplied the Revolutionary Army with "stalled" (fattened) beef.[6]

For many years the family lived in a large log house at 'Arlington,' the estate bequeathed to Mildred (Cavanaugh) Yancey by her father. The house burned sometime after a large brick home was built nearby in later years.[7] The property was still in the Yancey family as late as 1964.

Although his gravestone in the family burial plot at 'Arlington' shows 1784[16] as the year of his death, the will of Lewis Davis Yancey was not proved until 22 April 1788. Written 17 April 1778 in Culpeper County, it named wife Winifred and left "One shilling to the following children, who have received their portion: Charles Yancey, Lewis Yancey, Richard Yancey, John Yancey, Philemon Yancey, Anne Nalle and Winifred Nalle." Two sons appear to have been serving in the Revolutionary War, as evidenced by "If son James does not return...or if Robert should die in the service of his country..."[7] A codicil was added 2 May 1782, and the estate inventory was taken 16 June 1788.[13]

The children of Lewis Davis Yancey and Mildred Winifred Cavanaugh, all born in Virginia:

i. ELIZABETH YANCEY, d. after 4 Apr. 1732, date her grandfather deeded land to her, and before 19 Oct. 1752, date of a deed where she is stated as "dying without issue." In the latter, her uncle Charles Kavanaugh sold the 100 acs. she received in 1732.[17]

ii. CHARLES YANCEY, m. 1740 Caroline Powers of eastern Virginia.[18] An ensign, he served from St. Mark's Parish with his bros.-in-law Martin Nall (III) and William Nalle (Nall chapter) in the Culpeper Co., Va., Militia during the French and Indian War.[19] He may have been the Charles Yancey who witnessed the will of Philemon Kavanaugh (II) in 1764.[5]

iii. LEWIS DAVIS YANCEY, JR., m. Henrietta Faver (dau. of John Faver).[20] The will of Lewis D. Yancey, Jr., dated 6 Oct. 1784, was proved on 18 Oct. 1784 in Culpeper Co., Va.[21] His son and dau., George and Eleanor, m. their 1st cous. Mildred and William H. Nall, children of William & Anne (Yancey) Nalle.[22]

iv. RICHARD YANCEY, m. Judith Field (dau. of Abraham Field of Culpeper Co., Va.).[7]

v. JOHN YANCEY, m. Mary Layton;[7] settled in Rockingham Co., Va. "John and Charles Yancey, of Culpeper Co., were paid by the General Assembly for [their] services performed in the French and Indian War."[23]

vi. PHILEMON YANCEY, m. Sarah Powers.[7] On his father's gravestone, listing all the children of Lewis Davis Yancey, his name is inscribed as "Philip."[10]

vii. ANNE YANCEY,[24] b. ca. 1737;[25] m. ca. 1758 in Culpeper Co., Va., to William Nalle[25] (the son of Martin [II] & Isabell Nalle [Nall chapter]), and they moved in 1791 to Woodford Co., Ky. Anne may have possibly m.(2) Martin Nall (III), the bro. of her deceased husband and the widower of her deceased sister Winifred.[25]

viii. WINIFRED YANCEY, b. ca. 1740; d. after 1793 in Scott Co., Ky.[25] (see following).

ix. JAMES YANCEY, m. Elizabeth Cudworth of Charleston, S. C.[7] A major under General Green in the Revolutionary Army, he moved to western South Carolina after the war and practiced law.[5]

x. ROBERT YANCEY, m. Elizabeth Holloway / Holliday.[7] He was a captain in the Revolution, and records show a Robert Yancey received a 300-ac. warrant 5 May 1790 for service in the Virginia Line.[26] In 1810 he was in Woodford Co., Ky., with a family of eight.[27]

2. WINIFRED YANCEY, youngest of the daughters of Lewis Davis Yancey and Mildred Winifred Cavanaugh, is believed to have been born in about 1740 in Orange County, Virginia.[25]

Her marriage to Martin Nall (III) (No. 3 in the Nall chapter) took place in Culpeper County, Virgina, in about 1766,[25] and in 1782 they went to Kentucky and settled there.

1William Howard Norwood, *Genealogy of Yancey-Medearis and Related Lines* (Corsicana, Tex.: Blackford Printing Co., 1958), p. 1.
2Yancey, *Capt. William Layton Yancey,* pp. 1-2.
3Raleigh Travers Green, *Genealogical and Historical Notes on Culpeper County, Virginia* (Baltimore: Southern Book Co., 1958), part 2, p. 81.
4Norwood, *Yancey-Medearis,* p. B34, citing Mrs. Freeman Lacey of Ft. Worth, Tex.
5Miller, *Kentucky Families,* pp. 604-612. 6Records of Loren P. Meissner, e-mail address: LPMeissner@msn.com.
7Yancey, *Capt. William Layton Yancey,* pp. 4-13.

8Miller, *Kentucky Families,* p. 611, citing records furnished by the Culpeper Co. Clerk.

9Crozier, *Virginia County Records,* 1:119, 121, citing Spotsylvania Co., Va., Deed Book B.

10*Bible and Family Records* (Genealogical Records Committee, Calif. State Society, DAR, 1954), vol. 11, shows a photo of the stone giving 1685 as his birth date; also, Cavanaugh is spelled with a "K," and the stone states: "parents of Elizabeth, Charles, Robert, Richard, Philip, John, Lewis, James." Yancey, p. 13, says the broken stones in the graveyard were replaced, so this may have been the original.

11Crozier, *Virginia County Records,* pp. 102, 109, 119, citing Spotsylvania Co., Va., Deed Books A & B.

12*Ibid.,* pp. 119, 121, citing Deed Book B.

13Sally Nall Dolphin and Charles Fuller Nall, *Nall Families of America* (By the Authors, 1977), p. 825.

14Green, *Notes on Culpeper County,* part 1, pp. 14-15.

15Crozier, *Virginia County Records,* p. 23, citing Spotsylvania Co., Va., Will Book D, p. 283.

16The question is raised as to whether the 1784 date is correct, since 1788 was when his will was proved and his estate inventoried. There may be confusion with Lewis Davis Yancey, Jr., who d. in 1784.

17Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book A, p. 489.

18Yancey, *Capt. William Layton Yancey,* p. 12, states his gravestone at 'Arlington' has the inscription "Charles Yancey 18th Century married 1740 Caroline Powers."

19William W. Hening, ed., *The Statutes at Large: Being a Collection of All the Laws of Virginia,* 13 vols. (Richmond, Va.: J.W. Randolph, 1810-1823), 7:22.

20Miller, *Kentucky Families,* p. 608. Yancey, *Capt. William Layton Yancey,* p. 9, shows her name as "Winefred Henrietta Faver."

21Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book C, pp. 84-85, cited by Sally Nall Dolphin of Coeur d'Alene, Idaho (corresp. with this writer, 1977).

22Corresp., Dolphin to this writer (1977). 23 *W&M* (1) 17:224-225.

24Miller, *Kentucky Families,* p. 608, says her name was "Nancy" (the names Anne and Nancy were often interchanged).

25Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* pp. 367-371. 26"Yanceys in the Revolution," *Va Mag* 23:306.

27Darnell, *Forks of Elkhorn,* p. 214.

WILLIS & ALDIN

1. RICHARD WILLIS of Cambridgeshire, England, reportedly married Jane Henmarsh, whose parents were William Henmarsh and Katherine (Honeywood) Fleete, residents of Lancaster County, Virginia. Katherine, widow of Henry Fleete, was grandmother of Henry Fleete, an early governor of Virginia. The families of Willis and Fleete are said to have lived in Kent and Oxford, England.[1]

The children of Richard Willis and Jane Henmarsh:

i. THOMAS WILLIS, b. 1616; m. Mary _____.
ii. RICHARD WILLIS
iii. WILLIAM WILLIS
iv. ELIZABETH WILLIS

2. THOMAS WILLIS, born in the year 1616[2] and believed to have been the son of Richard and Jane (Henmarsh) Willis, is said to have sailed from England to America on the ship *Speedwell* in 1635.[2] He served as a sidesman (assistant to the churchwarden) in 1657 in Middlesex County, Virginia, in Lancaster Parish (later Christ Church Parish). In 1663 he was a vestryman. His land in Dragon Swamp bordered on that of C. C. Thacker, who transported Martin Nalle (Nall chapter) to Virginia.

In a deed dated 1 October 1667, reference is made to the wife of Thomas Willis as "Mary." He apparently died before 6 February 1670, the date Mary Willis entered into a marriage contract with Matthew Bentley; provided for in the contract were her children Richard, John, and Ellianor. Mary's death apparently occurred by January 1685, date of Matthew Bentley's will, naming his wife's son-in-law and granddaughter, Robert Aldin and Mary Aldin.[3]

The children of Thomas and Mary Willis:

i. ELLIANOR WILLIS, b. 18 Apr. 1655 (see following).
ii. RICHARD WILLIS, b. 29 Aug. 1656; d. 1700.
iii. JOHN WILLIS, b. 24 Nov. 1658; d. 1688.
iv. MARY WILLIS, chr. 23 Feb. 1660.
v. THOMAS WILLIS, b. 8 Sept. 1660.

3. ELLIANOR WILLIS, daughter of Thomas and Mary Willis, was born 18 April 1655 in Middlesex County, Virginia. She married first Robert Aldin (also spelled Alldin and Alden), from a family of sea captains out of Bristol, England.[4] He was living in 1685 when he was named in the will of his wife's stepfather.[4]

The second marriage of Ellianor Willis, which took place before 1694, was to Richard Kemp. On 5 June 1705,

> *Richard Kemp and Elianor his wife...for and in consideration of the sum of thirty pounds sterling...give grant...and confirme unto the said Mary Naule and Katherine Turbett and the heires of their bodyes and for want of such heires of the body of either of them to the longest liver of them and her heires forever...three hundred acres of land...to be equally divided in quality and quantity into two parts and then the said Mary Naule is to have her first choice....*[5]

The 300 acres were situated in Essex County, Virginia, and had been deeded 10 July 1703 to Richard and Ellianor Kemp by Robert and Elizabeth Deputy.[6] Signing the division of the land 15 October 1722 were Martin Nalle, Mary Nalle, James Sams, and Katherine Sams.[7]

In 1714 a deed made by Ellianor Kemp stated "...in consideration for the love I have and bear to my son John Alldin...two daughters in Essex, Mary Nalle and Catherine Terbett...."[8] Ellianor (Willis) Aldin

Kemp's date of death is unknown, but she was living as of 13 May 1714, the date of probate of Richard Kemp's will, which left 600 pounds of tobacco to Mary Nalle.[9]

The children of Robert Aldin and Ellianor Willis were:

i. MARY ALDIN, bap. on 21 Aug. 1681; d. between 1 Apr. & 22 May 1734 in Essex Co., Va. (see following).
ii. JOHN ALDIN, b. Mar. 1683; bap. & chr. 8 Apr. 1683 in Middlesex Co., Va.; d. 1 Apr. 1727; m. Frances _____.
iii. KATHERINE ALDIN, bap. 24 May 1685 in Middlesex Co., Va.; m.(1) 9 Nov. 1704 John Turbett; m.(2) prior to 15 Oct. 1722 James Sams / Sames.

Children of Ellianor (Willis) Aldin and her second husband, Richard Kemp:

iv. ANN KEMP, b. 13 Aug. 1694; d. 1726; m.(1) Charles Taliaferro (Taliaferro chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers;* d. in 1720 or 1721);[10] m.(2) Edward Evans.[11] Administration of the estate of Charles Taliaferro was made 19 July 1726 in Essex Co., Va., after Ann died.[12]
v. RACHELL KEMP, b. 3 Apr. 1696; m. Richard Gatewood.
vi. RICHARD KEMP, b. 6 Apr. 1698 or 1699.[13]

4. MARY ALDIN, a daughter of Robert Aldin and Ellianor Willis, was baptized 21 August 1681 in Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia.[14] Although the given name recorded in the christening record is "Jane," other factors indicate that she was the person referred to in later records as "Mary."[15] Birth records of her brother John and her sister Katherine are in the parish records, but there is none for Mary Aldin.

It is certain that Mary Aldin was born before January 1685, because in his will made in that month, Matthew Bentley, the stepfather of Ellianor (Willis) Aldin, left to his stepgranddaughter "Mary Allden...a young maire."[3] And in 1688 "Mary Allden" was left "a good cow and calfe" in the will of John Willis, her uncle.[17]

Mary Aldin married Martin Nalle (No. 1 in the Nall chapter), the immigrant to America, in about the year 1702, probably in Essex County, Virginia, where they lived the rest of their lives.

Unless otherwise noted, the source for this chapter is Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* pp. 9, 819, which cites *Va Mag* 5:250-254; and Albert Nalle, *Nalle Family Records* (Philadelphia: privately printed, 1967).

1Family records of Betty Wilson Thomas of Cathedral City, Calif.

2Frederick A. Virkus, ed., *The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy,* 7 vols. (Chicago: A. N. Marquis & Co., 1925; F. A. Virkus & Co., 1926-1928; Virkus Co., 1930; Institute of American Genealogy, 1933-1942), 7:38.

3Middlesex Co., Va., Wills 1675-1798, p. 29.*

4Virkus, *Compendium,* stating he was probably the son of John Alden who m. (_____ Allerton?).

5Essex Co., Va., Deeds, vol. 12, pp. 115-116.*

6Essex Co., Va., Deeds, vol 11, pp. 260-264.* 7Essex Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, vol. 17, p. 108.*

8Middlesex Co., Va., Deeds 1703-1720, p. 351.* 9Essex Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, vol. 14, part 1, pp. 248-249.*

10The date 1720 is given by Mrs. William Montgomery Sweeny, "Taliaferro Family," *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine* (Richmond, Va.: Richmond Press, 1919-) 26:105-107. He d. in 1721, according to John Bailey Calvert Nicklin, "Essex County: an Annotated Copy of the Rent Roll of 1704," *W&M* (2) 21:397-405.

11*Tyler's Quarterly* 22:58. 12Nicklin, "The Taliaferro Family," *Tyler's Quarterly* 21:183-191, citing W. D. I. #4, p. 153.

13Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* give the date 6 Apr. 1698. Nicklin, "Taliaferro Family," says he d. 6 Apr. 1699.

14*Parish Register, Christ Church, Middlesex Co., Va., 1653–1812* (Richmond, Va.: Natl. Society of Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia, 1897), p. 17.*

15"The use of two given names often poses genealogical problems when attempts are made to correctly identify an individual. A child named Elizabeth Anne may be called Elizabeth in one record, Anne in another, and Anne Elizabeth and perhaps Elizabeth Anne in another. In addition to this it has often happened and still does, that a female might have decided to use another given name, completely different than the one she was given at birth." (Frank Smith, *The Lives and Times of Our English Ancestors* [Logan, Utah; Everton Pub., 1969], pp. 147-148.)*

16Middlesex Co., Va., Wills 1675-1798, p. 56.*

---

*Sources cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families.*

NALL

The name Nall, accepted by authorities to be of English origin, supposedly evolved from the expression "atten hall," the prefix "atten" coming from the old Saxon language. The unstressed "h" sound was gradually lost and replaced by the "n," forming "atte Nall," and finally, "Nall."[1]

The earliest record of the name in England is dated 1505–1508 when, in the northwest region of Derbyshire, "decayed rents" determined as uncollectable were dismissed on a "toft" or farm of Thomas Nall and on a cottage of John Nall.[2] Other Nalls also appear in early Derbyshire records. In the 1500s and 1600s, there were Nall families living in the adjoining counties of Staffordshire, Warwickshire, Leicestershire, Nottinghamshire, and later in Cheshire and Lancashire, and several Nall marriages were recorded in London during this period.[3]

The Nalle spelling is said to reflect the Latin influence on English names. "Niall" or "Njall," which means "champion," was latinized incorrectly as "Nigellus," and a Willemus filius Nigelli appeared on a list of taxables in 1086. One source suggests the name may have been derived from "Neale," which comes from the Old Irish and Gaelic "Niall,"[4] while a letter written in 1912 by a member of the Thomas family states he was taught from childhood that his ancestors on the Nall side were Scotch-Irish.[5]

1. MARTIN NALLE is believed to have been born in England. He was among sixty-two persons brought into Virginia in March 1701/2 by Chicheley Corbin Thacker, for which Thacker received a 3,080-acre grant lying in Pamunkey Neck in King and Queen County.[6] Martin Nalle possibly came as an indentured servant who worked off his indenture, perhaps earning the tract of "tobacco ground" he would later own. His not being listed on the 1704 Quit Rent Rolls indicates he owned no property at that time.[7] The name "Abigall Nelle" was also among those of the group transported to Virginia by Thacker, but Nelle appears to have been a separate surname from Nalle.

"Martin Nall" first appears in the court records of Essex County, Virginia, 2 February 1705/6 when he was a witness to a deed made by James Boughan to Richard and William Holt.[8] "At a court held for Essex County...the 10th day of May 1709...ordered by the Court that Martin Naul be sumoned to appear at next Court to be sworn Constable," a position he would hold until 10 July 1710.[9] On 9 January 1713/4 Martin Nalle purchased 194 acres adjoining his "tobacco ground."[10] Four men, one of whom was Martin Nalle, returned an appraisal of the estate of Andrew Hardee to the Essex County Court on 23 January 1715,[11] and Martin Nalle, William Hudson, and Thomas Moore, 21 May 1717, gave bond of £500 sterling to administer Richard Brazier's will.[12]

Mary Aldin (No. 4 in the Willis & Aldin chapter), the daughter of Robert Aldin and Ellianor Willis, was the wife of Martin Nalle, and they were wed possibly as early as 1702 and definitely by 5 June 1705, when "Mary Naule" and her sister Katherine Turbett received 300 acres of land in a deed made by their mother and stepfather. The division of this land was made 15 October 1722, at which time it was described as a 200-acre tract in Essex County; signing the document were Martin Nalle and Mary Nalle.[13]

The will of Martin Nalle was made on 9 April (no year given, but it is believed to have been 1728). Witnessed by Ame Nall, John Bates, and George Dillard, it made the following bequests:[14]

> *...Item I give to my beloved wife Mary Nall a negro man named Bristoll during her natural Life Item I give to my beloved son John Naul ten acres of my Land and the Remainer part of my Land I give to my beloved son Martin Naul to them and their heirs for ever. Item I give all the remainer part of my Estate real and personall to be equally Divided among my Eight Children only my wife to have an Equal part of the Personal Estate for her Life and the Eight head of Cattle I lent to my son John and my daughter Winnifret to be in part of their portion and I do appoint my beloved wife and my*

cousin Thomas Burke and Thos. Dillard my whole and sole Execrs. of this my last will and Testament.

"...At a court held for Essex County on the 18th day of September 1728 the within last will of Martin Nall deced was proved by the oath of Mary Nalle Executrix therein named." Inventory and appraisal of the estate, valued at £85.19.5, was dated 23 September 1728, and it was admitted to record at an Essex County Court held 19 November 1728.[14]

Mary (Aldin) Nalle died in the year 1734. Her nuncupative will, sworn to by Joseph Burnett and Winifred Dillard, was recorded 22 May of that year:[15]

> *Memorandum that Joseph Burnett aged about twenty three years made oath that Mary Nall on the twenty second day of March Desired him to take notis that she give to hir son Nathan Nall one negro boy called Jeme Atkinson and she give a fether bed that she purchased sence hir husband dyed to hir daughter Agness and she give all her wearing cloathes to her daughter Amey Frazer and she give to hir son Richd Nall two pewter basons three dishes and five plates and further saith not given under my hand this first day of April. 1734.*
>
> *Wm. Daingerfield*

Also on that date (22 May 1734), Martin Nalle (II), John Nalle, Thomas Dillard, and Joseph Burnett gave bond of £ 200 sterling to make an inventory of the personal property of Mary (Aldin) Nalle. The inventory and appraisement was returned 23 June 1734. The sale of her personal estate took place from 27 May to 24 July 1734, with John Nalle and Thomas Dillard making an account of the administration of the estate 16 March 1741.[15]

Both Martin and Mary Nalle were buried on their Essex County, Virginia, property located near Brays Fork, not far from Tappahannock. When it was sold in the year 1734 to Thomas Burke by their son John, he reserved "a piece of forty foot square for a burying place where Martin Nalle and Mary his wife lies buried."[16]

The children[17] of Martin Nalle and Mary Aldin, all believed born in Essex County, Virginia:

1 i. JOHN NALLE, b. ca. 1703.

ii. WINIFRED NALLE, b. ca. 1705; m. Thomas Dillard. They signed for their share of her father's estate in 1729,[18] and in 1734 she was "aged about Twenty nine years" when she attested to the will of her mother. "Thomas Dillard of the County of Culpeper Planter and Winifred his wife" sold land 15 Mar. 1749.[19] The will of a Thomas Dillard, dated 4 May and proved 22 June 1774 in Pittsylvania Co., Va., names his sons but does not mention a wife.[20]

iii. ELIZABETH "Betty" NALLE, b. ca. 1706; m. John Ennis. In 1729 they signed for their share of her father's estate,[18] and he bought items at the estate sale of her mother. The will of John Ennis, dated 9 Oct. 1754 and proved 13 May 1762 in Albemarle Co., Va., names his wife Elizabeth; she was referred to as "Betty Ennis" in the probate record.[21]

iv. MARTIN NALLE (II), b. ca. 1707 (see following).

v. AMEY "Ame" NALLE, b. ca. 1709; m. William Frazier? The name "Ame Wm. Frazer" appears on a receipt for a portion of the estate of Martin Nalle in 1729,[18] and "Amey Fraizier" received the balance of her share of her parents' estate in 1741. An administrator's bond was entered in the estate of a William Frazier in 1734 in Spotsylvania Co., Va.,[22] but there is no record of a will.

vi. AGNES NALLE, b. ca. 1712; unm. in 1741.[16] She possibly later m. Thomas Burke[23] (her father's cou.), who bought her parents' farm in 1734. In Essex Co., Va., is the will of a "Thomas Burk," dated 8 Jan. 1765 and proved 12 Feb. 1768; no wife is named.[24]

vii. RICHARD NALLE, b. ca. 1716. The guardianship of Richard and his bro. Nathan was awarded to their bro. John on 21 May 1734.[25]

viii. NATHAN NALLE, b. ca. 1721. The settlement of his guardianship account was exhibited in the Essex Co., Va., Court of 18 May 1742 by John Nalle.[26]

2. MARTIN NALLE (II), son of Martin and Mary (Aldin) Nalle, was born in about 1707[27] on his parents' farm in Essex County, Virginia. He received land in his father's will of 1728, and approximately two years later in Essex County he married his wife Isabell,[28] whose surname and parentage are not known.

In order to avoid confusion between members of this family who have the same given name, they are referred to in this chapter as Martin, Martin (II), and Martin (III), although they have not been designated as such in any records.

Sometime around the year 1736, Martin Nalle (II) and his wife Isabell left Essex County and settled in Orange County, Virginia. On 23 March 1741 Robert Green and his wife Elinor "in St. Marks parish and County of Orange in Virginia" sold to Martin Nalle "in the parish and county aforesaid," for 5 shillings, 170 acres "on the South Fork of the Goard Vine River...by the Mouth of the Devils Run."[29] He purchased an additional 200 acres in the "Gord Vine Fork" 3 May 1744, paying 5 shillings current money of Virginia.[30] Martin Nalle "of the County of Orange and Parish of St. Marks" on 8 October 1744 sold the remaining 55 acres of his father's Essex County land (part of the tract that was purchased in 1714) to Thomas Burke.[31] He expanded his land holdings "in the Gourd Vine Fork in the County of Orange on the Hazel River" on 26 March 1747, when he purchased 400 acres there.[32]

In 1749 Culpeper County was formed from the area of Orange County where he lived, and on 23 June of that year, 500 acres of land was granted from Thomas Lord Fairfax, proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia, to "Martin Nalle of the County of Culpeper." It was described as "a certain Tract of Waste Land in the said County and in the Gourd Vine Fork," and it bordered on other Nalle property owned there. Fairfax was to receive "yearly and every on the Feast Day of St. Michael the Archangel the Rent of one shilling sterling Money for every fifty acres of Land here-by Granted...."[33] Martin Nalle (II) on 20 April 1753 sold a 4-acre tract on the Hazel River "where-on now a Mill stands commonly known by the name of Nalle's Mill,"[34] and 6 February 1755 his final land acquisition took place, when he purchased 100 more acres in the Gourd Vine Fork in Culpeper County.[35] In all, he came into the ownership of over 1,350 acres of Piedmont land during his lifetime.

St. Mark's Parish, formed in 1730 from the division of St. George's Parish, was divided in 1752, creating Bromfield Parish. Two years later Martin Nalle (II) and Ambrose Powell nego-tiated the running of a division line between the two parishes, but the line still had not been run in 1762 when they exhibited an order seeking consideration of the division.[36] Martin Nalle (II) and John Strother, "Gentlemen Church Wardens" of Bromfield Parish, purchased 2 acres of land for the use and benefit of the parish in 1769.[37]

Rifles, brandy, hay, fodder, and beef were supplied by Martin Nalle (II) to the colonial army during the Revolution as seen by the following: he furnished ten rifles for Captain McClanahan's Company and was paid £51 on 19 September 1776;[38] in Public Service Claim Certificates dated 2 October 1780, he received £1,000 for forty gallons of brandy and £1,250 for fifty more gallons; and 18 September 1781 he received payment for "four thousand pounds Hay and one hundred and ten foot stock fodder." The certificate for beef states:[39]

> *Culpeper County I do hereby certify that I have received for publick use of Martin Nalle Eight hundred pounds of Beef—for which payment at the rate of Two pence per pound specia—shall be made according to law passed last May Given under my hand this 18 day of September 1781*
>
> *Birkett Davenport*

Martin Nalle (II), who was on the 1783 Tax List for Culpeper County, Virginia,[40] died there, apparently in 1788.[28] Although the location of the graveyard on his Devil's Run farm is no longer known, a large fieldstone with the inscription "M N 1788" lies near a stone building referred to as the old blacksmith shop.[41] Located near the present town of Boston, the property in 1977 was part of the 'Elmwood' estate

owned by Byrd Leavell.

Following is the will of Martin Nalle (II):

> *In the name of God amen! I Martin Nalle of Culpeper County being weak and low in health but of sound and Disposing Memory, But advanced in years do make this my Will and Testament for Selling my Temporal Recommending my sole to Infant Mercy through the merits of my Redeemer and my Body to the Earth to be entered in a Decent manner at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter mentioned —*
> *Imprimis, I lend and Devise to my Beloved wife Isabell the third part of my Estate During her Life or widowhood and after Decease or second marriage that part of my Estate to be sold and the money to be Equally Divided among my Children Hereafter mentioned Item, namely William Nalle, Martin, Ann, Rachel, Winny, Clary, Milly and my Grand Daughter Catey Parks. Item I give my son William Nalle Fifty pounds specie to buy him a negro which sum he is to account for in the General Division of my estate Hereafter Mentioned*
> *Item I give my Daughter Ann my Negro boy Jack which she is to Account for his value in the General Division.*
> *Item I give my Daughter Rachel my Negro Bell already Delivered to her which she is to account for in the General Division but not her Increase.*
> *Item, I give my son Martin my Negro King which he is not to account for in the General Division of my Estate.*
> *Item, I give my Daughter Clary my Negro Beck* [?] *which she is to account for in in the General Division but not her Increase*
> *Item, I give my Daughter Winny my Negro George which she is to account for in the General Division of my Estate*
> *Item, I give my Daughter Milly my negro mars which she is to account for in the General Division*
> *Item, I give my Grand Daughter Catey Parks the Eight part of my Estate arising from all other Families Gazettes Four months before the day of Sale and to be sold to the Highest Bidder and the Money arising from the said Sale to be Equally Divided among my Seven Children and my Gran Daughter above mentioned, if my Gran Daughter Catey Parks should die without heir that that part of Estate to Return to Mary Holloday other children, I appoint and Devise my beloved wife Isabell my Sons William and Martin Nalle and my son in Law Humphrey Sparks to be Executrix and Executors of this my Last will and Testament Sealed and Published by me this 9th day of March one thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Three*
>
> *Richard Parks* *Martin Nalle* [seal]
> *William Purvis*
> *John Tutt*

He apparently learned of the death of his daughter shortly after making the will, for a codicil was added on the same date, giving to "John Sanders all that part of my Estate already willed to his Late wife Winifred for the use of my, His Children by my Daughter Winny." Date of probate was 15 September 1788, and on 20 October 1788 the inventory of the estate, which was appraised at £738.19.9, was returned to the court.[28] A power of attorney from John Sanders, Ann Popham, John James, Malechi Aylor, Martin Nall (III), Humphrey Sparks, and John Parks to the executor of the will, William Nalle, was proved by oaths given by John Tutt and John Popham and it was ordered to be recorded 19 January 1789.[42] The settlement of the estate was returned on 17 October 1791 by William Nalle, approved, and ordered to be recorded.[43]

Isabell Nalle also died in the year 1788. The administrator's account of William Nalle states: "1788 To [cash pd] for a coffin for my Mother"; "To [cash] pd the Doctr for ditto [my Mother]"; "To [cash] pd Pailing in my Fathers do [G Yard]."[43]

The children of Martin Nalle (II) and his wife Isabell:

2 i. WILLIAM NALLE, b. ca. 1734 in Essex Co., Va.

ii. MARTIN NALL (III), b. ca. 1736 in Essex or Orange Co., Va. (see following).

iii. ANN NALLE, b. ca. 1738 in Orange Co., Va.; d. between 12 Mar. 1822 (date of her will) and 19 July 1824 (date of probate),[44] most likely in Culpeper Co., Va.; m. ca. 1760 in Culpeper Co., Va., to Job Popham (d. ca. 1782[45]). He purchased 150 acs. in Culpeper Co. 21 Feb. 1760, and on 19 Apr. 1790 she bought 100 acs. of her father's estate, adjoining land her husband had acquired.[46]

iv. RACHEL NALLE, b. ca. 1740 in Orange Co., Va.; d. after 1791 (at which time her father's estate was settled); m. by 1783 (date of her father's will) to Malechi Aylor.

v. MARY NALLE, b. ca. 1743 in Orange Co., Va.; d. by 1783; m. _____ Holloday. Their dau. was the Catey Parks named in the will of Martin Nalle (II).

vi. WINIFRED "Winny" NALLE, b. 1745–1750 in Orange or Culpeper Co., Va.; d. ca. 9 Mar. 1783;[47] m. ca. 1770–1780 John Sanders.

vii. CLARA "Clary" NALLE, b. ca. 1750 in Culpeper Co., Va.; d. after the year 1823(?), probably in Pulaski Co., Ky.; m. ca. 1770 in Culpeper Co., Va., to John James (b. 1749; d. 1823). In 1785 they went to Lincoln Co., Ky., and then about 1797 moved to Pulaski Co., Ky., purchasing land there.[48] John James was granted a permit to build a grist mill on Flat Lick in 1799 and was one of the organizers of Flat Lick Baptist Church in that same year. He served as justice of Pulaski County in 1800, and was also elected to Kentucky's State House of Representatives in 1800, 1802, and 1807.[49]

viii. MILDRED "Milly" NALLE, b. ca. 1750–1755 in Culpeper Co., Va.; d. possibly between 1820 and 1830 in Owen Co., Ky.; m. ca. 1776 in Culpeper Co., Va., to Humphrey Sparks. By 1795 they had moved to Scott Co., Ky., where his name appears from 1796 through 1812 on tax lists[50] and the 1810 Census.[51] A member of Forks of Elkhorn Church in 1801, she was dismissed in 1818.[52] Humphrey Sparks apparently moved his family to Franklin Co., Ky., where he was on the 1818 Tax List. They possibly lived in the area that in 1819 became Owen Co., since they were listed on the 1820 Census there.[51]

3. MARTIN NALL (III), second son of Martin (II) and Isabell Nalle, was born in about the year 1736,[53] either in Essex or Orange (now Culpeper) County, Virginia. As did most members of the Nalle family who left Virginia, he appears to have discarded the "e" from his surname prior to migrating to Kentucky.

His father may possibly have served in the French and Indian War, but since he was nearly 50 years of age at that time, it is more likely the person named in the following military accounts is Martin (III):

- Following passage of an act on 25 March 1756 in the Virginia House of Burgesses in order to raise a militia, it was "Resolved that the following claims from the County of Culpeper ought to be paid by the Public...To Nineteen Foot Soldiers, Ninety-five Days each at 15 lbs. Tobacco per Day...Martin Nall assignee of Murdock M'Kenzie...1425 lbs. of Tobacco each."[54] Militia mem-bers also named were William Nalle and Charles Yancey (Yancey chapter).
- In 1764 in an expedition under Col. Bouquet against the Shawnee Indians, Martin Nalle served in an Independent Corps under Major John Field.[55]
- Under a claim for his service that was filed in Culpeper County 18 October 1779, Martin Nall on 12 November 1779 was awarded a military warrant of 50 acres of bounty land in Fayette County, Kentucky, situated on the Ohio River below the Three Islands, near the town of Mays-ville in present Mason County, Kentucky.[56] It was surveyed 30 June 1785, and in 1796 he paid taxes on this property.

Sometime between the years 1764 and 1773, Martin Nall (III) and his brother William moved out of Culpeper County, across the Blue Ridge Mountains into then Augusta County, Virginia.[57] Martin settled near the town of Shenandoah, and William made his home near Elkton. A series of hostilities with the Indians in 1774 resulted in Lord Dunmore's War, the major battle taking place 10 October 1774 at Point Pleasant on the Ohio River; listed in "Capt. William Nalle's Company of volunteers from near Elkton, Augusta Co., Va., in the campaign to Point Pleasant" was his brother "Lt. Martain Nalle."[58] Martin Nall's name appears in court records until 1778 in Augusta County, in which he was a defendant in a suit, registered hemp certificates, purchased a saddle at an estate sale, and 21 March 1775 "Martin Nalle jr,

William Nalle and John Seller returned their appraise-ment of the estate of Francis Kirtley."[59]

Martin Nall (III) appears to have spent at least part of 1775 and 1776 in Kentucky establish-ing claims to land. On the bank of the Big Barren River near the present site of Bowling Green, thirteen men carved their names on a beech tree 13 June 1775.[60] Most have been identified as resi-dents of Augusta County, Virginia; one of the names, interpreted as "N Nall," may actually have been "M Nall," since the first stroke of the "N" was often superimposed on the final stroke of the preceding "M."[61]

In the year 1778 Martin Nall (III) became a resident of Shenandoah County, Virginia, when it was formed from land he lived on in Augusta County, and 30 April of that year, "Martin Knowle, Captain," was included in the swearing-in of the county militia. "Martin Knole" was also sworn in to the Commission of the Peace for the county of Shenandoah at the October Court for 1778, at which he served as one of the gentlemen justices. In March and November 1779, as well as July and December of 1780, he again served as a gentleman justice of the court.[62] On 28 June 1781 the court "Ordered that Martin Nall, Gent., be recommended to the Governor as a proper person for Colonel to command the Second Battalion of the Militia of this County." He, along with Richard Branham, was appointed to take a list of taxable property on 28 February 1782, and at a court of 31 May 1782, "Upon motion of Martin Nall he is allowed thirty days service as Comissary and Quartermaster of the militia of this County...."[63] On 29 August of that year, he and Joseph Watson returned lists of tithables taken by them.[61]

Martin Nall (III) is thought to have returned to Kentucky in the fall of the year 1782, bringing his family with him and settling in Lincoln County. The first record of him there was noted at the January Court of 1783 when he was ordered to appraise the estate of John Gordon.[64] Also, he was named an executor of James Gordon's will, made 16 November 1784 in Lincoln County.[65]

His land grants in Kentucky totalled 4,850 acres.[66] At a court held at St. Asaphs on 19 April 1780, "Martin Nall Jun'r" claimed a settlement of 400 acres plus a preemption of 1,000 acres for having raised a crop in 1775 and 1776 on the Ohio River nine miles above the mouth of the Big Kentucky, and on the same date "Martin Nall Sen'r by Martin Nall Jun'r" also made a claim of 1,400 acres for having had a crop of corn raised for him in 1776 "on the first creek that empties into Salt River."[67] And a grant, surveyed 2 April 1785, was registered to "Martin Nall Junr." on a preemption treasury warrant for 1,000 acres and bordered on "his settlement on the Ohio River." He was also granted 400 acres located on the Ohio in Fayette County on a Certificate in Right of Settlement. Another 1,400 acres of land received through a series of grants apparently was bought by him, as he is referred to as William Dryden's assignee;[68] lying "on the main forks of Elkhorn" and "the South Fork of Elkhorn," this land had a survey date of 15 August 1788. This apparently was where he made his final home, approximately nine miles west of Lebanon (now Georgetown), Kentucky.[69]

Woodford County was created from Fayette in the year 1788, and in September 1789 Martin Nall (III) was appointed surveyor of a section of road there.[70] He was a taxpayer in Fayette County 23 May 1789, while the Woodford County Tax List, taken on 27 May 1790, recorded him in that county.[71] At a Woodford County Court of December 1790, a claim was paid "To Martin Nall for a certificate of seven young wolfheads / 350 Pounds of Tobacco / £ 2.3.9." In August of 1791 Martin and his brother William, who had also come to Kentucky, were appointed to make a final deter-mination in a suit, and he was one of four men named in June 1792 to appraise the personal estate of Robert Todd, deceased.[72]

On 5 June 1792 Martin Nall (III) sold a 200-acre tract on "South Elkhorn...near the road lead-ing from Frankfort to Georgetown..." to John Price,[73] and on 7 October of the same year Samuel Dawson purchased 166 acres from Martin and William Nall, part of 1,000 acres of land granted to William in Bourbon County, Kentucky.[74] On 26 August 1794, "The following Certificate was this day [burned—not readable] took the oath prescribed by law against the further importation of slaves and entered a Negro boy named Tawny. Given under my hand this 27th day of June 1794 [signed] Martin Nall." The following entry was dated 26

June 1797: "On the motion of Martin Nall for a writ of [illegible] setting forth that he is in possession of the land on both sides of the spring branch whereon is a convenient place to erect a Water Grist Mill...."[75] This would indicate he followed what apparently was the family calling of milling.

He patented another 2,000 acres of Kentucky land 24 March 1801 in Mercer and Washington counties; two land office treasury warrants had been entered 16 and 17 May 1780, with the survey made on 12 October 1797.[76] "Martin Nall of Scott County" (Scott had been formed in 1792 from Woodford) sold to John Miles 220 acres of this survey 24 December 1798, and an additional 180 acres were sold 8 January 1802.[77] In the Bourbon County Court in October 1801, Martin Nall's request for testimony from witnesses was accepted regarding his deceased brother William's claim to 1,000 acres of land on Stoner's Fork, with depositions stating that improvements were made at two claim sites in 1775 and 1776, including building a cabin, and the initials of the brothers were located on nearby trees by the commissioners.[78] According to the Scott County Tax List of 1802, "Martin Naul" was taxed on land in the counties of Scott, Nelson, Galatin, and Bourbon, and in 1806 "Martin Nall Snr." was owner of property in Scott, Mason, Bourbon, and Nelson counties.[79]

Martin Nall (III) is believed to have died in the latter part of 1806 in Scott County, Kentucky. No will for him has been found, but the names of his children have been determined from guard-ianship proceedings and a lawsuit over a warranty deed filed in 1810. A $10,000 administrator's bond in the estate of Martin Nall, deceased, was entered into on 22 December 1806 by Thomas Thomas (Martin's son-in-law), Lewis Nall, and Martin Nall (IV), and they also gave bond in the sum of $2,000 in the matter of Thomas Thomas being named guardian of "Milly Nall." Similar bonds were entered regarding the guardianship of James Nall by Lewis Nall, and for "Polly Nall" by Martin Nall (IV).[80] In February of 1807 Richard Gano, a justice of the court, was appointed as guardian of Charles Nall.[81]

On 26 September 1810 in Franklin County, Kentucky, a suit was brought against the heirs of Martin Nall (III) by Ann James over a faulty title to 35 1/2 acres of land purchased from him 1 June 1795.[82] And in August 1817,

> *On motion of Lewis Nall Administration is granted him on the Estate of his father Martin Nall dec'd Who Thereupon agreeably to Law and with Thomas Thomas, William Nall, James Nall, Henry Thomas his securities entered into and acknowledged bond for the sum of six thousand dollars conditioned as the Law directs....*[83]

Winifred Yancey (No. 2 in the Yancey chapter), who was a daughter of Lewis Davis Yancey and Mildred Winifred Cavanaugh, was the wife of Martin Nall (III). Theye were married in about the year 1766 in Culpeper County, Virginia, and she died after 1793 and probably before 1800 in Scott County, Kentucky. He possibly had a second marriage—to Anne (Yancey) Nalle, sister of his deceased wife and the widow of his brother William, who died in about 1796. The marriage would have occurred after that date and by 1806. In a biographical sketch of James Nall, son of Martin (III), it is stated that he was raised by an aunt.[84]

The children of Martin Nall (III) and Winifred Yancey:

3 i. LEWIS NALL, b. ca. 1768 in Augusta Co., Va.

4 ii. MARTIN NALL (IV), b. 18 Sept. 1772 in Augusta Co., Va.

iii. ELIZABETH NALL, b. ca. 1775 in Augusta Co., Va.; d. after 23 Apr. 1828 and before June 1830 in Hardin Co., Ky.;[85] m.(1) ca. 1795 her 2nd cou. John Nalle (b. 1766; d. 1811; son of Francis Nalle & Ann Gatewood); m.(2) 4 Apr. 1814 in Washington Co., Ky., to her 2nd cou. William Nall (b. 1770; d. 1837; son of James Nall & Elizabeth Nelly). A conveyance of land in Wash-ington Co., Ky., made in 1818 refers to a tract of 283 acs. "...being the same whereon the said John Nall lived at his death and whereon William Nall now lives...."[86]

iv. ANN "Nancy" NALL, b. 17 Feb. 1784, probably in Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 16 Dec. 1861 in Hardin Co., Ky.;[87] m. 2 Dec. 1802 in Washington Co., Ky., to Thomas Thomas (V)[88] (Family 145). In about 1814 they moved from Washington Co. to Hardin Co., Ky., where they made a permanent home near Elizabethtown.

5 v. JAMES NALL, b. 30 Apr. 1787[89] in Fayette Co., Ky.

vi. MARY "Polly" NALL, b. ca. 1789 in Woodford Co., Ky.; d. 4 Nov. 1843 in Larue Co., Ky.[90] (see following).

vii. CHARLES NALL, b. ca. 1791 in Woodford Co., Ky.; living in the year 1810; possibly moved to Marion Co., Mo.

viii. MILDRED "Milly" NALL, b. ca. 1793 in Scott Co., Ky.; d. before 14 Feb. 1828[91] (most likely in 1827) in Hardin Co., Ky.; m. 12 Feb. 1818 in Hardin Co., Ky., to James Pawley[92] (b. 1792; d. 1862). Her bro.-in-law Thomas Thomas was appointed as her guardian in 1806, and settlement of his account was made in Mar. 1813 in Scott Co., Ky.[93] The James & Mildred Pawley family is listed on the 1820 Hardin Co., Ky., Census.[94]

4. MARY "Polly" NALL, daughter of Martin Nall (III) and Winifred Yancey, was born ca. 1789 in Woodford (now Scott) County, Kentucky.[95] When her father died she was about 17 years old, at which time her brother Martin entered bond of $2,000 for the guardianship of "Polly Nall, orphan to Martin Nall, dec'd," at the Scott County Court of December 1806.[80]

Mary Nall's marriage to Henry W. Thomas (No. 6 in the Thomas chapter) was recorded 11 December 1810 in Franklin County, Kentucky,[96] where her brother was living at that time.

The source for this chapter unless otherwise noted is Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families of America.* This contains a complete listing of all known Nall descendants.

1Charles W. Bardsley, *A Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1967), p. 549. The hall, home of the chief or noble of a village, later became a group of buildings centered by the main hall and courtyard; around this was the wall and moat, and then the stables, barns, huts of the tenants, and the fields.*

2I. S. W. Blanchard, ed., *The Duchy of Lancaster's Estates in Derbyshire, 1485-1540* (Derbyshire Archaeological Society, 1971), pp. 72, 81.*

3Lichfield Original Wills and Administrations, District Probate Court, Birmingham, Warwickshire, England; Percival Boyd, *Boyd's Miscellaneous Marriage Index* (of England), 2nd series (Salt Lake City: Genealogical Society, n.d.), n.p.*

4P. H. Reaney, *A Dictionary of British Surnames* (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1958), p. 228.*

5Letter written by Howard M. Thomas (Family 273) to Joseph W. Catlett (14 Nov. 1912).

6Virginia Land Grants & Patents No. 9, 1695–1706, p. 427.*

7Corresp.—Henry E. Christiansen, Supt. Research Dept., Genealogical Society, Salt Lake City, to Albert Nalle of Philadelphia, Pa. (1960).*

8Essex Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, vol. 12, pp. 163-165.* 9Essex Co., Va., Court Orders, vol. 4, part 1, p. 150; part 2, p. 277.*

10Essex Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, vol. 14, pp. 197-199.* 11*Ibid.,* part 1, p. 514.*

12Essex Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, vol. 15, p. 47.* 13Essex Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, vol. 12, pp. 115-116*; vol. 17, p. 108.*

14Essex Co., Va., Wills, Bonds & Inventories Book 4, pp. 273-274, 274a, 275, 275a.*

15Essex Co., Va., Wills, Bonds & Inventories Book 5, pp. 271-272, 285-287; Book 6, pp. 368-370, 366.*

16Essex Co., Va., Deeds, vol. 20 (1733-1736), pp. 86-92.* 17Estimated birth dates based on available records.*

18Essex Co., Va., Wills, Bonds & Inventories Book 4, p. 301.*

19Culpeper Co., Va., Deeds, vol. A, p. 144.* 20Pittsylvania Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, vol. 5, pp. 409-410.*

21Albemarle Co., Va., Will Book 2, pp. 122-123 (the will was written in Louisa Co., Va.).*

22Clayton Torrence, *Virginia Wills and Administrations 1632-1800* (Richmond, Va.: Wm. Byrd Press, 1930), p. 159.*

23Albert Nall, *Nalle Family Records,* pp. 5, 9.* 24Essex Co., Va., Will Book 12, pp. 156-159.*

25Essex Co., Va., Will Book 5, pp. 260-261, 263-264.* 26Essex Co., Va., Will Book 6, p. 370.*

27Based on the assumption he was of age when named in his father's will in 1728.*

28Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book C, pp. 315-318.* 29Orange Co., Va., Deed Book 5, pp. 47-52.*

30Orange Co., Va., Deed Book 9, p. 101.* 31Essex Co., Va., Deeds, vol. 23, pp. 215-216.*

32Orange Co., Va., Deed Book 10, pp. 485-486.* 33Virginia Northern Neck Land Grants, vol. G, p. 212.*

34Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book A, pp. 514-517.* 35Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book B, pp. 322-325.*

36Green, *Notes on Culpeper County,* part 1, pp. 35, 15. 37Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book F, p. 48.*

38Page 27 of an unnamed source of records obtained from Virginia State Lib. at Richmond.*

39"Certificates, Culpeper," *Public Service Claims* (Richmond: Virginia State Lib., n.d.), #390-1, #390-2, #242, #246.*

40Augusta B. Fothergill and John M. Naugle, *Virginia Tax Payers 1782-87* (Orig. pub. 1940; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1966).*

41Conversation between Mr. & Mrs. McDaniel, tenants of the house, and Sally Nall Dolphin (July 1968).*

42Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book O, p. 488.* 43Culpeper Co, Va., Will Book D, pp. 14-15.*

44Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book I, pp. 348-349.* 45Inventory of his estate, taken in 1782, is in Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book B, p. 471.*

46Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book C, pp. 267-268; Book P, pp. 354-356.*

47Date of her father's will, in which she is named. However, a codicil added on the same date states she was then deceased.

48Robert Peter, *History of Fayette County, Kentucky* (Chicago: O.L. Baskin & Co., 1882), p. 844.*

49Alma Owens Tebbals, *A History of Pulaski County, Kentucky* (Bagdad, Ky.: Grace Owens Moore, 1952), pp. 69, 89, 21, 32, 133.*

50Russel E. Bidlack, "The Sparks Family of Orange, Culpeper and Madison Counties, Virginia," *The Sparks Quarterly* 4 (June 1956):132-137.*

51Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* p. 380. 52Darnell, *Forks of Elkhorn,* p. 269.

53Estimated on his age at the time of his service as a soldier, and the order of children as named in his father's will.*

54H. R. McIlwaine, ed., *Journal of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1752–1755, 1756–1758* (Richmond: n. p., 1909), p. 376.*

55Crozier, *Virginia Colonial Militia,* p. 40.* 56Kentucky Land Grants, vol. 12, p. 190.*

57Augusta Co., Va., Order Book 15, p. 116.* 58 John W. Wayland, ed., *A History of Rockingham County, Virginia,* (Dayton, Va.: Ruebush Elkins Co., 1912), pp. 63, 449.*

59Augusta Co., Va., Order Book 15, pp. 429, 453; Augusta Co., Va., Will Book 5, pp. 574, 337.*

60Wayland, ed., *History of Shenandoah Co., Va.* (Strasburg, Va.; Shenandoah Pub. House, 1927), pp. 210, 41-46.*
61Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* p. 371.
62Shenandoah Co., Va., Court Minute Book 1774–1780, pp. 42, 47, 79, 87, 135, 151, 171.*
63Shenandoah Co., Va., Court Order Book 1781–1784, pp. 37, 49, 79.*
64Lincoln Co., Ky., Order Book 1781-1791, p. 24.* 65Lincoln Co., Ky., Will Book A, n. p.*
66Willard R. Jillson, *The Kentucky Land Grants* (Louisville: Standard Printing Co., 1925), pp. 3-5.*
67"Certification Book of the Virginia Land Commission 1779–80," *RKHS* 21:262.
68Kentucky Land Grants, vol. 8, p. 516; vol. 12, p. 190; vol. 6, p. 513; vol. 14, pp. 321, 319, 320, 327; vol. 11, p. 572.*
69From a biographical sketch of Gabriel Nall, grandson of Martin Nall (III), obtained from the Schuyler Brown Historical Genealogical Society, Rushville, Ill.*
70Woodford Co., Ky., Order Book A, p, 26.*
71Charles B. Heinemann, *"First Census" of Kentucky 1790* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1971), p. 71.
72Woodford Co., Ky., Order Book A, p. 180; Book B, pp. 23, 181.* 73Woodford Co., Ky., Deeds, vol. B, pp. 110-111.*
74Bourbon Co., Ky., Deed Book B, p. 308.* 75Scott Co., Ky., Order Book A, pp. 33, 85.*
76Kentucky Land Grants, vol. 14, p. 286.* 77Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book B, pp. 219-220, 571-572.*
78Bourbon Co., Ky., Order Book C, pp. 131, 227-228.* 79Scott Co., Ky., Tax Lists 1794-1817.*
80Scott Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 332-334.* 81Scott Co., Ky., Order Book A, p. 315.*
82Franklin Co., Ky., Circuit Court, box 110.* 83Scott Co., Ky., Order Book B, pp. 54, 354.*
84J.H. Spencer, *A History of Kentucky Baptists* (Cincinnati: J.R. Baumes, 1886), 2:64-65.*
85She was named in a deed in Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book J, pp. 188-189, but in the 1830 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 360, no female of her age category is found in the household of Wm. Nall.*
86Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book F, pp. 47-48.*
87Birth & death dates are from the family records of Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif.
88Date of marriage is in the Thomas family pigskin-bound record book, in the possession of Robert B. Thomas; the date 29 Nov. 1802 (evidently the bond date) is in Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 43.
89*Kentucky Bible Records* (Lexington, Ky.: Kentucky Society DAR, 1962), 2:79 (date taken from the James Nall family Bible in the possession of Wendell Setzer of Lexington, Ky.).*
90Edward Benningfield, *Larue County, Ky. Cemeteries* (Owensboro, Ky.: McDowell Pub., 1982), p. 100; family records of Ailene Cerf McManus of New Albany, Ind.
91Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Records show James Pawley m.(2) 14 Feb. 1828 Nancy Smith.*
92Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book A, #68. 93Scott Co., Ky., Will Book D, p. 169.* 941820 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 68.*
95Estimate based on her marriage date, known birth dates of her siblings, 1830 & 1840 census records. The age on her gravestone—interpreted as 21—is erroneous, as 51 would be more accurate.*
96Annie Walker Burns, *Kentucky Vital Statistics, Franklin County 1794–1851* (Frankfort, Ky.: n.p., 1931), p. 63; Darnell, *Forks of Elkhorn,* p. 281.

*Sources cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families.*

CASIER & UZILLE

Members of the Protestant religion in France, called Huguenots, were granted religious free-dom by the Edict of Nantes in 1598, but when it was revoked in 1685 by Louis XIV, they were left with three options: 1) convert to Catholicism; 2) hold to their religious beliefs and be severely punished or killed; or 3) escape. Those who made the last choice fled to Switzerland, Germany, Holland, England, the French West Indies, and America.

1. PHILIPPE CASIER was a resident of the village of Ousille-la-Rivière in France when the Huguenots there were attacked by the Catholics in the early 1600s. Among the survivors of the attack was Marie Taine, at that time about 16 years of age, and she rescued an infant, given the name "David of Ousille." Philippe and Marie were married, and with the infant David, fled to the island of Martinique in the Caribbean.

The French West India Company had begun sending colonists there as early as 1627, and by 1640 there were nearly a thousand on the island. Five years later the people revolted against the tyranny of the governor, and Philippe Casier, said to be "weary of rough pioneer life among wild Caribs, and more weary of the civil anarchy then reigning in the islands,"[1] returned to Europe with many other Huguenots. He and his family are said to have gone first to Calais, a city and port in northern France.

The town of Sluis in Flanders had been taken from the Spaniards by the Dutch in 1604, and there the Casiers' daughter Hester was born. They resided there for some time before moving up the Rhine valley to Mannheim, Germany, where thousands of persecuted Protestants, especially Calvinists, were welcomed and given opportunity for employment in the city. However, many felt insecure in a country lying on France's border, liable to invasion at any time, and for this reason or perhaps the prospect of a better life in America, Philippe Casier and his family, with David Uzille (believed to have changed his name from "Ousille" to accommodate the Flemish-speaking people of Calais), who had by this time married the Casiers' daughter Marie, set sail from Holland on the *Gilded Otter,* departing the island of Texel on 27 April 1660. Their destination was Manhattan Island, and included among the passengers was Jacob Leisler, later to gain fame as the leader of "Leisler's Rebellion."

Isaac Taine,[2] the brother of Philippe Casier's wife Marie, had gone to the New World several years earlier and been made a burgher of New Amsterdam. This village on the lower end of Man-hattan Island (today within the limits of Wall Street and Broadway in New York City) consisted in 1660 of 200 poorly constructed homes, housing some 1,400 people. Enclosed by a fort were the Dutch church and a windmill.

A year later the Casiers and Uzilles were living at "Nieuw Haerlem." (Established in 1658 by the Dutch and named after their city in Holland, New Harlem is today the Harlem section of New York City.) Philippe Casier became a landholder there, owning property on Jochem Pieters Flat. He and his wife joined the church 2 October 1662, and he was appointed *schepen* (alderman) 16 November of that year. On 11 January 1663 Philippe sold a lot on Van Keulen's Hook.

He died on about 4 February 1663, and Riker's *Harlem* says: "In the death of Casier the com-munity lost one of its sterling men, a skillful farmer, and valued for his experience and judgment. His place in the magistracy was filled, April 23d, by the appointment of Michiel J. Muyden."[1]

His widow then sold their Harlem property and purchased a house in "the Markvelt-steegie" in New York (renamed when the British gained control in 1664), living there several years with her sons, who were bakers. On 7 April 1671 she was married to Jean le Roy of Harlem and they moved to Staten Island in 1676.

Philippe Casier and Marie Taine had the following children:

i. JEAN CASIER, b. on the French island of Martinique; will proved 24 Jan. 1710 on Staten Island; m.(1) 1680 Elizabeth Damen (dau. of John Damen of Brooklyn); m.(2) Susannah _____, who survived him. He served as a private in Harlem's 3rd Military Company, and he and his bro. Jacques were members of Captain Steenwyck's troop in 1673. In 1676 Jean Casier accompanied his mother to Staten Island,

obtaining that year a grant of 80 acs. of land on Long Neck. In 1701 he, his bro.-in-law Jean Belleville, and other French subjects sent their names to England to be naturalized by act of Parliament.

ii. JACQUES CASIER, appears to have d. unm. soon after 1673, when he was listed as a member of Captain Steenwyck's troop.

iii. MARIE CASIER (see following).

iv. HESTER CASIER, b. at Sluis, Flanders; m. 1677 Jean Belleville (living in 1703; from St. Martin, near La Rochelle, France). In 1701 they owned a farm adjoining that of her bro. Jean on Long Neck on Staten Island.

v. SARAH CASIER, b. 1662 at Harlem on Manhattan Island; m. 1680 Jacques Guion, a merchant from St. Martin, France, "she being much his junior." He was the owner of 200 acs. on Staten Island, granted him 13 Oct. 1664 (on which some of his descendants were still residing in 1881), and in 1678 he made a return visit to Europe. His widow Sarah was executrix of his will, made 3 May 1680 and proved 1 Dec. 1694.

2. MARIE CASIER, the eldest daughter of Philippe Casier and Marie Taine, is said to have been born on the island of Martinique in the Caribbean.

She married David Uzille, who was "adopted" by her parents prior to going to Martinique. He was born about 1630, and the Uzille family supposedly originated from near La Moussaye, located south of St. Malo in lower Brittany's interior, and were members of the Reformed Church there. Brittany borders on Normandy, where the Uzille name—and "Usile," its alternate spelling—may have had its derivation from the place name Ousille-la-Rivière.[3]

David is said to have farmed at Calais before he and Marie went with her family to Flanders and then to Mannheim, where their son Peter, and probably daughter Marie also, were born.

In 1660 the family sailed with Marie's parents to America, where David purchased land on Jochem Pieters Flat in New Harlem on Manhattan Island. There they joined the Dutch Reformed Church, where, under the influence of the Dutch language, the church records spelled their name as "Zheel," which was subsequently translated to "Gille." They may have then moved to Staten Island, where their son Peter is known to have married in 1686. Peter, and possibly his parents too, ultimately moved to the Esopus area of the New York Colony, where his sister is believed to have married in about 1687. Esopus was located on the west side of the Hudson River between the Catskills and the Highlands, and there the town of Wiltwyck (now Kingston, New York) was laid out.

David Uzille and Marie Casier had two known children, both believed to have been born at Mannheim, Germany:

i. PETER UZILLE, b. in 1659; m. 6 Apr. 1686 on Staten Island to Cornelia Damen "of the Wall-about" (a section of Long Island), a sister of the wife of his uncle Jean Casier. They moved to Bushwick, near where his bro.-in-law Michael Parmentier lived, but both ultimately settled at Poughkeepsie in Dutchess Co., N. Y., where Peter was living in 1714.

ii. MARIE MAGDALAINE UZILLE/GILLE, d. 1688-1691[4] (see following).

3. MARIE MAGDALAINE GILLE,[5] as her surname came to be spelled in America, was the only known daughter of David Uzille and Marie Casier. Although baptized 3 December 1662 at the Dutch Reformed Church[6] at New Harlem on Manhattan Island, she may have been born at Mannheim, Germany.

In about the year 1687 she married Abraham LeRoux[7] (No. 3 in the LaRue chapter), probably in the Esopus region of the New York Colony where he is known to have lived.

The source for this chapter unless otherwise noted is James Riker, *Harlem, Its Origin and Early Annals* (New York: By the Author, 1881); and the research of J. Ray Franklin of North Highlands, Calif. (cited in Donald LaRue Watson's records on the Internet at http://members.cox.net/hessen/larue,htm).

1Riker, *Harlem,* pp. 103-104.

2Isaac Taine (or "Tayne," as he wrote it) had a land grant in 1666 at New Castle, Del., where he was living ten yrs. later. He m. Sarah Reson.

3Dr. Karl Larew, *Garrett Larew—Civil War Soldier* (Baltimore, 1975).

4Her son Peter was bap. 25 Mar. 1688, and her husband remarried ca. Jan. 1692.

5Larew, *Garrett Larew,* shows her name as "Magdalen." Riker, *Harlem,* shows it as "Maria-Magdalen Uzille," and incorrectly states she "married, I

believe, Jonas Le Roy, of Esopus."

6"LaRue Genealogy," compiled by James H. LaRue, on the Internet at http://www.jlarue.com/genealogy.html. It has been assumed by both Riker and Larew that since she was bap. 1662 at New Harlem, that was also the date and place of her birth.

7Larew, *Garrett Larew.* The date is estimated from their son Peter's baptism 25 Mar. 1688.

CRESSON

The Cresson family seat is believed to have been 'Menil la Cresson' (Cresson Manor), which was located near Abbeville in France, in the former province of Picardy, where a Cresson served as magistrate. The Cressons of Burgundy, several of whom were Reformed ministers, are believed to have been a related family.

1. PIERRE CRESSON married Elizabeth Vuilesme.[1]

2. PIERRE CRESSON, their son, was married 5 June 1639 to Rachel Clauss (also shown as Cloos) at Sedan, Picardy. She was born in Picardy in about 1615,[2] a daughter of Pierre Clauss and Jeanna Famelar,

Pierre and Rachel Cresson and their son Jacques were among thousands of Huguenots who evaded Catholic oppression in France by escaping to the north. The town of Sluis in Flanders had been taken from the Spaniards by the Dutch in 1604, and it was there that the Cressons' second child was born. From Sluis they traveled to Leyden, Holland, where the list of refugees in 1640 included these Cressons: Pierre, Nicolas, and Venant, all of whom were married.

At the time he arrived in Holland, Pierre Cresson was in the neighborhood of 30 years of age, which makes his year of birth about 1609.[3] He spent seventeen years there at Ryswyk and Delft, and was employed as a gardener for the Prince of Orange, resulting in his being known thereafter as "Pierre le Gardinier."

The city of Amsterdam had established the colony of New Amstel on the Delaware River in America, and in 1657 they were seeking people to go there and settle. This evidently appealed to the Cressons, for they were among those who set sail across the Atlantic that year.[4] In 1658 Gov. Peter Stuyvesant of New Amsterdam visited the colony there and employed Pierre Cresson "for his service at the Manhattans," with the proposition that Cresson's debt to the city of Amsterdam be removed. Pierre made a trip back to Holland soon after, returning again on the ship *Beaver,* which carried a group of French agriculturists. The vessel departed Europe on 25 April 1659 and arrived six weeks later, in what was considered at that time a quick crossing.

On Manhattan Island the Cressons settled in the village of New Harlem, with Pierre on 16 August 1660 being appointed as one of three aldermen when the town created an "Inferior Court of Justice." Among those signing a paper in 1663 addressed to the Director General and Council in New Netherland were "Moy Pier Cresson" (Me, Pier Cresson) and Jean le Roy (Casier & Uzille chapter), complaining they were led to believe the annual fee of 8 *guilders* they were required to pay for each *morgen* of land taken by them was to be made in wampum (beads made from conch shells), but now they were compelled to pay in beaver hides. The Council agreed to relieve them of making any payments for eight years.

On 7 June 1663 news reached Harlem of an Indian massacre of the Dutch settlers at Esopus, ninety miles to the north. Fearing their village might also be attacked, the people assembled and constructed palisades, arms and ammunition were procured, and military companies were formed. Pierre Cresson was made corporal and his son Jacques a private in the 1st Company, and a part of the Harlem Militia was sent with an expedition to Esopus that routed the Indians.

Pierre Cresson in 1667 had leased his farm for three years to Glaude Delamater, a magistrate of the court, and the two were involved in a court dispute 19 May 1670 over an ox that apparently died due to Delamater's neglect. Insults were exchanged, resulting in both parties being fined 12 *guilders* and reparation ordered to be made for the ox. At the end of the lease agreement another argument arose between the two over a broken farm tool, with Pierre demanding in open court 1 September 1670 that his tools be returned to him and Delamater replying the broken implement was being repaired at the smith's. Again on 6 October Cresson demanded his tools be delivered, but the court decreed he must fetch them himself and fined him 12 *guilders.* On 1 December he asked the court if he must comply with its directive; when told he

must do so, he denounced the magistrates as "unjust judges," declaring that "instead of judges they were devils." For this he was taken into custody and sent before the high sheriff of New York but was soon released. Bent on leaving the town, he directed his wife to apply for a building lot at Esopus, where she was visiting. This she did 15 April 1671.

He remained at Harlem several more years, however. The debts of the Town Court of Harlem listed him as owing 2:10 *guilders* 5 January 1671, and on 6 December 1672 he was elected fence master.[5] The community renewed its two-year contract with Vander Vin as the parish clerk and schoolmaster 11 January 1675, and on the list of those who "promised, of their free will, to give the sums set opposite to their names" toward his salary of 400 *guilders* was "Pierre Cresson, *f.*4."

During the twenty or so years Pierre Cresson was there, he owned several pieces of property in Harlem. He acquired land at Montagne's Flat about the year 1661, and the following year came into possession of a lot at Van Keulen's Hook.[5] Lot No. 6 on Jochem Pieters Flat, which his son Jacques also owned for a time, was traded by Pierre in 1661 for lot No. 5, which he was recorded as still owning in 1670. A suit concerning the sale of a house on 23 May 1677 by Pierre Cresson to Nicholas de Vaux was decided in court on 15 November 1677. After selling the property he owned at Van Keulen's Hook, he built and lived on his "outside garden," lot No. 14 at Harlem, until this too was sold, 5 March 1679, for 100 *guilders* in goods or grain, a pair of oxen, one cow, and a half-firkin of soap. Having already obtained a lot at or near Long Neck by the Fresh Kill on the north-west side of Staten Island, he then moved there. An order for laying out this lot had been issued 14 May 1678.

Two Labadist missionaries, members of a French religious sect founded by Jean de Labadie, traveled through the area in 1679, and on 13 October they made this entry in their journal:

> *...we pursued our journey from plantation to plantation, until we came to that of Pierre le Gardinier, who had been a gardener of the Prince of Orange, and had known him well. He had a large family of children and grand-children. He was about seventy years of age, and was still as fresh and active as a young person. He was so glad to see strangers who conversed with him in the French language about the good, that he leaped for joy.*

After breakfasting with the Cressons they asked for a guide, but due to the fact several of his children were ill, Pierre himself took them in his canoe to the point of Mill Creek in New Jersey, where they thanked and parted with him.

He and his son Joshua each obtained an 88-acre grant on the west side of Staten Island, which were surveyed for them 24 December 1680 and the patents issued six days later. This is the last record found for Pierre Cresson, who died in 1682. His wife died in 1692.[6]

Previously members of "Bouwery Church," they had joined the congregation at New York in 1664,[5] and when they made their joint will on 15 March 1673, 50 *guilders* were left to the church. The will also made these provisions:

> *...whereas their daughter Susannah has enjoyed as a marriage portion the value of two hundred guilders, so the testators will that at the decease of the longest liver, each of their other children then living shall draw the like two hundred guilders, and our youngest son Elie, if he is under the age of sixteen years, also a new suit of clothes becoming to his person, from head to foot.*[7]

The children[8] of Pierre Cresson and Rachel Clauss:

6 i. JACQUES / JACOBUS CRESSON, bap. 12 Mar. 1640 at Sedan, Picardy.

ii. CHRISTINA CRESSON, b. in about 1640 at Sluis, Flanders; m.(1) Jean Letelier (d. 1671 at New Utrecht, Long Island); m.(2) Jacob Gerritsz Haas.

iii. SUSANNAH CRESSON, b. at Ryswyck, Holland: d. at New York; m. at New Amsterdam 1 Sept. 1658 to Nicholas De la Plaine (b. 1592 at Bressuire, France; d. 1696 at New York), who took the oath of allegiance to the Dutch 13 Apr. 1657.

iv. RACHEL CRESSON, b. ca. 1656 at Delft, Holland; d. after 1702 in New Jersey; m.(1) 4 Apr. 1675 at New York to David Des Marest, Jr. (b. 1651 at Mannheim on the Rhine; d. 1691; the son of David Des Marest & Marie Sohier); m.(2) in 1696 Jean Durie, a widower; m.(3) 25 Apr. 1702 Roelof Vanderlinde (d. 1708), a widower.[9]

v. JOSHUA CRESSON, bap. 8 June 1659 in America (see following).

vi. ELIAS / ELIZACUS CRESSON, bap. 17 Dec. 1662 at New Harlem, is believed to have inherited his father's farm on Staten Island, and there he became high sheriff of Richmond Co.[10]

3. JOSHUA CRESSON was the first of the children of Pierre Cresson and Rachel Clauss to be born in America. He was baptized 8 June 1659,[11] when his parents were probably living at New Harlem on Manhattan Island.

At the age of 21 he became the owner of 88 acres on the west side of Staten Island, obtained in 1680 when his father had the land surveyed.

His wife Aeltje / Alche Gerritzen, daughter of Gerrit Gerritzen and Annetje / Annette Harmanus (spelled also Harmeus, Harmense, and Hermanesse),[12] was also called "Olive." After the death of her husband in about 1690,[13] she then married Abraham LeRoux (No. 6 in the LaRue chapter) in approximately January 1692.[14]

Children of Joshua Cresson and Aeltje Gerritzen:

i. ELIZABETH CRESSON, d. prior to 22 July 1778[13] (see following).

? ii. JOSHUA CRESSON, living at North Branch, N. J., in 1720, may have been a son.

4. ELIZABETH CRESSON[15] was the only known daughter of Joshua Cresson and Aeltje Gerritzen, and she married Peter Larew[13] (No. 4 in the LaRue chapter), a son of Abraham LeRoux who married Elizabeth's mother.

By 1722 Peter Larew is known to have moved his family to Hunterdon County, New Jersey.

Unless otherwise stated, the sources for this chapter are two books by James Riker: *Harlem, Its Origin and Early Annals* (New York: By the Author, 1881), and *Revised History of Harlem, Its Origins and Early Annals* (New York: New Harlem Pub. Co., 1904).

1Elmer Garfield Van Name, *Pierre Cresson, the Huguenot of Staten Island* (Woodbury, N. J.: By the Author, for the benefit of Gloucester Co. Historical Society, 1968).

2*Ibid.* However, Riker, *Harlem,* says her surname was "Cloos" and that she was Dutch.

3The journal kept by the Labadists who visited Staten Island in 1679 states Pierre Cresson was about 70 yrs. old.

4Van Name, *Pierre Cresson,* says Cresson bought property at "New Amstel (New Castle, Delaware)."

5Lawrence, *Colonial Families of America,* 16:69-70. 6Virkus, *Compendium,* 4:297.

7Harlem Records, 3:74, cited by Van Name, *Pierre Cresson.*

8Van Name, *Pierre Cresson,* is the source for most of the info. on the children of Pierre Cresson.

9Rosalie F. Bailey, *Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York,* pp. 286, 349, cited by Van Name, *Pierre Cresson.*

10*Colonial Families of Philadelphia,* p. 945, cited by Van Name, *Pierre Cresson.*

11Van Name, *Pierre Cresson.* Otis M. Mather, *Six Generations of LaRues and Allied Families* (Louisville: C. T. Dearing Printing Co., 1921), p. 17, says he was bap. 1658.

12Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 9; corresp., Pegge A. Cooksley of Clearmont, Wyo., to this writer (1977); a pedigree chart compiled by a professional genealogist for Edna Bloyd Nichols of Hodgenville, Ky.

13Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 17. 14*Ibid.,* p. 9. The date comes from Nichols's chart and Cooksley.

15Mather, *Six Generations,* pp. 16-17, states Peter Larew m. a dau. of Joshua Cresson, citing William W. H. Davis, *History of Bucks County, Pennyslvania,* 2d ed. (New York: Lewis Pub. Co., 1905), 3:180-181. Her full name is given on Nichols's chart and by Larew, *Garrett Larew.*

CARMAN

This name is supposedly derived from the word "kar," a castle or stronghold, and means "lord of the stronghold."[1]

1. THOMAS CARMAN, born in 1517, was a resident of County Herts, England. Burned at the stake 19 May 1558 at Norwich, he was one of approximately three hundred Protestants who were persecuted when the old laws against heresy were revived by Parliament under the Catholic reign of Queen Mary I.

2. JOHN CARMAN, born in 1541.

3. JOHN CARMAN, born in 1563.

4. JOHN CARMAN was born in 1584, and his wife's name was Abigail.

5. JOHN CARMAN, son of John and Abigail Carman, was born ca. 1606 in England, either at Hemel Hempstead in Hertfordshire or in Bishop Stoke Parish in Hampshire. He is said to have taken to the sea, eventually qualifying as a ship's captain.

In 1630 a band of London merchants formed a colonizing company called the "Company of Husbandmen" and obtained a patent to 1,600 square miles in the province of New England south of the Sagadahock (now the Kennebec) River. They sent to America in the fall of that year on the ship *Plough* a small band of colonists to settle on the new patent, thought to be about where the present city of Portland, Maine, lies, landing in the hard winter of 1630-31.

John Carman's name has been confused in Massachusetts records with that of John Cannon, who came to Plymouth in 1621,[2] but "our" John Carman did not arrive until ten years later. There were two John Carmans who came to New England that year, and it is uncertain which was our ancestor. One (who was listed as "John Kirman") arrived in New England 4 July 1631 when the *Plough* made another voyage,[3] landing at Natascott in the colony of Massachusetts with a party of "Familists," a liberal Puritan sect. The other arrived 4 November 1631 on the ship *Lion*/*Lyon*.[1]

John Carman is believed to have been the "John Kirman" referred to in the Plymouth Colony records that show the General Court of Massachusetts issued an order 18 October 1631 separating John Kirman's share of the party's pooled assets, and his evaluation 5 June 1632 was about £ 25. He became a freeman 4 March 1632/3.

His wife Florence, whom he had married in 1631 in England, arrived in this country in the year 1632—either 26 May or 5 June—and they settled at Roxbury, Massachusetts (now a part of the greater Boston area), where they were members of Welde's church, and four of their children were born there. Florence is thought to have been either a sister or the daughter of Rev. Robert Fordham, who possibly came to this country from England on the *Lion Whelp*[4] and was one of the founders of Sudbury, Massachusetts, later becoming pastor of the new settlement at Hempstead, Long Island. Another source shows Florence as the daughter of Phillip Fordham, son of William Fordham and Elizabeth Goorney.[5]

The name John Carman is found in the following records:

John Carman served on a town boundary committee 3 September 1634, and a month later, 6 October 1634, he appeared before the General Court and "tooke oath hee was summoned by Rich: Kent to appeare this day att the court, to answer him in an accon of trespasse, & now psecutes not: soe the Court hath giuen him xs damage."

He became deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Colony, serving at the Court of 4 March 1634/5.

On 7 April 1635 the General Court ordered that Captain Traske should pay to "John Kirman" £24 11s 5d, the remainder of the eighth part due him from the estate of the Company of Husband-men.

He was one of twelve grand jurors of Essex County 27 July 1636,[6] and as deputy was referred to 7 December 1636 as "Goodman" Carman—considered an honor. He served as a juror at Essex County Quarterly Court 27 September 1636 and again 28 March 1637, and 27 June 1637 he was a witness in a case between residents of Lynn.

The Carman family apparently moved to Saugus (later called Lynn), Massachusetts, in 1636, and on 3 April 1637 the Plymouth Colony Court granted "liberty to view a place to sett downe & haue sufficient lands for three score famylies"—one of which was John Carman's—at Sangust (now Sandwich) on Cape Cod.[7]

In a listing of fines dated 4 September 1638 is "John Carman, 1 sowe & xi piggs vnringed [unringed], xiis," and a deed ten days later mentions that he some time earlier had sold 2 acres to John Billington.

He was recorded on a town committee 16 April 1640, at which time he received a land grant of 28 acres, the second largest among fifty-eight men, and 3 June 1640 he obtained additional land at Sandwich: a house, 15 acres, 16 acres, 8 acres, 10 acres, and 90 acres.

In that same year he may have moved to Stamford, Connecticut, then called the Colony of New Haven, and resumed his sea career, being involved in commercial shipping. Supposedly he was master of the vessel *Winthrop*.[8] Governor Winthrop recorded an encounter that a Mr. Carman, master of a ship of 180 tons, had with Turkish pirates while hauling a load of clapboards to the Canary Islands in December of 1642. During a three-hour battle in which his ship was boarded by nearly a hundred men, Carman's crew was able to beat them off, with the captain receiving many wounds.

The only record in Connecticut is a list of debts due the estate of William Lotham, taken 20 March 1645/6 in Hartford District: "Ite: fro Goodman Carman, 0.6s."

During the years 1641 to 1643 John Carman's attention was turned to acquiring property on Nassau Island (now Long Island, New York). In autumn of 1643 he and Robert Fordham crossed Long Island Sound by boat, and it has been said that "These men were advance agents of a new emigration, representing families who had settled at Stamford, Connecticut, five years earlier, but who were again seeking homes in a land where they might enjoy greater political and religious freedom."[9] There a large expanse of open land—eight and one-half miles wide, containing 64,000 acres—on the south side of Long Island, where the town of Hempstead would one day be laid out, was purchased in 1643 by Fordham, Carman, John Ogden (Ogden chapter), and others, from the Massapequa, Merrick, and Rockaway Indian tribes for bartered material valued at £ 42.[10] The deed was signed 13 November 1643 (see Appendix A), and the patent for the land, obtained the follow-ing year, gives this information:[11]

> *Nov. 1, 1644. William Kieft, the Dutch Governor of New Netherlands, sells to Rev. Robert Fordham, John Stricklan, John Ogden, John Karman, John Lawrence and Jonas Wood, their heirs...a certain tract of land upon and about a place called the Great Plains on Long Island....*[In the event the above patentees] *settle 100 families upon the land inside 5 years then they shall have power to build a Town or Towns with necessary fortifications. A Temple or Temples to use and exercise their reformed religions which they profess, with the ecclesiastical discipline thereunto belonging....*

The suit of Lysbet Tyssen against "Goodman Karreman" on 7 December 1645 regarding the purchase of a petticoat may refer to him.

The final purchase of the Hempstead land was made on 4 July 1647, with John Carman (Jr.) witnessing the event. A story passed down in the family says he saw his father deliver "a broad ax that was Mills Mores [Miles Moore's] to the I'ed [one-eyed] Sachem for part of pay for the first purchase of land Hempstead men bought of the Indians" (see Appendix B).

The first division of the Long Island land was made that year, and John Carman, one of the freeholders, was referred to as "Mister" Carman, denoting his social standing. A John Carman is mentioned as one of the seamen who sued for wages due them in accounts in June and August of 1648 regarding the *Planter,* a ship from London, then in Boston harbor. In 1649 and 1650 he was active in governmental affairs at Hempstead, at one point signing a petition with others against the sheriff of Flushing, On 18 April 1651 Richard Denton wrote to Director Stuyvesant, complaining that Mr. Carman would not pay him, and

Carman was involved in a legal case at New Amsterdam on 3 March 1653 concerning a millstone, indicating he may have switched his shipping activities to milling. The Connecticut Colony Records mention a bond of £1,000 given by "Dickenson & Karmen of Hempstead" 6 April 1654.

John Carman is said to have been dead by 15 October 1653,[12] and Mr. Leveridge of Oyster Bay (a onetime pastor of Sandwich) declared in 1654 that he had bought a certain debt of Mrs. Carman. By 1656 she married John Hicks, creating estate problems, with legal action taking place 31 October 1656 at New Amsterdam. She died 7 February 1660/1,[13] and 7 April 1661 her children initiated an estate suit against Hicks, with daughter Abigail's husband Benjamin Coe acting on her behalf as well as that of her blind brother Joshua. Eventually Hicks remarried and some settle-ments were then made in the case. Portions of John Carman's original Hempstead property were held by his descendants for several generations.

The children of John Carman and Florence Fordham:

? i. JOHN CARMAN (Jr.), b. & d. 1631 or 1632 in England.

7 ii. JOHN CARMAN (Jr.), believed to have been the second child given this name, b. 8 July 1633 at Roxbury, Mass.

iii. ABIGAIL CARMAN, b. 5 July 1635 at Roxbury, Mass.; d. ca. 1704; m.(1) ca. 1660 Benjamin Coe (b. 1628; d. in 1696; son of Robert Coe[1]); m.(2) Maj. Daniel Whitehead. Coe, who was a farmer and miller from England, lived in Massachusetts, Connecticut, and finally Long Island, and participated in the English takeover of New Amsterdam from the Dutch in 1664.

iv. CALEB CARMAN, d. in infancy.

v. CALEB CARMAN (believed to have been named for his deceased bro.), b. 1 Mar. 1639 at Rox-bury, Mass. (see following).

vi. BENJAMIN CARMAN, b. ca. 1640; d. ca. 1694.[13]

vi. JOSHUA CARMAN, b. 9 Jan. 1645/6,[14] possibly the first white child born at Hempstead, L. I.; d. unm. in 1720. Blind from birth, he lived at Hempstead, where he owned property.

? vii. THOMAS CARMAN, b. in 1646; d. after 1713 in Bloomingdale, Passaic Co., N.J.; m. Margaret Burton (dau. of William Burton). [13]

6. CALEB CARMAN, the son of John Carman and Florence Fordham, was born 1 March 1639 at Roxbury, Massachusetts. [15]

Both he and his brother John were militiamen.[16] Caleb moved from Hempstead to Jamaica, Long Island, where his name appears in records from 1656 to 1661, and he later led a migration of Carmans to Cape May, New Jersey, where they followed the whaling trade.[16] One account states his son James was born there in 1677.[17] In 1681 Caleb, like his father, was involved in purchasing land from the Indians.[16] He was made a justice of the peace by the New Jersey legislature in 1685, and 4 September 1685 at Burlington, New Jersey, Caleb Carman and John Carman were involved in a suit against Evan Davis of Cape May.[18] Burlington's first tide mill was built in 1688 by Caleb Carman, a millwright, but it is not certain whether this was Caleb or his son of the same name. The Carmans are said to have produced a long line of millers.

"Caleb Carman of Cape May County" was the signer of a document 25 March 1688 in which he leased 1,200 acres of land located on Cold Spring Creek in Burlington County, New Jersey, from Adlord Bowde of Burlington, an attorney for Dr. Daniel Cox. The lease was for seven years, with an option to buy. In 1691 Cox sold to the West Jersey Society in England all his Cape May property, subject to the above option.

In Burlington Court, 12 May 1688, "Caleb Carman and sonnes and others, for taking, break-ing up, and disposing of Dubartus whales on this shore, contrary to law. Caleb Carman pleads 'not guilty' and jury finds 'not guilty.'" Also Caleb and his sons seized a sloop "vi et armis," claiming half the cargo for saving the ship, for which there was no trial.

The nuncupative will of Caleb Carman, dated 7 July 1693, was filed at Cape May 16 August 1693, on the same date that Elizabeth Carman, administratrix of the goods and chattels of Caleb Carman, Sr., her late husband, had letters of administration thereof, and attested her late husband died intestate, except for a declaration made by him, and she gave inventory of the estate to the Registrar's Office at Burlington.[19]

Caleb Carman died without having exercised his option to buy the Cold Spring property, but several of his children, including sons-in-law Jonathan Pine and Jonathan Forman, did buy—with Forman acquiring 250 acres, half of which was sold to John Parsons.[18] The following deed was signed on 22 April 1695: "West Jersey Society to John and Caleb Carman, of Cape May, whalers, deed for 255 acres there."[20]

Research compiled by a professional genealogist[21] indicates the wife of Caleb Carman was Elizabeth Seaman, daughter of Capt. John Seaman and his second wife Martha Moore. However, the will of Capt. John Seaman, made 25 August 1694, shows his daughter Elizabeth married to a Jackson[22] (possibly she had remarried by then). Another daughter, Hannah, listed in the will as the wife of a Carman, is believed to have been the wife of John Carman (Jr.).

The known children of Caleb Carman and Elizabeth (Seaman?):

? i. JOHN CARMAN

ii. CALEB CARMAN, m. Elizabeth _____. They are believed to have remained on Long Island; however, an indenture to sell land in Cape May Co., N. J., was signed 11 Apr. 1694 by Caleb & Elizabeth Carman.[23]

iii. JOSHUA CARMAN, b. 1665 at Jamaica, Long Island; m. in 1685 Lucia Dayton (dau. of Jordan Dayton).

iv. JAMES CARMAN, b. 1677 at Cape May, N. J. (see following).

v. ELIZABETH CARMAN, said to have been about 16 yrs. old when she m.(1) ca. 1684 Jonathan Forman (d. ca. 1700; of Jamaica, L. I.); m.(2) ca. 1701 John Parsons.[18] In about 1698 Elizabeth and her 1st husband moved to Philadelphia and bought a tract of land on Society Hill. After he died she returned to Cape May, N. J., where she lived on the property adjacent to that of Parsons, a cooper, who had purchased his land from Jonathan Forman.[18]

vi. ABIGAIL(?) CARMAN, m.(1) Jonathan Pine (d. 17 Dec. 1694 and his will names "bro.-in-law" Jonathan Forman[18]); m.(2) William Sharswood.

vii. DANIEL CARMAN

viii. EPHRAIM CARMAN, b. 1679 at Jamaica, L.I.; bap. 12 Dec. 1714 at First Presbyterian Church of Philadelphia.

7. Rev. JAMES CARMAN,[24] son of Caleb and Elizabeth (Seaman?) Carman, is said to have been born in the year 1677 at Cape May, New Jersey. The statement has been made that he moved with his parents first to Philadelphia, then to Staten Island where he was baptized at age 15, but this tends to disagree with the known information about his father.

James Carman was associated with the Quaker religion before joining the New Light Presby-terians, into which two of his children were baptized. Repenting of that faith, he next became a member of the Baptist Church at Middletown, New Jersey. Seventeen members, among whom were James Carman and his wife Margaret, were then dismissed to form the Middletown branch at Cranbury,[25] now the church at Hightstown, New Jersey. It was organized 1 May 1745 and its first pastor was Rev. James Carman, who was ordained 3 November 1745.[26]

Typical of early time pastors, he was also a missionary, giving three or four sermons a week, traveling forty or more miles to an appointment, and at 74 years of age was appointed preacher at the Philadelphia Association.[26] He officiated at the Middletown church until his death 21 October 1756. Burial was at the old cemetery at Cranbury, located about four miles from his pulpit, with the text for the funeral sermon Psalm 116, verse 15, "Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints."

The first wife of James Carman was Margaret Duwys, and their children were:

i. CALEB CARMAN, b. 28 June 1708; d. 20 July 1807 at age 99; m. Elizabeth Wood (dau. of Kiah Wood[1]) at the Baptist Church at Hightstown, N.J. He purchased land in Bordentown, N.J., from Col. Joseph Borden 23 Apr. 1730. Children:

10 i)Joseph Carman, b. 1745 at Bordentown, N.J.

ii)John Carman, b. 1748.

iii)Benjamin Carman, b. 1751.

iv) Elizabeth Carman, b. 1752.

v) Mary Carman, b. 1755.

vi. Joshua Carman, b. 1759 or 1760; d. 1 Dec. 1844. He traveled to Kentucky with his kins-men the LaRues and became pastor of Severns Valley Church at Elizabethtown and also served as the first pastor of Rolling Fork Baptist Church, founded in 1788 in Nelson Co. A fanatical opponent of slavery, it was he who caused the church to withdraw from the Salem Assoc. and declare non-fellowship with all slaveholders.

ii. JAMES CARMAN, d. 1745; lived at Crosswicks Creek near Bordentown before becoming one of the pioneers at Old Hopewell, N.J.[27]

iii. RUTH CARMAN

iv. MARGARET CARMAN

v. ELIZABETH CARMAN

vi. JOHN CARMAN

vii. PHEBE CARMAN, b. 23 Dec. 1725; d. 25 Jan. 1804 in Frederick Co., Va.[28] (see following).

The children of Rev. James Carman's second marriage, to Sarah Frazier:

viii. RACHEL CARMAN

ix. EPHRAIM CARMAN

x. SAMUEL CARMAN

8. PHEBE CARMAN was born 23 December 1725[28] to Rev. James Carman and Margaret Duwys, his first wife.

Isaac Larue, Sr. (No. 5 in the LaRue chapter) was her husband.[29] They were married in about 1743 in New Jersey, and shortly after the wedding they moved to Frederick County, Virginia.

There are two principal sources for this chapter unless otherwise noted:

a) Edith Carman Hay and Sidney Wilson, "John Carman," *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record,* vol. 70 (Oct. 1939), pp. 332-336, plus Carman data collected by Mrs. Hay, which is part of the collection of The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society Library, New York City. On the Internet at http://www.carman.net.

b) Carol Carman Hall, *The Carman Family 1631–1981,* vol. 2, pp. 2-10, is a source for the material on John Carman (No. 5) and his children, while the principal source of info. on Rev. James Carman (No. 7) is Otis Mather's *Six Generations,* pp. 23-25.

Although he has doubts as to its authenticity, Hall shows the following lineage that extends back to John Carman of the First Crusade, and states the Carmans were manor holders, crusaders, signers of important documents, listed on the Abbey Battle Rolls, and were involved in the Norman conquest:

John, b. A.D. 1042	Henry, b. 1254	Thomas, b. 1459
John, b. 1096	Henry, m. Matilda	John, b. 1482
John, b. 1125	William, b. 1299	Thomas, b. 1517
William, b. 1149	William, b. 1325	John, b. 1541
William, b. 1171	John, b. 1354	John, b. 1563
Henry Thomas, b. 1199	John, b. 1378	John, b. 1584
John, b. 1224	Henry, b. 1404	John, b. 1606 (immigr. to Mass.)

The source for the lineage Thomas Carman (No. 1) through John Carman (No. 4) is a genealogical chart compiled by David Janes of Des Moines, Iowa, who cites work done by Theron L. Carman, and the book by A.P. Carman, *T.C. Carman and Phebe Carman,* p. 19.

1A family history compiled by Herbert Armstrong Poole, citing the following:
Henry Alanson Tredwell, *The Genealogy of John Carman* (Brooklyn), 1946
Bunker's *Long Island Genealogies*
Charles J. Werner, *Genealogies of Long Island Families* (1919)
J. Gardner Bartlett, *Robert Coe, Puritan* (Boston, 1911)

2James Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England* (Boston: 1860–1862; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1965), p. 332.

3*Ibid.,* p. 335, states he came on the ship *Lion.* 4Munsell, *American Ancestry,* 11:74.

5Genealogical pedigree of Edna Bloyd Nichols of Hodgenville, Ky. (Other researchers claim she was a Dummer.)

6Virkus, *Compendium* 4:737.

7*The New England Historical & Genealogical Register* (Boston: Samuel G. Drake, 1847-) 7:226, citing *Plymouth Records,* 2:112, 232.

8Henry B. Hoff, *Long Island Source Records* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1987), p. 578.

9John Dean Fish, "History of Hempstead, L. I.," *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record,* 54 (1923):21, cited by Hall, *Carman Family.*

10*Encyclopedia Americana,* 1975 ed., s.v. "Hempstead, Long Island," by John T. Osborne. This says the tract consisted of 64,000 acs.; some sources show 120,000 acs.

11Wheeler, *Ogden Family in America,* p. 17.

12*American Families of Historical Lineage,* Long Island Edition (New York: National Americana Society, n.d.) and William Stillwell Carman's journals. His death date is given as ca. 1654 by Hall, *Carman Family;* records of Kathryn La Rue Tingey of Fresno, Calif., say he died in 1651; those of David Janes say 1653; while 1658 is given by Mather, *Six Generations.*

13*American Families of Historical Lineage* and William Stillwell Carman's journals.

14Some sources show this as the birth date for Caleb, and also state that Caleb rather than Joshua was blind.

15*New England Historical & Genealogical Register* 35:22, citing "The Rev. John Eliot's Record of Church Members, Roxbury, Mass.": John Carman's "first borne John was borne the 8t of the 5t month 1633. his daughter Abigail was borne on the 5t month: 1635. his 3d child Caleb was borne in the first of the first month: 1639." At that time the old style of dating was used, the year beginning Mar. 25th; thus the first month was March and the fifth was July. Under date of 1632 appears "Florenc Carman the wife of John Carman," believed to be her arrival date in America. Edith Carman Hay's data shows Caleb's birth as 9 Jan. 1645/6.

16Hall, *Carman Family.* 17Mather, *Six Generations,* pp. 23-25.

18*American Genealogist* (New Haven, Conn.: pub. by Donald L. Jacobus) 21:116.

19New Jersey Colonial Documents, Calendar of Wills, p. 82, cited by Hay.

20Mather, *Six Generations*, gives as his source *New Jersey Archives* (1st Series), 21:460, citing West Jersey records, Liber B, part 2.

21Pedigree compiled for Edna Bloyd Nichols of Hodgenville, Ky. This shows Martha Moore's parents as Thomas Moore, Jr. (b. 1615; d. 1691) & Martha Youngs. His parents were Thomas Sr. & Ann Moore, while Martha was the dau. of Rev. Christopher Yonges & Margaret Elvin; Christopher Yonges' father (name unknown) was the son of William & Marjorie Yonges, and he m. Johanna Horne.

22*New York Genealogical and Biographical Record,* 11:149-155.

23John E. Stillwell, *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany,* 5 vols. (New York, 1903), 1:399.

24Unless otherwise noted, all info. on Rev. James Carman is from data collected by Edith Carman Hay and Mather's *Six Generations,* pp. 23-25.

25Emily C. Ellis, *One Hundred and Fifty Years a Baptist Church,* cited by Mather, p. 23.

26Griffiths, *History of the Baptists in New Jersey,* p. 113, cited by Hay. 27Ralph Ege, *Pioneers of Old Hopewell,* p. 59, cited by Hay.

28Her birth & death records are from the Buck Marsh Meeting House Cemetery, cited by John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla. Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 26, cites an entry in the LaRue family Bible that says James, Phebes's son, was b. in "the 37th year of his mother, October the 4th, 1762."

29Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 26.

BROOKS

The Brooks family, originally of Virginia, supposedly established Brooks Station in Bullitt County, Kentucky.[1] There were twins in this family, Joseph A. and David, born in the 1700s in Chester County, Pennsylvania, and their grandfather Brooks is thought to have been a resident of County Coran, Ireland, in 1690. David's wife was Rebecca Walker, and Joseph was married in about 1779 to Nancy Boice in Pennsylvania. In that same year the brothers moved to Jefferson County, Kentucky, where Joseph Brooks' land survey of 1,100 acres, on Rock Lick Creek, was dated 24 November 1783.[2] The names of David Brooks and Joseph Brooks are on the Jefferson County Tax List taken 3 September 1800.[3]

1. MARY BROOKS was born 3 May 1766, and spent part of her girlhood in Philadelphia and attended school there.[4] She may have been a sister of Joseph and David Brooks, although one researcher believes she was possibly David's daughter,[5] and she named her first child "Rebecca."

The date of her marriage to John LaRue (No. 6 in the LaRue chapter) is not known, but their first child was born 1 May 1784 in Frederick County, Virginia. On 7 October 1784 they sold land in Spotsylvania County,[6] and the following month they and the Robert Hodgen family flatboated down the Ohio River to Kentucky. By the time their second child was born in 1785, the LaRues were residents of Phillips' Fort, located on Nolin Creek in what was at that time Nelson County, Kentucky.

John LaRue died ca. 4 January 1792. His wife received all personal estate and the use of his plantation and slaves until their children came of age, at which time both land and slaves were to be divided among them.[7] On 5 July 1792 she married Isom Enlow,[8] the justice of the peace and sheriff of Hardin County, Kentucky, who was appointed guardian of her children 26 July 1796.[9]

The following letter, which states her concern over her children by her first husband receiving their share of the estate of Isaac Larue, Sr., was written by her in 1798 to her mother-in-law Phebe (Carman) Larue and her brother-in-law James Larue:[10]

January 30, 1798
Hardin County Nolin Settlement Kentucky

Honoured Mother and Brother

I have taken up my pen to write you in order to discover to you both the sentaments of my own heart, as to my Family's health and welfare thanks to you I have no reason to complain. But my mind is somewhat uneasy and solicitous about the welfare of my children. As the Legattes have agreed to give in all they have received of my Father in Law's Estate, and I am utterly at a loss myself in giving in any property, of amount. That of my first Husband, John LaRue received of said Estate. And as I am confident that the persons, are so fitting to give in the property, for as I therefore humble solicit you both not to let my accounts be passed against the said Children unless it be such as the Children to get anything of said Estate but what they have a legal right to and that I am anxious for them to obtain. Whom could my first children confide in sooner than their grandmother and Uncle who were giving to all the gifts of property that my Husband John LaRue received I therefore hope you will see them righted their as their Guardian my last husband will see them righted here. Rebeckah LaRue, Squire, Phebe and Peggy, my children desires to be remembered to their Grandmother and Family and to all their Relations their. Add that God may preserve you and yours is the sincere wish of

Your ever affectionate and loving
Daughter and Sister
Mary Enlow

It is said Mary (Brooks) LaRue Enlow was "a woman of great beauty, as well as of unusual intellectual accomplishments. She made a study of medicine, and is said to have had a large prac-tice in the neighborhood in which she lived."[11] Mr. Enlow, however, believing that the home was the proper place for a woman, pursuaded his wife to cut down on her doctoring, but according to tradition, this did not prevent her from answering a neighbor's call on a February morning in the year 1809. As Otis Mather states in his *Six Generations of LaRues and Allied Families:*

> The birth of a boy in a crude log cabin, that type of human habitation which, though now rare, was not uncommon in the Nolynn Valley in 1809, was not such an event as would occasion special note or comment. No star stood over the roof of the humble home of Thomas Lincoln on the bleak night of the twelfth of February in the year of Our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and nine to point out, even to the wisest of men, that there, on a couch as uneasy as a Judean manger, lay a babe who was to become the liberator of a race and the saviour of a Nation. The light of no star was needed to show to kindly neighbor women the path of duty which ended in ministering for the mother, whose suffering they themselves had known.[12]

Thus Mary assisted at the birth of the child who would one day become sixteenth president of the United States. Other neighbors present at the birth were Mary's daughter, Margaret (LaRue) Walters, and Rebecca (Hodgen) Keith, daughter of Robert and Sarah Hodgen (LaRue chapter).[13]

Isom Enlow died in July 1816 and his widow had a third marriage, 24 May 1818, to Thomas W. Rathbone, a local teacher.[14] He died in 1826.

Said to have been a highly devoted Christian whose judgment of the Scriptures was respected in the community, she greatly influenced Rev. David Thurman, Nolynn Church's strong Calvinist pastor, as seen in the following story:[4]

> One church-meeting day he rose under perceptible despondency over the low spiri-tual condition of the church. He was greatly discouraged with his pastoral prospects, and suggested that the church call another pastor. He sat down in a profound silence which continued some seconds. The stillness and embarrassment were soon broken by old Mrs. La Rue, who was the first to see through and solve a difficulty. She had been leaning forward all the while in a listening posture, never removing her eyes from the preacher. Straightening herself and pointing one finger at Elder Thurman, she said in a tone of confidence and feeling: "Brother Thurman, I'll tell you what the matter is—stop preaching John Calvin and James Arminius, and preach Jesus Christ." After a mo-ment's pause, the preacher rose with streaming eyes, and repeated the words, "For I am determined not to know anything among you save Jesus Christ and Him

crucified."

The sermon which followed was one of the most powerful and searching character. Perhaps old Nolin Creek never experienced a more thorough shock than was made among the dry bones by that discourse. A revival began with that day, in which there were one hundred additions to the church. Its influence spread from church to church until there were over a thousand conversions in that association, all following that one effort!

The dying words of Mary (Brooks) LaRue Enlow Rathbone, known as "Grandma Rathbone" in later years, were: "From the hour of my conversion, now near sixty years since, I have prayed every day that God would raise up of my generation Baptist preachers."[4] Of 172 living descend-ants she left, several did fulfill her wishes. Her death in April 1843 came exactly one month after organization of Larue County, named in honor of her first husband, and her will, the first probated in the new county, was proved 1 May 1843. She was buried at Phillips' Fort graveyard where her first husband was interred, and memorial windows for both have been placed in Nolynn Church.

The children of Mary Brooks by her first marriage are listed in the following chapter. Those of her second marriage, to Isom Enlow, were:

i. ABRAHAM ENLOW, b. 1793; d. 1861; m. Jane Vernon. He was willed 100 acs. of land by his father.[15]

ii. THOMAS BROOKS ENLOW, d. while still a young man; m. Ann McClure.

iii. MARY R. "Polly" ENLOW, b. ca. 1798; d. 1821 at age 23; m. Allen Singleton.

iv. LYDIA ENLOW, b. 1800; d. 1858; m.(1) Robert H. McClure; m.(2) George Read. Apparently she inherited her mother's looks, for she was considered to be the most beautiful woman in Hardin Co., Ky.

v. ELIZABETH "Bettie" ENLOW, m. William Fairleigh.

vi. MALVINA ENLOW, b. ca. 1808 (11 yrs. old in May 1819);[15] m. Rawleigh McIntire.

vii. LORENA ENLOW, d. young.

Mather, *Six Generations of LaRues and Allied Families,* is the source for this chapter unless otherwise noted.
1*Ibid.,* pp. 79-80, 83, citing "existing family records."
2Virginia Grants, Book 8, p. 340, cited in corresp. to this writer from Pegge Cooksley of Clearmont, Wyo. (1977).
3Corresp., Cooksley to this writer (1977).
4William E. Barton, *The Paternity of Abraham Lincoln* (New York: George H. Doran Co., 1920), pp. 180-182.
5James LaRue of Hodgenville, Ky., who in the late 1970s was in the process of updating Mather's *Six Generations.*
6Crozier, *Virginia County Records,* 1:389, citing Spotsylvania Co., Va., Deed Book K.
7Nelson Co., Ky., Will Book A, p. 88. 8"Nelson County Marriage Records," *RKHS* 20:268.
9Hardin Co., Ky., Court Order Book for 1796.
10From the records of Eugenia Moore O'Flyng of Cupertino, Calif. 11Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 83.
12*Ibid.,* p. 155. An entire chapter entitled "The LaRue Family and the Child Lincoln" is devoted to this event.
13*Ibid.,* pp. 155-162. 14"Hardin Co., Ky., Marriages 1792–1825," *RKHS* 42:149.
15Barton, *Paternity of Lincoln,* p. 178.

LaRUE

The first known members of this family came from the area known as the "Low Countries," which today includes part of northern France and southern Belgium—from Lille to the coast line. Being Huguenots, they were forced to leave and take refuge in the Netherlands and in the city of Mannheim in what is now western Germany, where they were welcomed by the prince of the Palatinate.

It is said that the family profession was lace-making, and that they financed the trip by selling their products.[1] Their homeland was the area in which a great deal of early bobbin and needle lace was produced; silk weavers also thrived there, many of whom escaped to England and settled in the Canterbury area and London.

The church records of Frankenthal in the Pfalz (Rheinland Palatinate) in present-day western Germany show Bertolet Le Roux as the father of Jean Le Roux, and also show Jean was married 7 August 1585, but no mention is made of his bride's name.

Twins, Susanne and Abraham, were baptized there on 21 November 1588 as the children of Barthole Le Roux. Donald LaRue Watson of Oklahoma City has done a great deal of research on this family, and his sister Martha Riebe obtained information from the Frankenthal Church and also traveled to Mannheim and copied the church records there. He believes Bertolet Le Roux and Barthole Le Roux were the same person, and the twins baptized as the children of Barthole were actually his grandchildren, with something having happened to their father Jean, causing Bertolet / Barthole to take custody and list them as his own. He also believes it a good possibility, since he was of the right age, that the twin Abraham was the father of Anthoine Le Roux (No. 1, below).

The records of the Walloon Church at Leiden in the Netherlands show these baptisms:

1 July 1644	Abraham le Rue, son of Anthoine (another record gives the date as 31 July 1644)
22 April 1646	Delories le Rue, daughter of Anthoine
6 August 1651	Judith le Rue, daughter of Anthoine / Jenne (Choquez?)
15 March 1654	Judith le Rue, daughter of Anthoine / Jean (Hoquen?)
_____1655	Judith de la Rue, daughter of Anthoine / Jean (Choquet?)

Records of events in the Walloon Church in Leiden:

3 July 1636	Anthoine de la Rue to marry Jeanne Anthoine (Don Watson is convinced this is an error; it should be Jeanne Joquet)—Leiden Church
8 July 1636	Anthoine de la Rue registered as member from Lecynes—Middleburg Church

The records of the French Reformed Church in Mannheim give this information:

Marriage Book I, 1651-1819

Anthoine Le Roux, widower of the province of La Leu in the Low Country, and Marie Jery, widow of Jean Fremeau of Armentières, were married in the church 16 May 1655

The 6 December 1658 have been married in this church Abraham Roux, young man, son of Anthoine Roux, bourgeois of Mannheim, and Jeanne Du Four, widow of Isaac Fremor, daughter of Jean Du four, bourgeois of Mannheim

Anthoine Le Roux, bourgeois of Mannheim, widower of deceased Marie Thiry called Fremaud, of Mannheim, and Catherine Olivier, widow of deceased Denys Renard, were married in the church 7 May 1665

Francois Le Louy, widower of Jeanne Dessaleu, and Catharine Olivier, widow of Anthoine Le roux, married 19 Mar 1667

Louis de France, young man of La Leu, son of Nicolas de France, and Jeanne du Four, widow of deceased Abraham Le Roux, bourgeois of Mannheim, were married in the church 17 April 1667

Louis de France, widower of Jeanne du Four, and Raisuine Youchker, widow of Jeane-George Wissenwasswer, bourgeois of Mannheim, espoused in the church 25 April 1683

Baptismal Book 1651-1676

Jeanne du Four, widow of Isaac Fremeau, baptized her daughter Elizabeth, born 22 May 1656, baptized 26 same, godfather Anthoine de Roux, godmother Elisabeth du Four, young woman

Abraham Le Roux and Jeanne Du Four, his wife, have had baptized their daughter Jeanne, born 19 October 1660, and baptized 28 October 1660, who has for godfather Pierre Du Four and for godmother Jeanne Pluquet, wife of Jacob Fremo

Anthoine Burbeur and Jean Delhoute, his wife, have baptized their daughter 13 Apr born 6 Apr 1662, named Rachel, godfather Abraham Le Roux, godmother Rachel Hute, widow

Abraham Le Roux and Jeanne Du Four have had baptized their daughter, Marie...1662

Abraham Le Roux and Jeanne De Four have had baptized their son the 6 March 1664, born 1 March 1664, who has been named Abraham, and has for godfather Pierre Scabel and for godmother Elizabeth Collier, his wife

Abraham Le Roux and Jeanne Du Four have had baptized their daughter Anne...1665

Pierre Bernard, son of Anthoine Bernard and Marie Fremost, his wife, was born 17 Sep 1666 baptized 23rd same, godfather Pierre du Hameau, godmother Jeanne duFour, widow of Abraham Le Roux; married by the honorable Du Vivier, minister, during the plague

1. ANTHOINE Le ROUX, the first known ancestor of this family, is believed to have been born ca. 1611 in Wicres in the tiny subprovince of Lalloeu in northern France. On 3 July 1636 he married Jeanne Joquet (shown also as Choquet, Hoquen) at the Walloon Church in Leiden, Netherlands, and then returned to Lalloeu where their son Abraham was born, but were back in Leiden where their children were baptized from 1644 to 1655.

His wife Jeanne died, possibly at the birth of their fourth daughter who was baptized 7 March 1654/5. Anthoine then took his family to Mannheim, where, as "a widower of the province of Le Leu in the Low Country," he was married 16 May 1655 to his second wife Marie (Jery) Fremeau, widow of Jean Fremeau of Armentières, France, a major linen-weaving center. Marie is known to have had a son, Isaac Fremeau. In Mannheim the Le Roux family would have endured the bitter winter of 1658 and the huge flood of the Rhine River when the snows melted.

Anthoine's third marriage was to Catherine Oliver / Olivier, the widow of Denys Renard, on 7 May 1665, at Mannheim. He was dead by 19 March 1666/7 when "Catherine Olivier, widow of Anthoine Le Roux," was married to Francois Le Louy.

Anthoine Le Roux, stated to have been a bourgeois of Mannheim, (a townsman of the social middle class), may well have died from the "The Black Death," the bubonic plague that killed a third of Europe's population in the mid-1300s and returned in 1664. By 1666 the dead and dying were everywhere, people simply falling over dead in the street, in church, at meetings, etc.

The children[2] of Anthoine Le Roux, all from his marriage to Jeanne Joquet (the last four born and baptized at Leiden in the Netherlands):

i. ABRAHAM Le ROUX, b. ca. 1637-1639 at Lalloeu, France (see following).
ii. DELORIES Le ROUX, bap. 22 Apr. 1646.
iii. JUDITH Le ROUX, bap. 6 Aug. 1651; d. in Nov. 1653 in Leiden.
iv. JUDITH Le ROUX, bap. 15 Mar. 1654; apparently d. within a year.
v. JUDITH Le ROUX, bap. 7 Mar. 1655.

2. ABRAHAM Le ROUX, son of Anthoine Le Roux and Jeanne Joquet, born in Lalloeu in the province of Artois, France, possibly about 1637-1639, was baptized several years later, either 1 or 31 July 1644, at the Walloon Church at Leiden in the Netherlands. Godparents were Pierre Scabel and Elizabeth Collier.

His father had taken the family to Mannheim, and there on 6 December 1658 Abraham was married to Jeanne (du Four) Fremor, daughter of Jean du Four and the widow of Isaac Fremeau / Fremor, who had

died by 26 May 1656, the date that his daughter Elizabeth was baptized and "Anthoine de Roux" was named godfather. Jeanne also had another daughter, Marie, from her first marriage. On 8 February 1665 in Mannheim, Abraham became the godparent of Susanne du Four, apparently a relative of Jeanne, at her baptism.

Abraham was deceased when Jeanne du Four, widow of Abraham Le Roux, was named god-mother 23 September 1666 at the baptism of the son of Anthoine Bernard and Marie Fremost at Mannheim. Marriage records show that on 17 April 1667 "Jeanne du Four, widow of deceased Abraham Le Roux, Bourgeois of Mannheim," was married to Louis de France. She was dead by 25 April 1683 when he was listed as the widower of Jeanne du Four when he married again, to Raisuine Youchker.

Abraham Le Roux, who was probably not yet 30 years of age, is said to have died at Mann-heim during the plague while either driving or pulling a wagon loaded with corpses to a make-shift morgue near the center of town.

The following children of Abraham Le Roux and Jeanne du Four were baptized at the French Reformed Church in Mannheim, Germany:

i. JEANNE Le ROUX, b. 19 Oct. 1660; bap. 28 Oct. 1660.
ii. MARIE Le ROUX, bap. 1662.
iii. ABRAHAM LeROUX, b. 1 Mar. 1663/4 (see following).
iv. ANNE Le ROUX, bap. 1665.

3. ABRAHAM LeROUX, the immigrant to America, only known son of Abraham Le Roux and Jeanne du Four, was born 1 March 1663/4 in Mannheim, Germany, and was baptized there five days later at the French Reformed Church. Upon the succession of a Catholic prince to the throne of Baden, an exodus from Mannheim in response to his policies began in 1670, reaching mass levels in 1676. One source says Abraham LeRoux left during this period, going to the city of Magdeburg, then to the Netherlands before immigrating to America.[3] *History of Bucks County, Pennsylvania* states he came to America in about the year 1680, possibly with Franz and Jacques LeRoux,[4] but he actually arrived in 1678 on the Dutch ship *De Trouw* with Jeanne (Guerin) Le Roux, wife of Pierre Le Roux, believed to be a relative of Abraham.[5] It is said Pierre died enroute, and when the ship docked, additional payment was demanded from Jeanne, which she was unable to pay. Although there are variations of this story, the captain supposedly tried to confiscate her children and sell them, but wielding a handspike, she was able to free all but Suzanne, who was sold into a five-year term of servitude.[6]

At Esopus (now Kingston) in Ulster County in the colony of New York, "Abraham Larew" took the oath of allegiance (required of settlers in order to be naturalized or become citizens) to the English governor of New York 1 September 1687,[7] and the property owned by "Abram Laroe" was referred to in a conveyance of 13 February 1687/8 as being in Ulster County.[8] He sold this property in 1692.[9] Abraham then took up residence in a Huguenot colony on Staten Island, at Port Richmond,[10] as seen by "Abraham Larew elected Constable, April 5, in the fifth year of the reign of Her Majesty, by the Freeholders (Staten Island)"; Queen Mary II ruled England at that time—1694. Again, on 1 April 1706, "Abraham LaRew was elected Constable of the North Division of Staten Island."[11]

As early as 1689 he and "Gerret Garretson," believed to be his future father-in-law, had been among the purchasers of the Ramapo Patent in Bergen County, New Jersey,[9] and he next moved to that area, settling in Hopewell Township of Burlington County (Burlington later became Hunter-don County and today is Mercer County). There his son Isaac was baptized in 1710.[10] The family is said to have lived near the town of Harbourton,[10] located approximately three miles from the Delaware River, New Jersey's western boundary.

That he died at about the first of the year 1712 is seen in this entry dated 8 January 1711/2 in Hunterdon County, New Jersey: "An inventory of the personal estate of Abraham LaRue. £ 380-1S. 7 1/2 d., inclusive bills and bonds, £138 2. 3....Sworn to by the widow Olive LaRue."[12] The administration of the estate was granted to her 14 June 1712. The will of "Abraham LaRoe" of Staten Island, yeoman, dated 21

September 1702, was not properly proved because some of the witnesses were dead and others could not be reached; named as the sole devisee was his wife "Alche," and among the witnesses were Jean Casier (his first wife's uncle) and "Francis L'Roe."[13]

Marie Magdalaine Gille (No. 3 in the Casier & Uzille chapter), the daughter of David Uzille (later spelled "Gille") and Marie Casier, was the first wife of Abraham LeRoux. They are said to have married in about the year 1687[10] and had:

i. SARAH LeROUX[14]
ii. PETER LAREW, bap. 25 Mar. 1688 at Esopus, N. Y. (see following).

The second marriage of Abraham LeRoux, which took place in January 1692,[10] was to Aeltje/ Aeltye (Gerritzen) Cresson, widow of Joshua Cresson (Cresson chapter), and also the mother of Abraham's son Peter's wife. Her name is also shown spelled in some records as "Alche," but she appears to have been called "Olive." She and Abraham LeRoux were parents of possibly seven children,[15] the first four known to have been born on Staten Island:

iii. ABRAHAM LAREW, b. 1693; d. in 1749/50 in Hopewell Twp. "in the corporation of Trenton," N.J. Proved 15 Feb. 1749/50, his will mentions wife Harmekie and seven children.[4]
iv. JAMES LAREW, b. 1695;[10] d. in Apr. 1771.[9]
v. DANIEL LAREW, b. 1697; d. 1 Feb. 1795 at age 97 in Middletown Twp., Bucks Co., Pa., where he bought 500 acs. of land; m. Ann Praul (d. 1776). Both were bur. in the old Presbyterian bury-ing ground in Bensalem, Pa. The will of "Daniel Larrew, the elder, of Middletown township" was proved 16 Feb. 1795.[4]
vi. DAVID LAREW, b. 1700;[10] d. 24 Jan. 1731/2[9] in Hopewell Twp., Hunterdon Co., N. J. He died intestate, and letters of administration on his estate were granted to "Abraham LaRue" 18 Feb. 1731/2.[16] Distribution of his estate was made 18 May 1734 to James, Daniel, Peter, Isaac, and Abraham Larew and Jane Praul.[17]
vii. ISAAC LAREW, b. 6 June 1710 & bap. 1710 in Hopewell Twp., Burlington Co., N. J.;[10] d. ca. 1760 in Bucks Co., Pa.; m. on 6 Oct. 1743 at Abingdon, Pa., to Rebeckah Vansant (the dau. of Jacobus Vansant / Vanzandt of Middletown, Pa.). Isaac Larew purchased land in Bensalem, Pa., in 1745 and was living there when he died.[4]
viii. JANE LAREW, m. Aaron Praul.[9]
ix. _____ LAREW, possibly another dau.[1]

4. PETER LAREW, son of Abraham and Marie Magdalaine (Gille) LeRoux, was baptized on 25 March 1688 as "Peter LeRoux" in the Dutch Reformed Church at Esopus, New York. Later in life his name appears to have taken the spelling "Larew."

In 1722 he was on the tax list for Hunterdon County, New Jersey, as "Peter Laru," owning ten head of cattle and horses, six sheep, and 50 acres of land; his half brothers Abraham, Isaac, and David were also on the list.[4] There is record of "Peter Larue" in 1729 giving funds as a member of the First Church of Trenton (formerly Lawrenceville), New Jersey, and two years later both Peter and David "LaRue" contributed to a fund to buy a home for the pastor of Hopewell Presbyterian Church. In a poll of freeholders of Hopewell Township in Hunterdon County, taken in October 1738, the name "Peter Lerou" appears.

In that same year he bought land in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, and moved there, as seen from " 'Peter LaRow,' of Hopewell in the western division of New Jersey Yeoman, on Dec. 11, 1738, purchased of Abel Janney 288 acres in Makefield, and settled thereon, later purchasing 216 acres adjoining."[4] Squire Boone, father of the famous Daniel, was his neighbor, the beginning of a Boone-Larew relationship that was to continue with their descendants. Peter Larew sold 258 acres, part of both of the above tracts, to Nicholas Larzelere on 16 May 1749.[4] Mention of the corner of "Peter Larowe's" property in a 1745 deed at Harbourton, New Jersey, suggests this was land his father had owned.[9]

After selling his Pennsylvania land, Peter Larew, then age 61, followed his sons to Virginia, where records in Hampshire County (now in West Virginia) show land entries in his name from 1762 to 1765.

Following is his will, made on 22 July 1778 and proved 7 May 1783 in Frederick County, Virginia:[18]

In the name of God, Amen.

I, Peter Larew, of Frederick County, in Virginia, being in health and perfect mind and memory, thanks be given to God, calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament. And first will that my body be buried in a decent, Christian manner, to be paid out of my estate by my executor. And as touching such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me, I give, demise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form. That is to say, I give to my five children, Abraham Larew, Isaac Larew, Jacob Larew, Elizabeth Pierceson and Anna Suber, or their heirs, the whole of my estate, to be equally divided amongst them, except so much as to pay my debts and funeral charges.

And I do constitute, make and ordain my grandsons, Jacob Larew, of Frederick County, and Jacob Larew, of Orange County, as my executors to execute this, my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twenty-second day of July, 1778.

Peter Larew [seal]

Signed, sealed, pronounced and declared by the said Peter Larew as his last will and testament in the presence of us, the subscribers,

Joseph Carman
Isaac Larew
James Larew
Mary Carman

He was buried at the old Buck Marsh Meeting House graveyard near Berryville, Virginia. Old age seems to have been a characteristic of the family, for Peter was age 95 when he died, his half brother Daniel lived to be 98, and his granddaughter Mary LaRue died at 96. Otis Mather states that he was the same Peter Larew "of whom the tradition has been preserved that his voice was so powerful it could be heard a distance of two miles when he was rafting on the river."[19]

Since his will makes no mention of his wife, it is assumed she was dead when it was made. This was his stepsister, Elizabeth Cresson (No. 4 in the Cresson chapter), daughter of Joshua Cresson and Aeltje Gerritzen.[20] (After the death of Joshua Cresson, his widow Aeltje then married Abraham LeRoux, Peter's father.)

The children of Peter Larew and Elizabeth Cresson, all living in 1778 when he made his will:

8 i. ABRAHAM LAREW, b. 23 Sept. 1711.[9]

ii. ISAAC LARUE, SR., b. 11 June 1713[9] in Hunterdon Co., N. J. (see following).

iii. JACOB LAREW, b. Sept. 1715;[9] d. in 1784;[5] m. Mary _____; settled in Hampshire Co., Va., where he appears on a list of heads of families in 1782. Their son Peter m. his 1st cou. Elizabeth Larue (the dau. of Isaac Larue, Sr., & Phebe Carman).

iv. ELIZABETH LAREW, m. _____ Pierceson.

v. ANNA LAREW, m. 17 Jan. 1747/8[9] (license date) Jacob Suber / Subin in Philadelphia, Pa.

5. ISAAC LARUE, SR., son of Peter Larew and Elizabeth Cresson, was born 11 June 1713 in Hopewell Township, Hunterdon County, New Jersey. His year of birth comes from an entry in the family Bible stating his son James was "the fifth son and was born in the 50th year of his father, the 37th year of his mother, October the 4th, 1762."

On 3 June 1743, Nathaniel Doherty sold a Virginia tract "on the long marsh near Shenandor in the county of Orange, containing two hundred & fifty acres, be it more or less" to "Isaac Larue, of Hopewell in ye county of Hunterdon and province A of west New Jersey, yeoman." Isaac was to receive "a patent from Joiste Hite persuant to a bond signed from the said Nathaniel Doherty to said Isaac Larue bearing date in

the year 1737." The witnesses to the deed were "Thomas Lindsy, Edmund Lindsy, Wm. Stone."[21]

At about this time the marriage of Isaac Larue, Sr., to Phebe Carman (No. 8 in the Carman chapter) took place in New Jersey. He and his young wife, the daughter of Rev. James Carman and Margaret Duwys, then moved to Virginia and settled on their newly acquired property on the Long Marsh, a stream near Berryville, not far from the Shenandoah River. (Berryville, formerly called Battletown, is now the county seat of Clarke County, Clarke having been organized in 1836 from Frederick County, which was formed from a section of Orange in 1738–1743.) A part of the log house owned by Isaac Larue, Sr., stood there until 1876. He bought an additional 276 acres on the Long Marsh from John Lindsey 18 July 1751 and later purchased more property lying back from the stream.

The *Virginia Gazette* edition of 17 February 1775 carried an advertisement stating "It is now become indispensably necessary that the claimants in the patent to Mr. John Savage and others who were with Colonel Washington at the battle of the Meadows, for 28,627 acres of land on the River Ohio and the Sandy Creeks, should come to a speedy divission of the said lands," and it was signed by "Van Swearengen, Isaac Larew, R. Rutherford, and James McCormick." It appears that Isaac Larue, Sr., eventually came into ownership of 21,000 acres of this land by purchase from the original grantees.[22] Washington, who was granted a large share under this proclamation, made the survey and division. The *Journal of Colonel George Washington,* page 209, shows the following credits from his original ledgers:

> *1771, December 11.*
> *By Isaac Larew, for Nathan Barrett, £1 -s. 1.*
> *By George Washington's quota, £11 -s. 5.*

In a dispute over a grant to a tract of land, Washington, in a letter to Lord Thomas Fairfax, proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia, on 4 February 1773 wrote:[23]

> *"I have just been informed of Isaac Larews having enter'd in your Lordship's Office, a Tract of Land survey'd for my deceas'd Brother, Lawrence, in the name of Richd. Sanford, twenty odd years ago...."*
> The letter goes on to state the land was surveyed just before his brother's death and a patent was never issued for it, that it was included in land devised to his younger brothers and the quitrents had been paid regularly. A mistake was made in selling it a second time, and...*"I am persuaded that your Lordship wou'd not wish under this state of the case, which I have not intentionally exagerated, grant the Land to Larew, without giving the other Claimants an opportunity of being heard...."*

The paths of the two had likely crossed when Washington was surveying in Frederick County during his younger days, for the property that Isaac Larue, Sr., purchased from the Lindseys had been granted to them by Lord Fairfax, with the grant stating the land had been "surveyed by Mr. George Washington in 1761." In the election for members to the House of Burgesses held 24 July 1758, the Frederick County poll sheet contains these names: "Isaac Larew" voting for Col. T. B. Martin, and "Larew" voting for Col. G. Washington.[24]

Among the depositions of Squire Boone that relate to land entered by him and patented by Isaac Larue, Sr., was a tract entered in 1779, consisting of 6,250 acres located below the mouth of the Beech Fork of Salt River in Kentucky,[25] which at that time was a county of Virginia. Another tract of 3,335 acres was entered for Larue by direction of Boone in 1783.[26] Most of the land that Isaac acquired was in the territory that is now West Virginia. Land on the Ohio River at Middle Island referred to in his will totaled 2,300 acres,[27] and the 21,000 acres he had purchased "on the River Ohio and the Sandy Creeks" was in what is presently Cabell County, West Virginia; it was conveyed by his heirs in 1809 and 1810.[28]

A list of the heads of families of Frederick County, Virginia, for the year 1782 contains the name Isaac Larue, shown with twelve whites and six blacks. Also on the list are his sons-in-law Robert Hodgen and Joseph Carman. Isaac Larue, Sr., raised horses, and it is said he tried to keep at least a hundred in his

possession.

He died 20 March 1795.[29] His will, proved 3 September 1795 in Frederick County, was self-written, although the introductory portion was taken from a standard form of the time. Dated 1 August 1794, it divided his home plantation among his wife Phebe and his sons James and Jabez (with these sons also receiving property in Frederick and Berkeley counties) and the children of daughter Elizabeth, who were bequeathed land "below the fork of Copecapon," a tract between High Top and Little Mountain, land on the Ohio River at Middle Island, and also land on the Little Kanawha River.[30]

Phebe (Carman) Larue died 25 January 1804,[9] with administration of her estate being granted in Frederick County, Virginia, in April of that year. She and her husband were buried at the Buck Marsh Meeting House graveyard where his father was buried.

The children of Isaac Larue, Sr., and Phebe Carman, all born in Virginia:

9 i. JACOB LARUE, b. 1 May 1744 in Frederick Co., Va.

ii. JOHN LaRUE, b. 24 Jan. 1745/6 in Frederick Co., Va. (see following).

iii. ELIZABETH LARUE, b. 23 June 1748; d. 25 June 1815;[9] m. ca. 1770 her 1st cou. Peter LaRue (the son of Jacob & Mary Larew); res. Hampshire Co., Va.

iv. SAMUEL LARUE, b. 20 Feb. 1749/50; d. ca. 1781[9] in Virginia; will proved in Frederick Co., Va.;[31] m. Sarah Stump. Records show he was in Kentucky in 1779 with his bro. John.

10 v. MARY LARUE, b. 22 Feb. 1751/2.[9]

11 vi. SARAH LARUE, b. 6 Sept. 1755.[32]

12 vii. ISAAC LARUE, JR., b. 3 Nov. 1757.[9]

viii. REBECCA LARUE, b. 21 Mar. 1760;[9] d. before 1795 in Virginia; m. Joseph Helm.

ix. JAMES LARUE, b. 4 Oct. 1762; d. 6 Oct. 1809 in Frederick Co., Va.; m. Clarissa Billups (b. 1766; d. 1845). His birth date is in the family Bible; what is considered to be an incorrect date of 4 Oct. 1752 is on his original gravestone, which was moved to Green Hill Cem. at Berryville, Va.[33]

x. JABEZ LARUE, b. 1 Nov. 1768; d. 12 Sept. 1823[9] and will proved 1825 in Frederick Co., Va.;[34] bur. near Berryville, Va.; m. in 1823 in Jefferson Co., Va., to Frances (Pierce) Collins.[9] Jabez obtained possession of his father's homestead and in place of the original log house, built 'Villa LaRue,' a stone house. Both it and 'Bloomfield,' his bro. Jacob's house, are believed to still be standing.

6. JOHN LaRUE, second son of Isaac Larue, Sr., and Phebe Carman, was born 24 January 1745/6 in Frederick County, Virginia. His first land purchase was a 563-acre tract in St. George's Parish in Spotsylvania County, Virginia, for which he paid £150; the deed, dated 28 December 1770, was made out to "John Larew of Frederick County."[35]

In 1779 a tract of 1,000 acres of land located "at a large spring running into Nolin" in the new territory of Kentucky was entered in his name.[36] This appears to have been done by Squire Boone, who was entering large land acreages in Kentucky for both John and his father, and in recognition of this friendship, John LaRue named his only son "Squire."

Another tract of 1,000 acres, located "about eight or nine miles below Severns Valley Creek" on Nolin Creek in Kentucky, was entered by John LaRue 7 October 1780.[37] A 1,000-acre survey made for him 8 March 1781, found on the first list of surveys recorded in Jefferson County, may have been for this same property. Records also show that "early in 1781, Benn Linn, John Garrard and John Larue went out from Beargrass, or the Falls, to make a settlement."[38] (The term "Falls" refers to the Falls of the Ohio River where Louisville would later be built, and "Benn Linn" was very likely Benjamin Lynn, from whom the Nolin / Nolynn River supposedly received its name.)

Squire Boone entered yet another 6,000 acres on the Ohio River for John LaRue on 3 January 1783,[39] and an additional 6,000 acres lying on Nolin River, adjoining his 1,000 acres there, were entered by LaRue 3 February 1783.[37] On that same date he also entered 21,000 acres, described in 1817 as lying in the counties of Bullitt and Jefferson.[40] And 13,000 acres located in the area that is now Shelby County were

patented by him in 1783, probably because Squire Boone was a resident of that area from 1779 until 1806. Within a four-year period, John LaRue had laid claim to 40,000 acres of Kentucky land.

On 5 August 1784 Isaac Larue, Jr., entered 1,000 acres, lying on Guise's Creek "on a branch of Brashear's Creek, including a cabin built by John LaRue and Samuel Larue about five or six miles south from Boone's Station."[41] Otis Mather believes it probable this was John's first resi-dence in Kentucky and may have been occupied by the brothers in 1779, although John had built his first cabin there as early as 1776.[42]

Just when and where John LaRue married Mary Brooks (No. 1 in the Brooks chapter) is not known, but it was probably in Frederick County, Virginia, where their first child was born 1 May 1784. On 7 October of that year in a deed witnessed by Jabez Larue, John and Mary his wife, then residents of Frederick Parish of Frederick County, sold the Spotsylvania County property he had purchased in 1770.[43] This was in preparation for their move to Kentucky. Accompanying them on that trip was the Robert Hodgen family, and a family legend says the Hodgens' daughter Rebecca was born 4 November 1784 on a flatboat enroute to Kentucky from Virginia. The journey ended at Phillips' Fort (also called Nolin Station) on Nolin Creek, where the birth of the LaRues' second child took place 23 March 1785.

Said to have been a Presbyterian in Virginia, John LaRue, soon after arriving in Kentucky, joined the Severns Valley Baptist Church at Elizabethtown, where he served as ruling elder from 5 December 1788 until his death at age 45. Burial was in the Phillips' Fort graveyard, and his now unmarked grave is on a hillside of what in 1921 was a farm located a mile north and one-quarter mile east of Hodgenville.

His wife Mary received all personal estate in his will, made 3 January 1792, approximately one day before he died, and it was probated 8 May 1792 in Nelson County, Kentucky.[44] She was also to have benefit of his plantation and the use of his slaves until his children came of age, at which time the land and slaves were to be divided amongst them. One of his main concerns in his will was that his children receive proper educations. Named executors were "trusty friends Robt. Hodgen, Isaac Lerue, junr., and Philip Philips," and it was witnessed by Isom Enlow, Margaret Hodgen, and Sarah Hodgen. Appraisement of the personal estate showed a total value of £ 855. 2s. Among the items listed were three slaves, nineteen horses and colts, twenty head of cattle, nine-teen sheep, fifty hogs, "two stills and ten tubs and five tight casks with all necessary belongings, £110,...desk, books, etc., £ 7,...compass and chain, £ 6." The last-named items were used in land surveying. Appraising the estate were Conrad Walters (Walters chapter), Joseph Kirkpatrick, and Patrick Brown, who reported the plantation to have an annual rental value of £40.

A large part of the landed estate left by John LaRue was sold while his children were minors, and it is said the trustees lost nearly all the money.[45] A suit was filed in the year 1803 in Hardin County for the recovery of the property and was on the books for many years, twice having been carried to the Court of Appeals; James Buchanan, father of the future president of the same name, was a party to the litigation as a purchaser of a portion of the land.[46] John LaRue's farm, laid out near the "the Knoll" on Nolin Creek, within a half mile of Phillips' Fort, was still owned by his descendants as late as 1921 and was considered as one of the best in the county. In 1793 this area had been made into Hardin County from a part of Nelson, and when the present county was cut from Hardin in 1843, it was named in honor of John LaRue.

Lewis Collins, in his *History of Kentucky,* has the following to say of John LaRue and Robert Hodgen: "They were both noted for uprightness and sterling moral worth, both members of the Baptist Church, and beloved for their unobtrusive and devoted piety,"[47] while *History of Kentucky Baptists* states: "Few families in Kentucky have produced more valuable men than that of John LaRue...."[48]

The family Bible contains the birth dates of John and Mary (Brooks) LaRue, as well as those of their children:

i. REBECCA LaRUE, b. 1 May 1784 in Frederick Co., Va.; d. 9 Feb. 1860[9] in Kentucky; m. on 14 May 1801

George Helm, who served under Gen. John Thomas in the War of 1812 and was a member of the Lower House of the Kentucky legislature from Hardin Co. in 1813, 1814, and 1816. The name for Larue Co. was suggested by their son John LaRue Helm, who became gov-ernor of the state; 'Helm Place,' his home, has been restored by the city of Elizabethtown and the Hardin Co. Historical Society.[49]

ii. SQUIRE LaRUE, b. 23 Mar. 1785 at Phillips' Fort in Nelson Co., Ky.; d. 30 Aug. 1859 in Ken-tucky; m. Aug. 1804 Mary McDougal (b. 1781; d. 1861; dau. of Alexander McDougal). Known as "Judge LaRue," he was a justice of the peace of the counties of Hardin and Larue, assistant circuit judge of his district, and a representative of Hardin Co. in the state legislature in 1822.

iii. PHEBE LaRUE, b. 18 Feb. 1788 in Nelson Co., Ky.; d. after 24 Jan. 1824;[9] m. in Mar. 1802 her 1st cou. James LaRue (son of Jacob Larue & Mary Frost). James engaged in farming and in the tanning business where Hodgenville is now located.[50]

iv. MARGARET "Peggy" LaRUE, b. 11 Dec. 1789 in Nelson Co., Ky.; d. 26 Oct. 1864 in Larue Co., Ky. (see following).

7. MARGARET LaRUE, called "Peggy," was born 11 December 1789 in Nelson County, Kentucky, youngest of the children of John LaRue and Mary Brooks. Her marriage, 11 September 1804, was to Conrad Walters (III) (No. 4 in the Walters chapter) in Hardin County, Kentucky.[51] Her brother-in-law George Helm was named as her guardian on the marriage record.

Carl Sandburg, relating events of the birth of Lincoln in *Abraham Lincoln, the Prairie Years,* states: "Tom Lincoln...stopped a neighbor [Abraham Enlow] and asked him to tell 'the granny woman,' Aunt Peggy Walters, that Nancy would need help soon. On the morning of February 12, a Sunday, the granny woman was there at the cabin."[52] (In those days the term "granny woman" was synonymous with midwife.) She is said to have frequently called on the Lincolns, who were not well off. Her word was considered gospel in the area, and in the last year of her life when she was interviewed about the exact location of the Lincoln birth, hobbled on her crutch down to the big spring on the property and pointed out the spot where the cabin had stood nearby.[53]

(The cabin was not there at that time because it was taken and exploited as a sideshow at fairs and expositions. Later a group of interested citizens bought the farm and in 1907 preserved there what may have been the original cabin, found stored in a cellar on Long Island. Today the birth-place is a national park.)

Information on the families of Anthoine Le Roux (No. 1) and Abraham Le Roux (No. 2) in the Netherlands and in Mannheim comes from the records of Donald LaRue Watson of Oklahoma City, Okla. See his complete research at http://members.cox.net/hessen/larue.htm. Mather's *Six Generations* is the source for the remainder of the chaper unless otherwise noted. See Mather for a more comprehensive listing of LaRue descendants.

1Family records of Kathryn La Rue Tingey of Fresno, Calif., who has corresponded with both Dr. Don Watson of Oklahoma City and Dr. Karl Larew, prof. of history at Towson State Univ., Md.

2AOL Ancestry World Tree Search on the Internet, file name 293048, submitter pajoiner@ureach.com, shows Anthoine & Jeanne Le Roux also had sons Jacques and Pierre.

3Records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla., citing "The Cross and The Dove."

4W.W. Davis, *History of Bucks County, Pennsylvania,* 3:180-181. 5Records of Watson.

6Records of Watson. Mather's version of this family tradition has the immigrant ancestor of this clan leaving France around 1627—when the Huguenot stronghold at La Rochelle fell—and going to Holland, where he married and had two sons and a daughter. They are said to have embarked for America in about 1680, the father dying enroute and being buried at sea. Their passage had been paid, but when they docked at Rhode Island an additional payment was demanded, for which the captain of the ship attempted to sell the children. With the aid of a handspike, the mother was able to rescue the two boys, one of whom eventually went south to Virginia, where he married and had a son named Peter. However, this does not agree with church records from Mannheim.

7Mather, *Six Generations,* citing *New York Colonial Records,* 2:664, gives the date as 1 Sept. 1689, but material from Tingey states the date was actually 1687, when James II was still king.

8Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 15, citing info. received from M. H. Dubbs. 9Records of Christensen.

10Dr. Karl Larew, *Garrett Larew—Civil War Soldier* (Baltimore, 1975).

11Dr. John E. Stillwell, *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany,* 1:55.*

12*New Jersey Archives,* 1st series, 23:282.* 13*New Jersey Archives,* Liber 1, p. 358.*

14She is shown as a dau. by several sources:
pajoiner@ureach.com
sfctlh@hotmail.com

File name 14076, swcook@mediaone.net
File name 233443, paganrose@juno.com

15An unidentified source on the Internet shows they also had daus. Elizabeth Cresson Larew and Esther Larew.

16New Jersey Calendar of Wills 1730-1750, cited by Christensen. 17New Jersey Archives, vol. 2, 1730-1750, cited by Christensen.

18Frederick Co., Va., Will Book No. 4, p. 661.* Christensen gives Will Book 5, p. 11 as the source. 19Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 16.

20Mather, *Six Generations,* pp. 16-17, states Peter Larew m. a dau. of Joshua Cresson, citing Davis, *History of Bucks County,* 3:180-181. Her full name is given by Larew, *Garrett Larew.*

21Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 35. 22*Abstracts of Records of Augusta County, Virginia,* 2:50.*

23John C. Fitzpatrick, ed., *The Writings of George Washington,* 8 vols. (Westport, Conn.: Greenwood Press, 1745–1799), 3:111-112.

24W. W. Abbot, ed., *The Papers of George Washington,* 7 vols. (Charlottesville: Univ. Press of Virginia, 1988), 1:342.

25*The Boone Book,* deposition No. 3 of Squire Boone, given 13 Sept. 1797.* 26*Ibid.,* deposition No. 4.*

27*Abstracts of Records of Augusta County,* 2:116.* 28*Ibid.,* p. 50.*

29Records of Christensen. The land suit Larue's Heirs v. Slack, filed in 1812 in Hardin Co., Ky., gives the month of his death and the names of his living heirs.*

30The will is on record in the office of the auditor, Winchester, Va.* 31Frederick Co., Va., Will Book 4, p. 651, cited by Christensen.

32Arthur L. Keith, "Notes on Larue, Hodgen, Keith, Harned, Irwin and Related Families," *W&M* (1) 20:103, gives this date, which disagrees with her gravestone date of Aug. 1757. Christensen gives the date 6 Apr. 1755.

33J. Estelle Stewart King, *Abstracts of Wills, Inventories, and Administration Accounts of Frederick County, Virginia* (n. p., 1961).

34Frederick Co., Va., Will Book 13, pp. 49, 173, 458, cited by Christensen.

35Crozier, *Virginia County Records,* p. 280, citing Spotsylvania Co., Va., Deed Book G.

36*The Boone Book,* deposition No. 2.* 37Finley v. Granger, 2 A.K. Marshall's Kentucky Reports, p. 176.*

38Keith, "Notes on Larue," p. 102, citing Draper's *George Rogers Clark MSS.,* vol. 36. 39*The Boone Book,* deposition No. 6.*

40Jefferson Co., Ky., Deed Book N, p. 311, states this land was surveyed for John LaRue's heirs 3 Aug. 1792 and patented in their name 16 May 1793; they sold it 13 Sept. 1817.*

41Shelby Co., Ky., Deed Book B, p. 453.*

42Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 77, says John LaRue may have occupied his cabin in 1779. Three years after his book was published, he states in an article that LaRue came to Kentucky in 1776 and built his first cabin ("Explorers and Early Settlers South of Muldraugh Hill," *RKHS* 22:21-39).

43Crozier, *Virginia County Records,* p. 389, citing Spotsylvania Co., Va., Deed Book K.

44Nelson Co., Ky., Will Book A, p. 88. 45Corresp., Eugenia Moore O'Flyng to this writer (1985).

46Littell's Reports, 2:258 (1822) and 3 J. J. Marshall's Reports (1830), p. 156.*

47Lewis Collins, rev. by Richard H. Collins, *History of Kentucky,* 2 vols. (Louisville: John P. Morton & Co., 1924), 2:457.

48Rev. J. H. Spencer, *History of Kentucky Baptists* (1886).* 49*The Bulletin of the Kentucky Historical Society* 4 (Oct. 1978):7.

50W. H. Perrin, J. H. Battle, and G. C. Kniffin, *Kentucky: a History of the State,* 9 vols. (Louisville: F. A. Battey & Co., 1887; reprint ed., Easley, S. C.: Southern Historical Press, 1979), 3:904.

51Helen J. Black, *Hardin Co., Ky., Marriages 1795–1815* (n.p., 1946), p. 20.

52Carl Sandburg, *Abraham Lincoln: the Prairie Years,* 2 vols. (New York: Harcourt, Brace & Co., 1926), 1:15.

53Barton, *Paternity of Lincoln,* pp. 172-175, citing a statement written by Richard W. Creal, a Larue Co. judge. Barton says this of "Peggy" Walters: "Any one who is disposed to call her veracity in question would do well to keep away from La Rue County, or to go prepared to discuss the matter with a large number of tall and muscular men."

---

*Sources cited by Mather, *Six Generations*.

WALTERS

During the second quarter of the eighteenth century, huge numbers of Germans immigrated to America because of religious, political, and economic conditions in their homeland. The majority after 1727 came in poverty as indentured servants, at that time making up between one-third and one-half of the colonial population.

1. JACOB WALTERS is believed to have been the ancestor of the family of this chapter.[1] He was possibly the person of that name, born ca. 1684 in Germany, who came to this country in 1732, as seen in the following records: On 25 September 1732, Barnard (his name shown also as both "Bernard" and "Bernhard") Walter, age 58, and "Conrad Walther" were among 115 Palatine immigrants who, upon arriving at the port of Philadelphia, took the oath of allegiance and were admitted at the courthouse before the governor. Their ship was the *Loyal Judith* that sailed from Rotterdam, Holland. The following day the ship *Mary,* also out of Rotterdam, arrived with Jacob Walter, age 48, and Jacob Walter, age 19, among its passengers. Their surnames are also spelled "Walder" and "Walther" on other lists.[2]

2. CONRAD WALTERS, whose father is thought to have been Jacob Walters, was born in 1712 in Germany.[3] Possibly due to the accented pronunciation he gave it, his given name (spelled "Konrad" in Germany), as well as that of his son and grandson of the same name, is often found spelled "Coonrod" in records." To avoid confusion, the last-mentioned two are referred to in this chapter as Conrad (II) and Conrad (III), although they are not designated as such on any records.

A Conrad Walters owned property in Berks County, Pennsylvania, as early as 1751, accord-ing to the Warranty and Survey Records of Pennsylvania compiled in July 1759.[4] As seen by the following record concerning the building of a road, the name is found in 1776 in the Pittsburgh area: "...persons were app't to view a road from Old Redstone Fort [now Brownsville] to Conrad Walters....Jacob Beason be overseer from Conrad Walters to Jennings Run...Sept. 18, 1776."[5] On the 1790 Census for Pennsylvania were these Walters names: two Jacobs in Fayette County, Jacob and Conrad in Philadelphia County, and "Cond Walter" in Berks County.[6]

The names "Conrad Woolter" and "Barnard Walter" among signatures of a petition signed by the inhabitants of Harrodsburg, Kentucky, indicate members of the family may have been in that region as early as December 1775. Also, enlisting there in Gen. George Rogers Clark's campaign to Illinois in January 1778 was Barnaby Walters, a private in Capt. Joseph Bowman's Company.[7]

However, family tradition says Andrew, the youngest of the children of Conrad Walters, was eight months old (born on 5 July 1779) when his parents moved from Pennsylvania to Kentucky, thus approximately March 1780,[8] and a roadside marker honoring their son John states he came "to Phillips Fort in 1780-81." This fort was constructed near the present location of Hodgenville about the first of the year 1781 by Philip Phillips, a surveyor from Pennsylvania who had led a group of settlers to Kentucky. The Walters family may have been in that group. At that time this area was a part of Jefferson County, prior to being made into Nelson County in 1785. By 1790 either Conrad Walters or his son of that name had obtained land near the fort, as shown by this deed:[9]

> *20 Nov. 1790. Philip Philips and Susanah his wife to Conrad Walters on the west fork of Nolin adjoining Walters' plantation, 100 acres. Recorded 10 July 1792.*

Family tradition also states Conrad Walters was among the occupants of Phillips' Fort when he died

about the first of the year 1792.[10] This may have been at the time when the neighboring settlers were forced to take to the fort due to trouble with the Indians. He would have known John LaRue (LaRue chapter), also a resident of the fort; both died at approximately the same time, just a few months before Kentucky acquired statehood. The marriage records show that on 23 October 1792, "Martin Aquilla married Ann Walters, widow and relict of Conrad Walters, decd. Surety: Booy Burriss."[11] This was Conrad's second wife, Ann "Nancy" Redman,[12] who is believed to have been of a Pennsylvania Dutch family.

The children[13] of Conrad Walters and his first wife (name unknown), who is thought to have died on the Monongahela River in Pennsylvania,[14] are all believed to have been born in that state:

i. BARNABUS WALTERS, m. Judith _____. He may have been in Virginia for a time, as the name is mentioned in Wayland's *The German Element of the Shenandoah Valley*[15] and in a list of residents of future Fayette Co., Pa., who served with Col. William Crawford in his ill-fated expedition against the Sandusky Indians in May 1782.[16] Barnabus eventually settled in Barren Co., Ky., where he is listed on the 1800 and 1810 censuses.[14]

ii. CONRAD WALTERS (II), b. 15 Feb. 1755 (see following).

iii. MICHAEL WALTERS, appears to have d. by 2 Nov. 1802, the date that his younger children were recorded as his infant heirs (under age 21).[14]

iv. ELIZABETH "Bettie" WALTERS, m. _____ Robuck.

Children[13] of Conrad Walters and his second wife, Ann "Nancy" Redman:

13 v. JOHN WALTERS, b. 4 Apr. 1770[17] at Beacon Town, Pa.[18]

vi. CATHERINE "Katie" WALTERS, b. 1771; d. 1852;[19] m. Ned Huss.

vii. NANCY WALTERS, m. John Smith and moved to Warren Co., Ky.

viii. SALLIE WALTERS,[20] m. _____ Burress.

ix. LYDIA WALTERS,[20] m. _____ Merryman / Herryman.

x. ANDREW WALTERS, b. 5 July 1779; d. 28 Oct. 1856;[21] m.(1) 6 Dec. 1799 Nancy Ashcraft (b. 1779 or 1780; d. 1800–1805; sister of his bro. John's wife);[22] m.(2) 7 Dec. 1805 in Hardin Co., Ky., to Sarah "Sallie" Bayne[23] (b. 1788; d. 1854). Andrew Walters, who was bur. with his 2nd wife at South Fork Cem.,[24] is said to have participated in several Indian battles.[25]

3. CONRAD WALTERS (II) was a son of Conrad Walters and his first wife, and was born 15 February 1755,[13] according to his gravestone.[26] His birthplace is believed to have been Pennsyl-vania.[26]

It is known he served in the Revolutionary War, and his military sword in the possession of the Walters family until recent years indicates he attained the rank of officer.[27] The name is found on these war records:

- Conrad Walters, whose rank is not stated, served in the Revolutionary War in Capt. Thomas Gaddis's Company, Virginia Militia; he was paid from 9 September to 15 November 1776, for a period of sixty-eight days[28] (Pennyslvania and Virginia both claimed present-day Penn-sylvania until 1779). Gaddis, formerly in command of Fort Liberty, served as colonel of the Monongalia County Militia during a three-month expedition against the Indians west of the Ohio in 1778.
- Conrad Walters, sergeant, was listed on the company muster roll, taken 28 December 1776 (the date they entered service) to 1 January 1777, of Capt. Caleb Armitage's Company of the 4th Philadelphia County Battalion of Militia.[29]
- 30 December 1779: Conrad Walters was named as a courier in the Artillery Artificers under "Col. Benj. Flower, Commissary General Military Stores, Dep't at the armory." The duties of this corps, formed by Gen. George Washington in the summer of 1777, consisted of casting cannon, boring guns, and preparing ammunition.[30]

Grace Wildman (also spelled Wilman), the wife of Conrad Walters (II),[31] was born 30 January 1760 to English parents who settled in either Virginia or Pennsylvania.[32] After their marriage in October 1779,[33] the couple lived in Virginia for a time, where their second child was born in Nov-ember 1781.[34] It is thought

that by the time son Jacob was born in 1783 they were in Kentucky,[33] where Conrad joined his father at Phillips' Fort and served as a captain in the Indian wars.[25]

Patrick Brown, Joseph Kirkpatrick, and Conrad Walters were named as the appraisers of the personal property of John LaRue in 1792 in Nelson County, Kentucky.[35] Since his father died in the early part of that year, this was very likely Conrad (II),.

In the year 1791 Conrad Walters (II) began acquiring large amounts of land over a broad area of central Kentucky. These military entries were recorded in his name:[36]

1 August 1791	2,666 2/3 acres on Beaver Creek; withdrawn
29 December 1791	333 1/3 acres on Green River; withdrawn
29 December 1791	1,333 1/3 acres on Sink Hole Spring
24 April 1792	333 1/3 acres on Sinking Creek
8 November 1794	1,000 acres on Beaver Creek
14 November 1794	333 1/3 acres on Beaver Creek

On 24 March 1795 he was appointed to clear and keep in repair the road from Mr. Hodgen's bridge to Burnt Lick on the Rolling Fork.[37] He and Grace his wife sold on 3 December 1798, for $700, the 333-acre tract on Sinking Creek in Warren County, Kentucky,[38] and the Hardin County, Kentucky, Deed Book for 1808–1813 has him selling another 880 acres, for £500.[14] Listed among the court of appeals deeds 23 February 1809 as grantors of 2,100 acres located on the Ohio River were "Walters, K. & Wife," Hardin County residents, and a land warrrant for 7 acres in Barren County was issued to him 29 November 1815.[39]

Hardin County was formed from Nelson County in 1793, and Conrad Walters (II) is found on tax records there, beginning in 1794 with 370 acres, six horses, and twelve head of cattle. He and his son are differentiated on the lists as "Coonrod Walters, Sr.," and "Coonrod Walters, Jr." The elder Walters is shown as the owner of property on Nolin Creek, as well as in Breckinridge and Barren counties. Both were listed as members of the militia, and when they were taxed in 1813 their neighbors were Benjamin and James Wildman (probable relatives of Grace).

The 1810 Hardin County Census enumerated the family of Conrad Walters (II) in the follow-ing manner: two males aged 16-26, one male 26-45, one male over 45, three females 10-16 and one female over 45.[14] In 1830 the household contained one male under age 5, one male 40-50, one male 70-80, and one female under 5, one female 15-20, one female 20-30, and one female aged 60-70,[40] indicating either a married son or daughter and family may have been living there.

Conrad Walters (II) died 19 February 1831 at the age of 76.[41] His will, made 31 December 1829 and admitted to probate on 21 February 1831, mentions his wife "Gracie," eldest son James, sons Conrad, Jacob, and Amos, "eldest daughter Betsy Castleman," Gracey Rust, Lydia Brown, "Funks, granddaughter whom I raised," and Polly Walters. The bulk of the estate was left to son Amos, who was heavily in debt, while £13.12 1/2 was willed to each of the other heirs.[42]

The children[43] of Conrad Walters (II) and Grace Wildman—who died in 1847[41]—were:

i. JAMES WALTERS, b. 18 July 1780 in Virginia or Pennsylvania; m. Mary Wildman.

ii. CONRAD WALTERS (III), b. 24 Nov. 1781 in Virginia (see following).

iii. JACOB WARREN WALTERS, b. 25 Sept. 1783 in Kentucky; m. 11 Mar. 1807 in Hardin Co., Ky., to Rebecca Brooks[44] (thought to have been related to Mary Brooks [Brooks chapter]).[14] They settled in Barren Co., Ky., possibly on Beaver Creek where Jacob's father owned 60 acs.

iv. ELIZABETH "Betsy" WALTERS, b. 29 Oct. 1785; m. 2 July 1808 in Hardin Co., Ky., to James Castleman.[45]

v. JOHN WALTERS, b. 27 Oct. 1787. It is said he m. "Mary Walters of Barnabus," according to one source,[14] while others say he d. unm. in the South.[13]

vi. JOSEPH WALTERS, b. 31 Oct. 1789; d. unm. in the South, supposedly "of fever." Neither he nor his bro. John were mentioned in their father's will.

vii. AMOS WALTERS, b. 12 Dec. 1791; d. 1 Dec. 1855[46] in Larue Co., Ky.; m.(1) in Nov. 1826 Rebecca

Marshall (dau. of Mark Marshall); m.(2) Susan Hubbard.[14] Said to have been born two mi. north of Hodgenville, Ky., on the farm of which he later became owner, he was a colonel of the militia and a trader and flatboatman to New Orleans, from where he walked back home.[25]

14 viii. GRACE WALTERS, b. 18 Mar. 1794.

ix. LYDIA WALTERS, b. 13 May 1796; m. Aug. 1820 Thomas Brown.

x. SARAH "Sallie" WALTERS, b. 8 Apr. 1799;[47] m. on 8 Apr. 1819 Alexander Funk[47] (d. ca. 1856). Their son Robert then sold his parents' home and moved to Johnson Co., Mo., taking his mother and sister with him. After giving up farming in 1872, he and his mother made their home with W. T. Shivel at Windsor, Mo.[47]

4. CONRAD WALTERS (III), the second son of Conrad Walters (II) and Grace Wildman, was brought to Kentucky soon after he was born 24 November 1781 in Virginia.[48] His marriage to Margaret "Peggy" LaRue (No. 7 in the LaRue chapter) took place 11 September 1804 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[49] She was the daughter of John and Mary (Brooks) LaRue.

The U. S. Geological Survey maps show Walters Creek running into the South Fork of Nolin River, where Conrad's large farm and tannery (where most of his working hours were spent) were located. This is west of Buffalo, one mile south of the Abraham Lincoln birthplace.[50] The Walters children are said to have played with young Abe before the Lincoln family moved to Knob Creek when he was approximately 3 years old.[51]

The Walters family is found on Hardin County census records for 1810, 1830, and 1840, as well as the 1850 Larue County Census after that county was formed in 1843 from part of Hardin.[52] The last-mentioned record shows:

Coonrod Walters, 68, m, Farmer, b. Va., real estate valued at $1,600
Margarite, 61, f, b. Ky.
Tho., 23, m, Farmer, b. Ky., married within the year
Robt., 22, m, Farmer, b. Ky.
Pheba, 19, f, b. Ky.
Grace, 19, f, b. Ky.
Sarah, 18, f, b. Ky., married within the year [Thomas's wife]
R. W., 9/12, m, b. Ky. [Thomas's son]

The Larue County, Kentucky, Death Register states that Conrad Walters (III) died of typhoid fever 26 May 1858.[53] His wife died six years later, on 26 October 1864,[50] and both were buried at South Fork Cemetery near Buffalo, one-half mile south of the home where their entire married life was spent.[50]

Children[50] of Conrad Walters (III) and Margaret LaRue, all born in Hardin County, Kentucky:

i. JAMES LaRUE WALTERS, b. 1805; d. 21 Mar. 1893;[54] bur. South Fork Cem. near Buffalo, Ky.; m. 23 Sept. 1830 Mary Wilson (dau. of Samuel & Roseann [Kavanaugh] Wilson). Their dau. Margaret Ann m.(2) Isaac Catlett[55] (No. 2 in the Catlett chapter).

ii. MARY "Polly" WALTERS, b. 1807; d. 1851 in Fremont Co., Iowa[56] (see following).

iii. JOHN WALTERS, d. young.

iv. LUCRETIA WALTERS, b. 2 Feb. 1811; d. 27 Oct. 1874 at her home near Dupont, Ind.; m.(1) 2 Feb. 1830 Henry Mather (b. 1807; d. 1846); m.(2) 8 July 1847 John Winchester.

v. SQUIRE LaRUE WALTERS, b. 1813; d. 1833 at age 20; bur. South Fork Cem.

vi. JOSEPH W. WALTERS, b. 25 May 1815;[57] d. 24 Sept. 1895; m. 17 Oct. 1837 Susan Cessna (b. 1816; d. 1888).

vii. REBECCA J. WALTERS, d. in the 1890s at Wellington in Sumner Co., Kans.; m. 18 Oct. 1836 James L. Morris.

viii. LYDIA E. WALTERS, m. 20 Dec. 1838 Clayborne E. Brown.

ix. MALVINA WALTERS, m. 30 Nov. 1842 Isham Enlow.

x. THOMAS C. WALTERS, b. ca. 1827; d. in Hart Co., Ky.?;[58] m. 23 Dec. 1847 to Sarah Redman. They are listed on the 1850 Census for Larue Co., Ky., shown as having married within the year, living with his parents.

xi. ROBERT W. WALTERS, b. 5 Mar. 1828; d. on 2 June 1903; m.(1) 3 July 1850 Agnes Hankla (b. 1830; d. 1880); m.(2) 21 Dec. 1881 in Larue Co., Ky., to Maria Brashear.[59]

xii. PHEBE E. WALTERS, b. ca. 1830 (possibly the twin sister of Martha, as the 1850 Census lists them as the same age); m. 9 Oct. 1851 in Larue Co., Ky., to Royal P. Hankla, with oath that the bride was of age given by Robert W. Walters.[60]

xiii. MARTHA A. GRACE WALTERS, b. 3 June 1830;[61] d. 24 June 1887 in Sumner Co., Kans.;[61] bur. at Burchfiel Cem. near Anthony, Kans.; m.(1) on 27 Oct. 1853 in Hardin Co., Ky., to Rossamus S. Thomas[62] (Family 202) and they lived at Hammonville, Hart Co., Ky.; m.(2) 18 Dec. 1866 Alfred C. Murrey (d. 1879), a schoolteacher, and they moved to Sumner Co., Kans.[61]

5. MARY WALTERS, called "Polly," oldest daughter of Conrad Walters (III) and Margaret LaRue, was born in 1807 near Buffalo in Hardin County, Kentucky.[61]

It was there she was married on 17 March 1825 to Isaac Catlett (No. 2 in the Catlett chapter), with her father "Coonrod Walters" giving certificate and "James Larue" giving oath of proof of her age.[63]

1"Keith Genealogy," *Bits and Pieces of Hardin County History* (Hardin Co., Ky., Historical Society newsletter) 3 (July 1982):28; corresp. to this writer from Pegge Cooksley (1977), who cites *Pennsylvania German Archives* (her great-aunt's family Bible contains the name of Conrad Walters [I]); family records of Eugenia Moore O'Flyng, who cites the files of Edna Bloyd Nichols.

2Ralph b. Strassburger, *Pennsylvania German Pioneers,* 2 vols. (n. p.: Penn. German Society, 1934), 1:87-93, citing the Minutes of the Provincial Council, printed in *Colonial Records,* 3:456.

3"Keith Genealogy," Cooksley, and O'Flyng all give this date. His birth is given as 1731 by W. T. Shivel, *Family Memoirs* (Windsor, Mo.: Republican Press, ca. 1920), pp. 18-19, which is a history of the Shivel and Funk families.

4He is listed in vol. 8, p. 380, indexed and printed by the Bookmark, Knightstown, Ind., by permission of the Dept. of Records, City of Philadelphia (cited by O'Flyng).

5A genealogy compiled by Stratton O. Hammon of Louisville, Ky., who cites Evelyn Crady Adams, a Kentucky historian. O'Flyng also cites this from Nichols's files.

6*Heads of Families At the First Census of the United States taken in the Year 1790—Pennsylvania* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co.), pp. 204, 108, 109, 28.

7Collins, *History of Kentucky,* 2:511, 1:11; T. K. Cartmell, *Shenandoah Valley Pioneers and Their Descendants* (Berryville, Va.: Chesapeake Book Co., 1963), p. 104.

8Hammon's genealogy, citing info. from Mrs. Margaret Keith, dau. of Andrew Walters. The 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 810, shows Andrew Walters, age 73, b. in Pa.

9Nelson Co., Ky., Deed Book 4, p. 695.

10Hammon's genealogy, citing a letter written by James L. Walters, and info. from Mrs. Keith and George Bayne.

11Mary H. Stancliff, *Marriage Bonds of Nelson Co., Ky. 1785–1832* (Houston: S&S Reproductions, 1963), 2:39.

12"Keith Genealogy"; Cooksley; Hammon's genealogy; O'Flyng; Shivel, *Family Memoirs,* who states she was Penn. Dutch.

13Shivel, *Family Memoirs*; Hammon's genealogy. 14Family records of O'Flyng.

15Wayland, *The German Element of the Shenandoah Valley* (Charlottesville, Va.: Michie Co. Printers, 1907), cited by Hammon.

16Daniel E. McClure, Jr., *Two Centuries in Elizabethtown and Hardin County, Kentucky* (Elizabethtown, Ky.: Hardin County Historical Society, 1979), p. 13.

17*Ibid.,* pp. 42-43; a roadside marker near South Fork Cem. Hammon gives 1 Mar. 1769 as the date, while "Keith Genealogy" says he was b. 4 July 1770.

18The roadside marker; 1852 Larue Co., Ky., Death Register, p. 1, which gives "Beason Town" as his birthplace. 19Cooksley's records.

20Hammon's genealogy shows Sallie and Lydia as daus. of John Smith & Nancy Walters. They are shown as children of Conrad Walters (I) by Shivel, *Family Memoirs,* who states he had ten. Cooksley also says he had ten children—four by his 1st wife and six by his 2nd.

21Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries,* give the b. & d. dates from his gravestone. McClure, *Two Centuries,* p. 135, states he was b. 5 May 1779 and d. 28 Oct. 1855.

22McClure, *Two Centuries,* p. 135. 23Black, *Hardin Co. Marriages,* p. 20; the bride's name is shown as "Sarah Bean."

24James F. Scott and Sheila R. Larson, *Kentucky Cemeteries* (Rockford, Ill.). 25Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 3:967.

26Hammon's genealogy says he was b. in Germany. 27*Ibid.,* citing conversation in 1939 with Otis Mather, author of *Six Generations.*

28John H. Gwathmey, *Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution,* pp. 804, 293, cited by O'Flyng; Hammon's genealogy, citing corresp. from Maj. Gen. E. S. Adams, adjutant general of the U.S. Army (1940).

29Military service record on file at Natl. Archives, Washington, D.C.

30*Pennsylvania Archives,* 5th series, 3:1085, 1130, cited by Hammon.

31Cooksley; Hammon's genealogy; O'Flyng; Shivel, *Family Memoirs.*

32Hammon's genealogy. Shivel, *Family Memoirs,* says she was b. 30 July 1760. 33Shivel, *Family Memoirs.*

341850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 794, and the 1858 Larue Co. Death Register both show him b. in Virginia.

35Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 87.

36Jillson, *Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds* (Louisville: Standard Printing Co., 1926), p. 391; Jillson, *Kentucky Grants,* p. 250.

37*Bits and Pieces* 3 (July 1982):26, citing Hardin Co., Ky., Court Order Book for 1795.

38Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book A (large), p. 367, cited by Hammon.

39Jillson, *Kentucky Entries,* p. 540; Jillson, *Kentucky Grants,* p. 757.

401830 Hardin Co., Ky. Census, p. 358. 41Corresp., Hammon to this writer (1977).
42Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book E (or D?), pp. 173-175.
43Unless otherwise, noted, info. on the children of Conrad (II) is taken from Hammon's genealogy, and Shivel, *Family Memoirs,* p. 19.
44Shivel, *Family Memoirs,* says her name was Rebecca Rathburn.
45Black, *Hardin Co. Marriages,* p. 4. 46*RKHS* 56:103. 47Shivel, *Family Memoirs,* pp. 19-21.
48Hammon's genealogy gives the b. date; the 1850 Larue Co. Census and the 1858 Larue Co. Death Register both show him b. in Va.
49Black, *Hardin Co. Marriages,* p. 20. George Helm is named as the bride's guardian. 50Mather, *Six Generations,* pp. 94-96.
51O'Flyng, citing corresp. from Lulu Maude Catlett Shue of Holdrege, Nebr. (1982), (gr-granddau. of Conrad Walters [III]), who recalls her father's conversations when she was a child.
52Hardin Co., Ky., census records for: 1810; 1830, p. 357; and 1840, p. 81; 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 794.
531858 Larue Co., Ky., Death Register. 54Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries.* 55Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B, p. 33.
56Corresp., Ailene Cerf McManus of New Albany, Ind., to this writer (1977), citing a statement made by her mother, Mary Helena Thomas Cerf.
57Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries,* give the gravestone date as 20 May 1815. 58Records of John C.E. Christnesen of Miami, Fla.
59Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register C, p. 66. 60Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #389.
61Corresp., Alfred L. Wilson of West Liberty, Iowa, gr-grandson of Rossamus & Grace (Walters) Thomas, to this writer (1978); dates are from the Wilson family Bible.
62Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #486; the marriage took place at the home of "A. Walters" in Hardin Co.
63Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #161.

CATLETT

The first part of this chapter is believed to be the early ancestry of the Catletts of Virginia and is taken basically from the book *A History of Two Virginia Families Transplanted from County Kent, England.*[1]

The Catlett family is thought to have descended from John Catte of County Kent, England,[2] a descendant of Hugh de Catte, who in approximately the year 1300 gave the name 'Catt's Place' to his mansion, which in later years evolved into 'Catts Lot' and eventually, 'Catlett.' The following is from *History of County Kent*:[3]

> Catts Place, with the manor belonging to it, called *Catlet's Salmon,* is likewise situ-ated in Brenchley parish, within the Hundred of Twyford. The mansion, situated about a mile north from the village of Brenchley, was anciently the residence of Hugh de Catte, who implanted his name upon it. His descendants continued in possession until the Reign of King Henry VI (1442).
>
> Sittingbourne lies about the middle of the northside of Kent, in the road between Rochester and Canterbury, and about a mile southward from Milton, in the Bailiwick and Hundred of Milton it is the Deanery of Sittingbourne and Diocese of Canterbury, a vicarage valued in the Kings Book at 10 pounds per annum. The church, a large and handsome building in good repair, is dedicated to St. Michael. In it are several memorials of the name Catlet.

In the year 1464 the will of John Catelot of County Kent left "fourpence for the light standing in the middle of Bearsted Church before the High Cross," and a 20-shilling bequest was made for reparation of the Bearsted Church steeple in the will of a John Catlott in 1499.

JOHN CATLETT "ye elder" of Sittingbourne Parish, County Kent, England, had the follow-ing children, named in chancery court proceedings of 20 April 1648:[4]

i. GEORGE CATLETT the elder of Blackwell in Co. Middlesex, living in 1648.
ii. JOHN CATLETT the younger (see following).
iii. THOMAS CATLETT of Sittingbourne, d. 1646–1648; m. Judith Heard, dau. of Gawen Heard.

JOHN CATLETT "ye younger" married Sarah _____, who was born ca. 1588. He died prior to 19 September 1626, the date she married Lodowick Rowzie of Ashford, by whom she had children Ralph, Edward, and Sarah Rowzie.

Col. JOHN CATLETT, born in 1622 in Sittingbourne in County Kent, England, is believed to have been the son of 'John Catlett ye younger," as named in the chancery proceedings of 20 April 1648**.**

In 1650 John Catlett emigrated with his son Nicholas from England to the colony of Virginia, accompanied by his half-brothers Ralph and Edward Rowzie, with his son Thomas coming later. On 23 May of that year he and Ralph Rowzie received four headrights for 400 acres on the south side of the Rappahannock River,[5] and in all, he patented and bought approximately 4,800 acres there, including 'Green Hill,' his home place at the mouth of Golden Vale Creek.[6]

John Catlett served as a colonel of the militia; vestryman of Sittingbourne Parish (believed to have been named for his birthplace in England); high sheriff of Old Rappahannock County, hav-ing been appointed by Gov. William Berkeley in 1664; and he was presiding justice of the county in 1665. Named one of three commissioners to survey the boundary between Virginia and Mary-land in 1663, he also accompanied John Lederer on his third exploration west of the Blue Ridge Mountains.[7]

Col. John Catlett, killed by Indians in 1670 defending the fort at what was afterwards named Port

Royal, Virginia, left a will that stated his children were to be educated in England out of the proceeds of his estate there.

His first wife is believed to have died before he came to America. He next married Elizabeth (Underwood) Slaughter, a daughter of Capt. William and Margaret Underwood, and the widow of Francis Slaughter, Sr. (Slaughter chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers*); they were wed ca. 1657. In 1664/5 Col. John Catlett made a deed that stated Mrs. Margaret Upton had conveyed personal property to Capt. Francis Slaughter, deceased, for his son Francis Jr., and that he (John Catlett) had married Elizabeth, widow of Captain Slaughter.[4]

The children of Col. John Catlett and his unknown English wife:

i. NICHOLAS CATLETT (see following).

ii. THOMAS CATLETT. He witnessed a deed made by his parents in 1661 in Essex Co., Va. In 1672 a Thomas Catlett acquired 50 acs. there on the western branch of the Elizabeth River.[8]

The children of Col. John Catlett and his second wife, Elizabeth (Underwood) Slaughter (who remarried in 1672 and died in 1673):

iii. Col. JOHN CATLETT (II), b. 1658; d. 1724; possibly m.(1) a dau. of Maj. Lawrence Smith; m.(2) Elizabeth Gaines (dau. of Daniel Gaines, who is believed to have m. [Margaret?] Rowzie, half-sister of Col. John Catlett the immigrant). Col. John Catlett (II) was a burgess from Essex Co., Va., a justice of the peace, coroner, president of the court, and sheriff. Date of his will was 18 Nov. 1724. His dau. Rebecca m. Francis Conway and was the grandmother of President James Madison.[4]

iv. ELIZABETH CATLETT, b. 1663; d. in 1717;[9] m. 1685 Francis Taliaferro (b. 1654; d. 1710; son of Robert Taliaferro and Katherine Debnam [Taliaferro chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers*]).

v. SARAH CATLETT, b. 1666; d. in 1727; m. Robert Taliaferro (II) (b. 1667; d. 1687; bro. of her sister Elizabeth's husband).

vi. WILLIAM CATLETT, b. 1670; d. 1698 at age 28; m. Elizabeth Thompson (d. 1710), who m.(2) William Moseley. In 1688/9, the will of John Thompson of Surry Co., Va., gave £ 50 to his half-sister Elizabeth Catlett, wife of William Catlett. The will of "William Catlett, of Essex, Sitting-bourne Parish, Gent.," was made 11 Apr. 1697.

NICHOLAS CATLETT, son of Col. John Catlett the immigrant, came to this country in 1650 with his father. He was named as the recipient of one of the four headrights on the Rappahannock River in Virginia that were issued to his father and Ralph Rowzie in 1650.

On 3 February 1665 he recorded his mark for his hogs at the Essex County Court, and he and his wife Susannah sold a half-interest—285 acres of land—28 March 1668, in a deed witnessed by John Catlett. Nicholas Catlett and William Moseley patented the following lands, all situated on the south side of the Rappahannock: 646 acres in October 1670; 1,750 acres in 1672; and 1,200 acres in September 1672.[10]

Nicholas Catlett died in about 1695.

His wife is believed to have been Susannah Meriwether, the daughter of David Meriwether, whose brother Francis made a deed in 1696 to David Catlett, the son of Nicholas.[11]

DAVID CATLETT was born in approximately 1669, as seen in a deposition made in 1690 in Essex County, Virginia, that stated he was then 21 years of age.

In 1695 David Catlett, planter, made a land deed stating that he was the "son and only heir of Nicholas Catlett," and 10 August 1696, Mary (Bathurst) Meriwether of Essex County gave power of attorney to John Battaile for her acknowledgment of the deed made by Francis Meriwether, her husband, to David Catlett.[11]

WILLIAM CATLETT, born in Lancaster County, Virginia, is presumed to have been a son of David Catlett. His name is found in a suit with William Auch in records in Lancaster County in 1728 and 1731.

Sometime between 1735 and 1750 William Catlett moved to the Shenandoah Valley in Fred-erick County, Virginia. Land grants of 440 and 217 acres were made in Frederick (later Berkeley) County to a William Catlett 18 December 1756.[12] His name and that of Marquis Calmes are found as witnesses on a deed of 21 August 1759 in which Peter Catlett, William's son who married the daughter of Calmes, came into the ownership of the 'White Post' tract in Frederick County from the trustees of the estate of the late George Carter, Esq., "being Lott no nine and joining lands of Col. Landon Carter and Lord Fairfax." This 'White Post' farm was to remain in the Catlett family for many years.

William Catlett died in about 1788, when his name disappears from the Frederick County tax records. He was shown there for several years as the owner of 500 acres of land.

The four children and their descendants of William Catlett and his unknown wife:

i. JOHN CATLETT, called "John of Fauquier," d. in about 1778; m. Margaret Travis.[13] His will was recorded 23 March 1778 in Fauquier Co., Va., leaving one shilling to son John; 190 acs. to son William; 179 acs. to son Alexander; two slaves, certain rents, plus other property to Elizabeth, his dau.; certain personalty to dau. Jane Coppage; personal property to dau. Barsheba Young; personalty to his granddau. Margaret Hume; and the residue of the estate was left to Mary Ann Hagan, Elizabeth Catlett, Jane Coppage, Barsheba Young, Isabell Summers, and Frances Priest. The town of Catlett, Va., where he was an early patentee, is said to have been named for him.[14] Ten children:

   i) JOHN CATLETT, cut off with a shilling in his father's will, is believed to have gone to Georgia where he entered lands in Burke Co. in 1767. He may have m. Frances (Collier) Coleman, who m.(1) Renbenn Coleman (d. 1796 in Georgia). In 1774 John and William Catlett signed with others a protest in Burke County against the Patriots, known as the "Liberty Boys."[15]

   ii) WILLIAM CATLETT, m.(1) Lettice (Lee?) (b. 1730; d. in 1788); m.(2) Margaret Miller, the mother of his last five children. William & his wife Lettice sold land on 2 May 1778 to James Dowdall, who also purchased at that time a tract from William's bro. Alexander & wife Susannah; these properties had been willed them by their father shortly before. Both brothers then acquired land located on Sleepy Creek in Berkeley Co., Va., in 1779. In 1789 William & Margaret Catlett sold to David Houseman a 234-ac. tract there, which had been obtained from Lord Fairfax;[16] they also sold to Hubbard Hume that same year 285 acs., part of a tract that belonged to Catlett, Houseman, and Edward Crabb.[17] In Jan. 1794 William & Margaret Catlett of Berkeley Co. sold 200 acs. of Sleepy Creek property to Alexander Catlett of Montgomery Co., Md.[18] A William Catlett remains on Berkeley Co. tax lists through 1819, while a William appears in Allegany Co., Md., on the 1800 & 1810 censuses, living on Fifteen Mile Creek.[19] A deed was made in 1812 to a William Catlett from William McMahon in Hampshire Co., Va.[20] (both Berkeley and Hampshire were formed from Frederick Co., Va., and are now in West Virginia). He had possibly nine children:[21]

      (i) JOHN CATLETT, b. 16 May 1776; d. in 1861; m.(1) 20 Aug. 1796 Ursula Bailey; m.(2) 14 May 1847 Mary Jane Puffenburger. A John Catlett is listed on the 1810 Census for Berkeley Co., Va.[12] Two of his grandsons were given the name Isaac Catlett—one died in 1879 in Frederick Co., Va.,[22] and the other in 1918.

      ? (ii) SARAH CATLETT, m. 22 Aug. 1797 in Berkeley Co., Va., to Conrad Miller, with William Catlett signing as surety.

      ? (iii) ELIZA CATLETT, m. 29 Aug. 1801 in Berkeley Co., Va., to Christian Miller. The Miller men may have been relatives of Margaret Miller, William Catlett's 2nd wife.

      (iv) WILLIAM CATLETT, m. Sarah Havermale.

      (v) CELIA CATLETT, m. James Luttrell.

      (vi) MARY CATLETT, m. Elias Trotter.

      (vii) YADA CATLETT, m. _____ Jolly.

      (viii) MARGARET CATLETT, m. 6 Apr. 1815 in Berkeley Co., Va., to Elias Gaither, and signing as surety was William Catlett.

      ? (ix) EVELINE CATLETT, m. 17 Dec. 1818 in Berkeley Co., Va., to Aaron Bath / Batt.

   iii) ALEXANDER CATLETT, d. about 1823 in Greenup Co., Ky.; m. Susannah (Hanson or Beale).[23] A

citizen of Prince William Co., Va., in 1776, he was living in Loudoun Co. in 1778, in 1790 was recorded on the census for Montgomery Co., Md., and was involved in five land transactions from 1794 to 1802 in Berkeley Co., Va.[24] He went to Kentucky in 1798,[25] settling on the Ohio River at the mouth of the Big Sandy River, and in 1805 he was made the Greenup County commissioner of revenue taxes. In June 1823 letters of administration on his estate were obtained by Horatio Catlett. The name Catlettsburg was in 1849 given to the town that was laid out on his land. He had possibly ten children:

(i) Dr. HANSON CATLETT, d. 21 Oct. 1824; m. Minerva Lyon; was a career surgeon in the U.S. Army. The marriage of a Hansen Catlett to Eliza Miller took place 15 Jan. 1811 in Hampshire Co., Va. (now W. Va.).[26]

(ii) ALEXANDER CATLETT, JR., m. 26 Aug. 1813 his 2nd cou. Patsy D. Catlett (dau. of John Catlett & Allie King). For a time he lived at Catlettsburg, Ky., where he kept a tavern, before returning to Frederick Co., Va.

(iii) HORATIO GATES CATLETT, d. 1847 on a visit at Catlettsburg, Ky.; m. 22 Dec. 1809 his 2nd cou. Molly Ann Catlett (dau. of Henry Catlett & Miriam Calmes). At one time owner of all the land at the site of Catlettsburg, he sold it and moved to St. Joseph, Mo.

(iv) CHARLES JEFFERSON CATLETT, Esq., a merchant of Norfolk, Va., m. on 2 May 1806 Ann Fairfax (dau. of Rev. Bryan Fairfax).

(v) GRANDISON CATLETT, who was living in Montgomery Co., Md., in 1810 and 1820,[27] made his will 15 Apr. 1848 in Butler Co., Ky.[12]

(vi) NANCY CATLETT, m. _____ Bailey and d. in Ohio.

(vii) THOMAS CATLETT, m. 26 Jan. 1808 in Frederick Co., Va., to Polly Poyles.

(viii) ELISHA CATLETT, lived and d. in Virginia.

(ix) JAMES CATLETT, m. Mary Yates and they moved from Virginia to Jessamine Co., Ky., in 1817, where he purchased land the following year. His will, dated 1 Nov. 1820, was proved there in Dec. 1820.[25] A James Catlett of Jefferson Co., Va. (now W. Va.), had four land transactions in 1814 and 1815, and on 22 Oct. 1817 he and wife Mary deeded a house and buildings and 53 acs. to Garland Moore.[12]

? (x) WILLIAM CATLETT. The will of James Catlett left $200 to his bro. William, of whom there is no record (possibly James was naming a bro.-in-law rather than a bro.).

iv) JANE CATLETT, m. _____ Coppage.

v) BARSHEBA CATLETT, b. ca. 1750 in Fauquier Co., Va.; m. Sinnett Young, Sr. (a son of John Young). The will of a Barsheba Young of Montgomery Co., Ky., was dated Oct. 1830.[28] One son:

(i) SINNETT YOUNG, b. 9 Nov. 1774; d. 21 Feb. 1850; m. 17 Aug. 1801 Margaret "Peggy" Waller.[28]

vi) _____ CATLETT (a dau.), m. _____ Hume.

vii) MARY ANN CATLETT, m. _____ Hagan.

viii) ELIZABETH CATLETT

ix) ISABELL CATLETT, m. _____ Summers.

x) FRANCES CATLETT, m. _____ Priest.

ii. JAMES CATLETT, d. 1797 in Frederick Co., Va.; m. Jane _____. He had a deed to land in Frederick Co. in 1753, and he voted there for George Washington to the House of Burgesses in 1758. His will was proved 4 Sept. 1797. Seven children:

i) JOHN CATLETT, d. 1816 in Frederick Co., Va.; m. 22 Jan. 1777 in Fauquier Co., Va., to Rachel Rosett / Rosell. A resident of Blue Ridge and Manassas Gap, he qualified 4 Aug. 1779 as a lieutenant in the Virginia forces, and his will was probated 4 Aug. 1818. His wife was taxed on 100 acs. of land at Manassas Gap as late as 1824. Three children:

(i) ROBERT CATLETT, m. Ann Clayton Tutt (dau. of Ben & Elizabeth [Pendelton] Tutt). He administered his father's estate.

(ii) PETER CATLETT, m. Polly Green.

(iii) WINNIFRED CATLETT, m. John Green (the bro. of her bro. Peter's wife). They moved to Henderson Co., Ky.

ii) JAMES CATLETT, JR., may have served in the Revolution. Taxes on his father's estate were paid by him from 1798 until 1806, when his lands were assessed to his heirs.

iii) ELIZABETH "Betsy" CATLETT, m. Nathaniel McPherson. His will was dated 1797.

iv) PETER CATLETT, "JR.," m. 13 Aug. 1774 in Frederick Co., Va., to Mary "Polly" Bell. His will, dated 3 Apr. 1778, was proved 1 June 1779 in Frederick Co., Va.; executors were James Catlett, John Bell, and Polly Catlett, and witnesses were Robert and Henry Catlett.[29] One dau.:

(i) EDITH "Edy" CATLETT, unm. in 1801. In records in Jefferson Co., Ky., is a deed dated 20 June 1800 to lands, signed by Nathan McPherson & his wife Elizabeth, John, James, and Charles Catlett, Jane Gosney, widow of Henry, and Edy Catlett, reciting they were heirs and heiresses of James Catlett, dec'd. On 1 Aug. 1801 Edith sold 1/6 part of 500 aces. granted in 1785 to her grandather James Catlett.[30]

v) JANE CATLETT, m. Henry Gosney, who d. by 1800, at which time she was widowed and sold land in Jefferson Co., Ky., that was left her by her father.

vi) CHARLES CATLETT, m. Catherine _____. Recommended as an ensign in 1783 in Frederick Co., Va., in 1804 he sold 500 acs. in Jefferson Co., Ky. (given to him by his father), signing from Frederick County. He was last taxed on land in Frederick Co. in 1809. One son:

(i) AMBROSE CATLETT, m. Lucy Lewis Ashby.

vii) ROBERT CATLETT, d. unm. in 1783 in Jefferson Co., Ky., where his olographic will was proved in Apr. 1784, leaving his estate to his bro. Charles.[31]

iii. PETER CATLETT, d. ca. 1791; m. Ann Calmes (dau. of Marquis Calmes & Winnifred Waller). On 21 Aug. 1759, Peter Catlett purchased 'White Post' farm in Frederick Co., Va. His will was written 22 Sept. 1785 and proved 6 Apr. 1791 in Frederick Co., naming wife Anna, his brothers, and his nephews.[32]

iv. ROBERT CATLETT, b. 1721; d. 26 Feb. 1803 in Frederick Co., Va.; m. Mary Floyd (who was living in 1816). He left no will, but his estate was administered in 1804.[33] Eleven children:

i) PETER CATLETT, d. July 1831 at Covington in Campbell Co., Ky.; m. 19 Nov. 1789 in New York to Susan Meeks. He served in the Revolution as a lieutenant in the 7th Regt. of the Virginia Line and was wounded at Jamestown, causing him to apply for a pension. In 1808 he was keeping a tavern at Washington in Mason Co., Ky., and in 1829 he was living in Boone Co., Ky., prior to moving to Covington. His will, admitted to probate 22 Aug. 1831, left 1,000 acs. in Muhlenburg Co., Ky., and a farm in Boone Co. to his wife, who applied for a widow's pension in 1834.

ii) JOHN CATLETT, b. 30 Sept. 1749; d. 5 Feb. 1826; m. on 17 June 1775 Allie T. King (b. 1755; d. 1803). Known by his relatives as "the wealthy John" because of his land hold-ings, he was sworn in as a captain in the Virginia Militia in Frederick Co. 7 Oct. 1777. Ten children:

(i) NANCY CATLETT, b. 17 May 1776; m. 10 June 1802 Spencer Lehue.

(ii) ELIJAH CATLETT, b. 23 Dec. 1777; d. in 1826; m. on 18 Feb. 1816 to Margaret "Peggy" Sperry.

(iii) JOSEPH KING CATLETT, b. 3 Nov. 1779; d. 26 Feb. 1802; m. on 6 Jan. 1801 in Frederick Co., Va., to Nancy Allensworth (d. 1802).

(iv) HENRIETTA CATLETT, b. 30 Oct. 1781; m. 23 Sept. 1802 Butler Allensworth.

(v) ROBERT CATLETT, b. 13 Jan. 1786; d. 5 July 1801 at age 15.

(vi) LOUISA CATLETT, b. 7 Nov. 1787; m. 22 Nov. 1808 Peter Senseney.

(vii) MARY F. CATLETT, b. 24 Dec. 1789.

(viii) PATSY D. CATLETT, b. 26 Mar. 1792; d. 26 Feb. 1871; m. 26 Aug. 1813 her 2nd cou. Alexander Catlett, Jr. (son of Alexander Catlett).

(ix) CAROLINA MATILDA CATLETT, b. 3 Sept. 1794; d. 12 Sept. 1826; m. on 11 Feb. 1813 Adam Hamburgh.

(x) JOHN CATLETT, b. 27 Mar. 1799; d. 5 Feb. 1856; m. 6 Dec. 1825 to Cornelia T. Catlett (possibly his 1st cou.).

iii) ROBERT CATLETT, b. 1751; d. 1810 in Fauquier Co., Va.; m. Elizabeth Farrow (dau. of Nimrod Farrow). Twelve children:

(i) MARY ANN CATLETT, d. 1840; m. Jacob Enders and they moved to Kentucky.
(ii) WILLIAM CATLETT, b. 1781; d. 6 Dec. 1855; m.(1) 30 Nov. 1803 in Frederick Co., Va., to Lucy Ashby; m.(2) 29 June 1817 Anna Mallory (b. 1794; d. 1850).
(iii) SARAH CATLETT
(iv) NANCY CATLETT, m. _____ Dews.
(v) DAVID CATLETT
(vi) LUCY CATLETT, b. 1789; m. Isham Randolph Allen (b. 1799).
(vii) PETER CATLETT, m. Juliette Belle. He went with his bros. George and Robert to Princeton, Ky.,
(viii) ROBERT CATLETT was a taxpayer in Fauquier Co., Va., until 1819, at which time he moved to Kentucky with his brothers.
(ix) GEORGE FARROW CATLETT, d. 24 Mar. 1848; m.(1) 30 July 1818 in Virginia to Dolly Ann Massie (d. in 1828); m.(2) 21 Sept. 1833 Mary Jane January (d. 1853). He is believed to have been the Lt. George F. Catlett who resigned from the mili-tary 8 Aug. 1818 and then went to Kentucky.
(x) NIMROD CATLETT, m. 13 Jan. 1807 in Frederick Co., Va., to Sarah Poyles.
(xi) BRYANT CATLETT
(xii) ELIZABETH CATLETT, m. Caleb White of Kentucky.

iv) DAVID CATLETT, b. 1753; d. 11 Sept. 1834 at Covington, Campbell Co., Ky.; m. in 1783 Ann Morgan (d. 1840; dau. of [Daniel?] Morgan). He served in the Revolution with his bro. Peter and Capt. Thomas Catlett (relationship not known; killed at Waxhaw in 1780), receiving a pension in 1834. A resident of Frederick Co., Va., he also lived in Morgan Co. (now in W. Va.) prior to moving to Kentucky. They had two children:
(i) DOROTHY CATLETT, b. 19 June 1785; d. 24 Feb. 1819; m. 10 Mar. 1803 John Campbell.
(ii) GEORGE CATLETT, b. 12 Feb. 1793; d. 12 Aug. 1854; m. 3 Nov. 1822 Clarissa Lantz (b. 1799; d. 1854).

v) JESSE CATLETT, m. 9 Feb. 1792 in Frederick Co., Va., to Ruth Bonham. Until 1812 his name appears there on tax books. Possibly two children:
? (i) CORNELIA T. CATLETT, m. in 1825 John Catlett (a son of John Catlett & Allie King).
? (ii) RUTH CATLETT, m. John Lemon and moved to Harpers Ferry, Va.

vi) HENRY CATLETT, b. 8 Feb. 1758; d. 16 Dec. 1826 in Frederick Co., Va.; m. 8 Dec. 1782 Miriam Calmes (b. 1758; d. 1825; the dau. of William Calmes & Lucy Neville). Henry, who was recommended as a lieutenant in the Virginia forces on 4 Aug. 1779, lived and died at 'White Post,' which he inherited from his uncle Peter Catlett. Ten children:
(i) MOLLY ANN CATLETT, b. 2 Jan. 1784; m. 22 Dec. 1809 her 2nd cou. Horatio Catlett of Catlettsburg, Ky. (son of Alexander Catlett).
(ii) ISABELLA CATLETT, m. James V. Glass.
(iii) CALMES CATLETT, b. 14 Nov. 1786; d. 6 Apr. 1841 while visiting at Morgan-field, Ky.; m. there in 1818 his 1st cou. Fannie Madison Catlett (dau. of George Catlett & Letitia Buck). He was a captain in the War of 1812 before moving to St. Joseph, Mo.
(iv) MIRIAM CATLETT, d. in her 90s at 'White Post' in Frederick Co., Va.
(v) HENRIETTA CATLETT, made her will 3 June 1830 and it was proved in 1832 in Frederick Co., Va.
(vi) HENRY CATLETT, d. unm. at 'White Post.'
(vii) LUCY CATLETT, m. William Stevenson of Baltimore, Md.
(viii) SARAH CATLETT, d. unm. in Virginia.
(ix) ELIZABETH CATLETT, m. James H. Sowers.
(x) SUSAN NEVILLE CATLETT, m. Dr. E. Coombs of Independence, Mo.

vii) GEORGE CATLETT, b. 1770; m. 1790 Letitia Buck (the dau. of Charles Buck & Mary Richardson). In 1816 they moved to Morganfield, located at the far west end of the state of Kentucky. Six children:
(i) MARY CATLETT, m. Dr. _____ Sutton, professor at the Univ. of Kentucky at Lexington.
(ii) HENRIETTA CATLETT, m. Joseph Major of Hopkinsville, Ky.

(iii) THOMAS WASHINGTON CATLETT, b. 1796 in Frederick Co., Va.; m.(1) at Mor-ganfield, Ky., to Isabella Fields Helm; m.(2) Louisa Clark. He went in the year 1816 to Kentucky with his father.

(iv) FANNIE MADISON CATLETT, b. 15 Oct. 1797; d. 4 Feb. 1837; m. in 1818 her 1st cou. Calmes Catlett (son of Henry Catlett & Miriam Calmes). She is said to have been named by James Madison, the future president, who was traveling through Frederick Co., Va., and spent the night she was born at her parents' home.

(v) Dr. HENRY CATLETT, d. of yellow fever; m. Mary Buck of Hickman, Ky.

(vi) REBECCA CATLETT, b. 1814; m. Armistead Ludwell Churchill of Louisville, Ky. (b. 1810).

viii) HENRIETTA CATLETT, m. 19 Feb. 1789 Marquis Calmes Richardson.

ix) SARAH CATLETT, m. John Buck (bro. of her bro. George's wife).

x) NANCY CATLETT, m. Jeremiah O'Rear.

xi) MARY CATLETT, m. Benjamin O'Rear (bro. of her sister Nancy's husband).

1. _____ CATLETT, whose given name is not known, is considered to have definitely been a member of the preceding family. He apparently had two marriages: a son Nathaniel was born in 1788 to him and his first wife,[34] while son Isaac, born ca. 1801, was a child by his second marriage.[35]

Marguriete (Catlett) Smith, a great-granddaughter of Isaac Catlett, recalled her grandfather's account of Isaac's brother marrying a German girl and being disowned by the family. He and his wife left Virgina and Isaac went with them and helped drive the cattle, crossing the Appalachians to Kentucky on foot.[36] It is known that Nathaniel married in October 1817,[26] and later both he and Isaac appear in Hardin County, Kentucky, records. It is said they made the journey in 1817, the year after their father died.

A family story relates that after his death, his wife, said to have been of French descent, re-married and moved to Indiana.[37] It is theorized her name may have been "Sarah," as Isaac named his first daughter Sarah and Nathaniel also gave that name to a daughter, possibly his first.

It should be noted that as early as 1804 a person by the name of Isaac Catlett was in Hardin County, Kentucky, where, on 11 November of that year, Walter Wyley made his will, in which he left "To Isaac Catlett my clothes" and named him as executor.[38] Also, an "I. Catlet" was living in 1805 at Benson, located near Frankfort in Franklin County, Kentucky.[39]

Mrs. Smith was adamant in her belief that the Catletts were from Frederick County, Virginia. The marriage record of William Catlett, Nathaniel's son, states that William's father was born in Berkeley County, Virginia,[40] which tends to agree with a biographical sketch of James W. Catlett in *History of Northeast Missouri* that states his father—Isaac—was "a native of Virginia (now West Virginia)."[41] Berkeley County was formed from a part of Frederick County in 1772 and in 1863 became a part of West Virginia. Also, Berkeley County is directly across the Potomac River from Washington County, Maryland, where Nathaniel was married. As shown previously, there were two Catletts in Berkeley County—William and Alexander—the former having apparently lived there at the time when both Nathaniel and Isaac were born. Richard B. Smith of Spearfish, South Dakota, has done extensive research on the Catlett family and believes this William Catlett (son of "John of Fauquier") to be their father.

If one were to base the parentage of Nathaniel and Isaac Catlett on the names they gave their children, it would point to this William, or James or Robert, sons of William Catlett who died ca. 1788 in Frederick County, Virginia. The names they gave their children most closely match those of the children of Nathaniel and Isaac, although James is questionable, as he is shown as dying in 1797, probably too soon to have been the father of Isaac.

There are other theories that link Nathaniel and Isaac with this branch of the Virginia Catletts. For instance, could it have been just coincidence that James Catlett, who appears to have been the son of Alexander, sold his property in Jefferson County, Virginia (which borders on Berkeley), on 22 October 1817, three days before Nathaniel's marriage, and moved in that year to Jessamine County, Kentucky?

Also, Ann Fairfax Catlett, the daughter of Hanson Catlett and granddaughter of Alexander Catlett, moved with her second husband, George Hampton, to Clarinda, Iowa, in 1841.[25] Could these be the relatives that a family legend says that Isaac Catlett and his wife Mary were visiting in 1851 when Mary died in Iowa?[42] Clarinda, in Page County, is only about twenty-five miles from where Isaac later settled.

Known children of _____ Catlett:

15 i. NATHANIEL "Nathan" CATLETT, b. 12 Dec. 1788 in Berkeley Co., Va.

ii. ISAAC CATLETT, b. ca. 1801 (see following).

2. ISAAC CATLETT, born in approximately 1801 in Virginia,[35] is said to have come from Frederick County. In the period 1817 to 1820 he is believed to have traveled with his half brother Nathaniel to Kentucky,[43] where Nathaniel appears on the 1820 Census there for Hardin County and is shown owning 200 acres on Nolin Creek in 1821.[44] Both are found on the Hardin County voters list for in 1824,[45] and Isaac also appears on the tax list there the following year, owning no land.

Mary "Polly" Walters (No. 5 in the Walters chapter), daughter of Conrad Walters (III) and Margaret LaRue, was married to Isaac Catlett on 17 March 1825 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[46] A statement made by a descendant in a letter says that Isaac "was more devoted to Conrad Walters than to his own father, who died when he was 15 years old."[47]

Isaac and Mary are listed on census records for Hardin County in 1830 and 1840 (neighbors to her parents and Nathan Catlett), as well as on the Larue County Census taken 5 September 1850 after Larue was formed in 1843 from part of Hardin County.[48] The 1850 Census gives the follow-ing information (this is the only source showing Isaac as being born in Maryland; on four other records Virginia is given as his birthplace):

Isaac Catlett, 49, m, farmer; real estate valued at $1,500; b. Maryland
Mary, 43, f, b. Ky.
James, 23, m, schoolteacher, b. Ky.
John, 19, m, farmer, b. Ky.
Pheba, 18, f, b. Ky.
L., 17, f, b. Ky.
Frances, 14, f, b. Ky.
Melina, 12, f, b. Ky.
Lydia, 10, f, b. Ky.
Amanda, 8, f, b. Ky.
Judith, 6, f, b. Ky.
Coonrod, 8, m, b. Ky.
Robt., 4, m, b. Ky.
Alta, 2, f, b. Ky.
Joseph, 7/12, m, b. Ky.

A family story states that Mary (Walters) Catlett died in 1851 in Iowa while visiting relatives there.[42] However, *History of Fremont County* says the family moved to Iowa in that year, settling in Fremont County at Pleasant Grove,[49] while a sketch of the life of James W. Catlett (Isaac's son) in *History of Northeast Missouri* states the Catlett family left Kentucky in the year 1850 to settle in Fremont County.[41] Isaac Catlett was listed as a 55-year-old widower farmer, born in Virginia, on the 1856 Iowa State Census for Franklin Township in Fremont County; this also says he had been a resident of the state for five years.[50] The 1860 Census for Sidney Township shows him as age 58, with real and personal estate valued at $2,000 and $575, respectively; his five youngest children were still in the home, and next-door neighbors were his daughter Laura Amanda and her husband William Means.[51]

He returned to Kentucky and married second Margaret Ann (Walters) Miller 7 February 1861 in Larue County, which is given as his residence on the marriage record.[52] The daughter of James and Mary (Wilson)

Walters (Walters chapter), she was Isaac's first wife's niece and was divorced from Charles Miller.[53] Isaac then returned with his bride to Iowa, where his children were living.

He died 28 February 1879 near Sidney, Iowa.[54] The inventory of his estate was taken and this notice of the sale of his personal property was printed:[55]

> **Administrator's Sale.**
> Notice is hereby given that on
> **Saturday, Apr. 19, 1879**
> between the hours of 10 o'clock in the forenoon and 5 o'clock in the afternoon of said day, at the late residence of Isaac Catlett, deceased, about one mile south of Wilson's Mill in Walnut township, Fremont county Iowa, the personal property of said deceased, consisting of
> **3 Head of Work Horses, 4 Milch Cows, 3 Calves,**
> 1 two year old heifer, 1 two horse wagon, 1 one horse buggy and harness, 38 head of stock hogs, 600 bushels of corn, household and kitchen furniture, and other articles will be sold at public sale.
> TERMS OF SALE.---Purchases of less than $5 to be paid in hand; for that amount and over a credit of 9 months, the purchaser giving note with approved security.
>
> J.A. HODGES, Administrator.
> FRANK PARKS, Auctioneer.

The administrator of the estate, James A. Hodges, may have been the husband of Alta (Ray) Hodges, daughter of Stephen Ray and Eliza Jane Catlett. His annual administrator's reports to the Fremont County Circuit Court indicate Isaac Catlett had been owner of at least 400 acres of land, and in 1881 the amount of $2,654 was owed the estate in notes and rentals. A list of the heirs that shows the share each was entitled to was filed in court 30 December 1884.[55]

The 1982 township maps show a David Weston living on the southeast quarter of section 7 in Walnut Township. This was the 160 acres on which Isaac Catlett resided, and the house may be the site of the old Catlett homestead.

Isaac Catlett and Mary "Polly" Walters had sixteen children,[56] all believed to have been born in Hardin and Larue counties, Kentucky:

i. SARAH MARGARET CATLETT,[57] b. 5 Mar. 1826; d. 3 July 1887 at Buffalo, Ky.[58] (see follow-ing).

16 ii. JAMES WILLIAM CATLETT, b. 10 May 1827.

17 iii. ELIZA JANE CATLETT, b. ca. 1829.

18 iv. JOHN HENRY CATLETT, b. ca. 1830.

v. PHEBE ELIZABETH CATLETT, b. ca. 1832; d. after 1897 and by 1920;[59] m. on 10 Oct. 1850 in Larue Co., Ky., to John P. Sutton[60] and they moved to Iowa. One source says she m.(2) James Flannery (widower of her sister Lucretia) and they had a son, Erastius.[61]

vi. LUCRETIA CATLETT, b. ca. 1833; d. by 1884; m. 4 July 1853 in Fremont Co., Iowa, to James Flannery:[62]

19 vii. LOUISA ANN CATLETT, b. ca. 1836.

viii. FRANCES CATLETT, b. ca. 1836 (twin of Louisa?); d. unm. by 1884.

ix. MALVINA CATLETT, b. ca. 1838; d. unm. by 1884.

20 x. LYDIA THOMAS CATLETT, b. ca. 1839 at Elizabethtown, Ky.

21 xi. LAURA AMANDA CATLETT, b. 1 Jan. 1841.

22 xii. ISAAC CONRAD CATLETT, b. 8 Aug. 1842.[61]

23 xiii. JUDITH / JUDA HAZELTINE CATLETT, b. ca. 1844.

24 xiv. ROBERT CLINTON CATLETT, b. 26 Dec. 1845 at Hodgenville, Ky.

25 xv. ALTA A. CATLETT, b. 16 Jan. 1848.[61]

xvi. JOSEPH OSCAR CATLETT, b. Feb. 1850; living in 1944 at at age 94 at Spokane, Wash.;[63] m.(1) 27 Mar. 1873 in Fremont Co., Iowa, to Olive O. McIntyre[25] (b. 1854; d. 1874); m.(2) on 23 Dec. 1875 in Fremont Co., Iowa, to Catherine "Kate" Hannon.[62] In 1870 he was farming in Sidney Twp. in Fremont Co.[64] and by 1920 was living at Kendrick, Idaho:[65]

i)Fern Catlett, m. _____ Bellamy.[24]

Isaac Catlett and his second wife, Margaret (Walters) Miller, had one son:

xvii. SAMUEL WILSON CATLETT, living ca. 1900 at Atwood, Kans.;[66] m. 25 Jan. 1882 in Fremont Co., Iowa, (license date) to Emily Jennie Niday:[67]

i)Pearl Catlett, a son who d. ca. 1901 at a young age.[66]

3. SARAH MARGARET CATLETT,[57] born 5 March 1826[58] in Hardin County, Kentucky, was the first child of Isaac and Mary (Walters) Catlett.

She was married 14 August 1845 in Larue County, Kentucky, to Lewis Nall Thomas[68] (No. 7 in the Thomas chapter).

1Dr. and Mrs. William Carter Stubbs, *A History of Two Virginia Families Transplanted from County Kent, England* (New Orleans: n.p., 1918), is the source for the Catlett lineage in England and Virginia unless otherwise noted.

2William E. Railey, *History of Woodford County, Kentucky* (Baltimore: Regional Pub. Co., 1975), p. 318.

3Hasted, *History of County Kent,* 3 vols. (Printed by Harris, 1917), 2:369, 1:204.*

4W.G. Stanard, "Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents," *Va Mag* 3:61-64.

5Virginia Land Books at Richmond: Book 2, p. 224; Book 6, p. 12.* 6Virginia Land Book 2, p. 66.*

7Frederick A. Virkus, ed., *Immigrant Ancestors* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1976), p. 19.

8Virginia Land Book 6, p. 417.* 9"Taliaferro Family," *W&M* (1) 20:268.

10Virginia Land Book 6, pp. 320, 384, 539.* 11"Daingerfield Family," *W&M* (1) 8:99.

12Records of Richard B. Smith of Spearfish, S.D.

13Some researchers show his wife as Elizabeth Gaines, possibly due to confusion with Col. John Catlett (II).

14*History of Fauquier County,* p. 82. 15*History of the Scott Family;* Smith, *Story of Georgia.***

16Berkeley Co Va., Deed Book 9, p. 108.** 17*Ibid*., p. 110.** 18Berkeley Co., Va., Deed Book 11.**

19Allegany Co., Md., census records for 1800, and 1810, p. 6. 20Hampshire Co., W. Va., Deed Book 17, p. 241.**

21Marriage dates of children are from Keyseker, *Marriage Records of Berkeley Co., Va*.** 22Frederick Co., Va., Will Book 33, p. 419.

23 Stubbs, *History of Two Virginia Families,* says she was Susannah Hanson, but according to J. D. Warfield, *Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Co., Md.* (Baltimore: Kohn & Pollock, 1905), p. 403, his wife was Susannah Beale, dau. of Ninian Beale.**

24Berkeley Co., W. Va., Deeds 1772–1916A, index.**

25Records of Eugenia Moore O'Flyng. 26Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.

27Ronald V. Jackson, Gary R. Teeples and David Schaefermeyer, eds., *Maryland 1810 Census Index* (Bountiful, Utah: Accelerated Indexing Systems, 1976), p. 362; Jackson, Teeples and Schaefermeyer, eds., *Maryland 1820 Census Index* (Bountiful, Utah: Accelerated Indexing Systems, 1977), p. 138.

28Family records of Ima Jean Baker Young of Kennewick, Wash. 29Frederick Co., Va, Will Book 4, p. 448.*

30Jefferson Co., Ky., records.** 31Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Book 1, p. 2.* 32Frederick Co., Va., Will Book 5, p. 303.**

33Frederick Co., Va., Will Book 7, p. 191.* 34Birth and death dates from his gravestone, recorded in 1994 by this writer.

35Shown as age 49, b. Md., on the 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census; age 55, b. Va., on the 1856 Iowa State Census; age 58, b. Va., on the 1860 Fremont Co., Iowa, Census; and what appears to be age 61, b. Va., on his 2nd marriage record. His son of the same name stated on a census that his father was b. in Va.

36Corresp. to this writer from Smith (1980), whose mother was Marguriete (Catlett) Smith.

37Corresp.to this writer from Smith (1981), who cites Alta Furnish of Morgantown, W. Va.

38J. Estelle Stewart King, *Abstracts of Early Kentucky Wills and Inventories* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1961), p. 86, citing Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book A.

39"Henry Bartlett's Diary to Ohio and Kentucky, 1805," *Va Mag* 19:77, shows that on 4 May Bartlett traveled:

to I. Catlets in Benson.. .....3 M
To Mr. Reileys... .....12 M
Shelby County
from thence to Shelby Town. ...1 M

40Minister's marriage return for William Catlett, found in a box of original papers in the Larue Co., Ky., Courthouse (courtesy of Valiant C. Norman of Frankfort, Ky.).

41Walter W. Williams, ed., *History of Northeast Missouri* (1922?; reprint ed., n. p.), 3:1666-1667.

42Corresp. to this writer from Ailene Cerf McManus of New Albany, Ind. (1977), whose mother stated the Catletts crossed the frozen Ohio River to visit Iowa relatives, Isaac returning to Kentucky while Mary remained in Iowa and died there.

43Nathaniel Catlett m. in 1817 in Md. and is on the 1820 Hardin Co., Ky., Census.

44Jackson, Teeples, and Schaefermeyer, *Kentucky 1820 Census Index* (Bountiful, Utah: Accelerated Indexing Systems), p. 64; 1821 Hardin Co., Ky., Tax List.

45*Bits and Pieces* 4 (Apr. 1983):64.

46Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book A, #161; Conrad Walters (III) gave the certification and James LaRue gave oath of proof of the bride's age.

47Corresp., Alta Furnish Fridley to Richard B. Smith.

48Hardin Co., Ky., census records for: 1830, p. 364, and 1840, p. 81; 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 795.

49*History of Fremont County, Iowa* (Des Moines Historical Co., 1881), p. 775.

501856 Iowa State Census, Franklin Twp., Fremont Co., pp. 945-946. 511860 Fremont Co., Iowa, Census, Sidney Twp., p. 84.

52Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B, p. 33, #311, gives 6 Feb. 1861 as the license date, while the marriage date is shown as 7 Feb. 1862 in Larue Co., Ky., Vital Statistics.

53The divorce papers state that Charles Miller left Margaret just after she had her fourth child. He left her "without a drop of water or a crust of bread," and her father came and took her and her children home with him.

54Corresp., Mr. & Mrs. Stan Chandler of Spokane, Wash., to this writer (1982). No death certif. has been found for him, which raises the possiblity he may have died out of state while visiting his children.

55Fremont Co., Iowa, probate records of Isaac Catlett's estate.

56Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 95; a list of heirs of the estate of Isaac Catlett, dec'd, filed 30 Dec. 1884 in the Circuit Court of Fremont Co., Iowa; census records.

57Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 95, incorrectly gives her name as "Mary Margaret." It is shown as either "Sarah M.," "Sarah," or "S. M." on the 1850–1880 census records, the birth record of her son Thomas, a deed, and her gravestone. "Margaret S." appears on her marriage record and the birth record of her son Martin.

58Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries,* give her birth and death dates from her gravestone at So. Fork Cem. near Buffalo, Ky. Benningfield, *Larue County, Ky. Cemeteries,* p. 108, gives her death date as 8 July.

59Lulu Maude Catlett Shue of Holdrege, Nebr., in corresp. with O'Flyng (1982), stated she recalls Phebe, Alta, and Lydia visiting their bro. Robert Catlett (her father) when she was 7 or 8 yrs. old, i.e., 1897 or 1898. Her bro. James' obituary in 1920 states he had only one sister, Alta, still living at that time.

60Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #346. 61Records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla.

62Corresp. to this writer from O'Flyng (1981), who cites Iowa marriage records at the Des Moines Library.

63Obituary of Alta Hindman, cited by Christensen. 641870 Fremont Co., Iowa, Census, Sidney Twp., p. 9.

65Obituary of James William Catlett. 66Shue, in corresp. with O'Flyng (1982).

67Fremont Co., Iowa, marriage license #1529, cited by Christensen. 68Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A (1843-1855), #83.

---

* Sources cited by Dr. and Mrs. Stubbs, *History of Two Virginia Families.*

** Sources cited by Richard B. Smith of Spearfish, S.D.

KNOTT

The family of Knott was seated in Southampton, England, and is said to have sponsored the movement for national expansion of the Empire.[1]

There is record of a "Jacobus Knott of London, yeoman," ("Jacobus" is Latin for "James") being brought before the Session of the Peace in London 1 September 1617 for having committed a felony. He was accused of having stolen two rings and four brooches from John Jackson in St. Katherine Coleman Parish, Aldgate Ward. Two days later he was sent to prison, as was "Alecia Nuttinge of London, spinster, and Margareta Hamond, wife of Lawrence Hamond of London,..." recipients of the jewelry who supposedly harbored Knott.[2] Further action was taken 30 September 1617:[3]

> *An open warrant for the repriving of James Knott out of the prison of Newgate, being convict of felongye, and to deliver him to Sir Thomas Smith, knight, Governor of the East Indye Company, or his assignees, to be conveyed to the East Indies or other partes beyond the seas, with proviso not to returne into England, according to the former of a warrant entred at large the 24 of March last. Upon certificate from the Lord Maior* [Mayor] *and Recorder of London.*

This refers to a decree dated 24 March 1617 whereby felons could be reprieved and sent to the New World; however in May 1617 King James I "propounded that such as were now to be transplanted should be sent to Virginia, and not to other parts beyond the seas."[4]

Sir Thomas Smith, governor of the East India Company, Sir Edwin Sandys, son of the future archibishop of York, and the Earl of Southampton were the leading organizers in 1617 of Smith's Hundred in Virginia, 80,000 acres on the James River between Chickahominy River and Tanks [Little] Weyanoke.[5] When Smith sold his interest in 1620 to the Earl of Southampton, the name was changed to Southampton Hundred.[6] The first settlers there apparently arrived on the sailing vessel *George*. Records show it made two trips from England to Virginia in 1617, the first leaving in mid-April and the second sometime after it was back in London in September, being readied to return as a magazine ship.[7] Journeys at that time across the Atlantic have been described in this manner:

> It is probable that in every instance the voyage was attended by the gravest dis-comforts for the class of passengers to which servants belonged, and in many cases these discomforts became the most extreme hardships....they were generally crowded, and the lack of any sanitary precautions of importance led frequently to pestilence ....The owners and masters of the ships were principally bent upon reducing the cost of the voyage, and under the influence of this motive, victualled them so meanly and meagerly that many of the servants, in the course of their conveyance to Virginia, per-ished from the diseases incident to an unwholesome or insufficient diet.[8]

1. JAMES KNOTT, the first known ancestor of the family of this chapter, is known to have come to America on the *George* in 1617, as shown in a muster of the settlers of Virginia that lists "James Knott, age 23," among the "Inhabitance of the Eastern Shore ouer the Baye."[9] The muster was taken 7 February 1624/5, and ages given appear to be those of the persons at that time rather than when they arrived. Thus, James Knott would have been born in about 1602.

It would appear more than coincidence that a warrant for exiling a James Knott from England was dated 30 September 1617, while a person of that name left England on the *George* on one of its two trips to Virginia in that year, one having been made in the latter part. If this was the same person, he would have been only around 15 years of age at the time, rather young to be classified in the court record as a yeoman,

unless it was referring to his social class due to his father being a farmer and freeholder. It is also possible, however, that James Knott (No. 1 of this chapter) was the son or a relative of the person convicted of theft.

An earlier muster roll taken 16 February 1623/4 also included James Knott "At the Eastern Shore."[10] At that time all the eastern peninsula of Chesapeake Bay in the colony of Virginia was called "Accomac" after the Indian tribe living there. And records show he was on King's Creek as early as 1628.[11]

Approximately 1,200 settlers in Virginia died betwen spring of 1621 and the spring of 1622, either from sickness or Indian attacks. By April of 1623 it was estimated that no more than 2,500 of the 6,000 who had arrived since 1607 had survived. A 1635 census showed the population as 4,914 people in the colony. As opposed to the hostilities with the Indians along the James River, relations were quite friendly between the English settlers and the Indians of the peninsula across Chesapeake Bay where James Knott lived.[12]

James Knott was involved in a court case concerning his apprentice at a

> *...Court held at Acchawmacke the 7th day of January 1632* [1632/3]; *present: Capt. Thomas Grayes, Capt. Edmund Scarborrow, Mr. Obedience Robins; Mr. John How, Mr. Rogers Sanders....At this Court Jane Winlee commenced a suit against James Knott for the misuse of his* [her] *son Pharaoh who is an apprentice unto the said James, the said James being found delinquent after examination had, it is therefore ordered by the board that the said James Knott shall remedy what hath been formerly...amiss and...shall pay the charges of the Court and if the said James shall hereafter be justly complained of and...there of convicted, that the Indentures between the said James and...Pharaoh shall be void, and the said Pharaoh delivered to...the said mother.*[13]

On 12 March 1632/3 "James Knott, planter of Accomack," was granted a lease of twenty-one years to 50 acres of land at the mouth of Hampton River in Elizabeth City County (now the city of Hampton) on the mainland of Virginia:[14]

> *Desiring to keep a house of entertainment in the lower part at the mouth of Hampton River, within the precincts of Elizabeth City, whereby strangers and others may be well accommodated with great ease to the inhabitants in those parts, etc. The land abutted Southerly upon a Creek parting the same from land of Capt. Francis West, Northerly upon the Glebe land and Westerly upon the said River, to have and to hold the said 50 acres together with the house commonly called the great house and 11 other houses, edifices, and buildings, etc.*

The term "great house" apparently refers to a large structure used as a boarding house or inn, and it would appear there were additional rental cabins on the property. It was well situated, being the first place those arriving from England encountered fresh food, water and clean bedding, and was also the last spot for ocean voyagers to rest and partake of refreshments before their depart- ure across the sea.

A day after the signing of this lease, James Knott was ordered to answer the suit of William Stone "in the behalf of Capt. Wm. Eps concerning a parcel of land that the said Knott holdeth on the other side of King's Creek."[15] Further information regarding this property on the Eastern Shore and when Knott took up residence there is found in this document:[16]

> *...a Court held at Accawmacke 8th day of September Ano Domino 1634;....John Fissher, 30 years old or thereabouts, swears the conditions that Capt. Eps made to him and Henry Glover were as one. That after the decease of Glover, James Knott lived on Eps' land two years. Also, Knott rented it to Phillipp Chapman for one year for 300 pounds tobacco and three barrels of corn. Also, Knott rented to John Major for two years, the rent for one year being 200 pounds tobacco and two barrels of corn. The second year Major gave him labor in building. Likewise to Roger Kods for one year rent of 150 pounds tobacco and one and a half barrels of corn. Upon the death of Henry Glover, John Fissher the deponent, demanded the land of Knott as belonging to Capt. Eps, who refused unless Eps demanded it himself or by attorney. "Mr. John How will be deposed that Capt. Eps came unto Capt. Delke*

entreating him to assist his kinsman if he come to complain that any fell his timber."

James Knott is also found in the following records:

- 11 June 1634—"James Knott of Acchawmacke" sold to William Mellinge an ox and three heifers, "they being wild in the woods of Acchawmacke with the Lady Dales' cattle ever since they were calves."[17]
- 1634—John Littell apparently was a boarder at the Knott inn when he swore in court that "when he lived at Mr. knott's house," Mr. Mellinge, Mr. Morton, and Mr. Redman had him sign a writing but he did not know what it was.[18]
- April 1636—James Knott brought a suit against William Berriman, who was ordered to pay Knott 150 pounds of tobacco.[19]
- May 1637—James Knott was not above bringing suit to collect from a minister of God's word what was rightfully his. This concerned seven pounds of beaver (pelts) owed Knott by William Cotton, a minister of the Church of England on the Eastern Shore, which had been delivered to James Cooke who accepted the beaver on his deathbed, but for some reason never reached Knott.[20]

It is not known when James Knott married his wife Ellinor, but one source states they were both recorded in Northampton County on 11 June 1634 (the counties of Northampton and Acco-mack were formed from Accomac that year).[21] There is record of a statement made in a court case by "Elinor Knott" on coming from church one Sunday morning in 1635 concerning a complaint of the wife of Thomas Evans, who claimed Elizabeth Powell beat her and caused her child to be born prematurely.[22] The maiden name of Ellinor Knott is shown as "Butler" by one source[23] and "Cole" by another,[1] while a third suggests it was possibly "Harris," as Elinor Harris was the only Elinor / Ellinor found in early Virginia records.[24]

James Knott appears to have become a man of some means who was acquiring large amounts of land by transporting individuals into Virginia, as seen in a 1,200-acre land grant in Elizabeth City County that he obtained 24 March 1635/6. "Facing on Nanzemund River," it was "Due for the per. adv. [personal adventure] of his wife Elianer Knott" and for the transportation of twenty-three persons into the colony.[25] The land was across the James River from Elizabeth City.

In what may have been a renewal of the preceding grant, he acquired more land on 18 August 1637 on the Nansemond—1,550 acres in what was by then Upper Norfolk County—50 acres of which was for the personal adventure of his wife "Elianor Knott" and the transportation of one servant, 100 acres by purchase from Maudlin Jones, and 1,400 acres for bringing in twenty-eight persons.[26] During the period 1634 to 1650, the average land patent was for 455 acres, so this was far above average in size.[27]

Nansemond County was created from Upper Norfolk in 1637, and his title in the following chancery affidavit signifies the social standing he had by that time attained: "James Knott, Gentle-man, of Mausanum [Nansemond], Virginia," aged 35 or thereabouts and having been a resident for approximately twenty years, made a deposition on 25 July 1638 concerning the Massacre of 1622.[28] This is believed to pertain to Smith's (Southampton) Hundred where he appears to have first lived in Virginia, for it was abandoned that year because of Indian attacks, with the survivors perhaps moving to Hog Island.[29] His age here indicates he was born in 1602 or 1603. Most records from Nansemond County were destroyed in a fire in 1866 so little is known of his activities there.

Perhaps foreshadowing James Knott's move to Maryland, he apparently had dealings and was on good terms with Gov. Leonard Calvert of that province, as seen in a document bearing the date 10 October 1642:[30]

> *These prts witness that I Giles Brent of Kent ffort in the Isle of Kent have conveyed & sold and doe hereby convey and sell unto my sister Mrs. Margaret Brent of St. Maries in Maryland all my lands goods debts due to me in the Province aforesaid for the consideration hereafter expresst, viz.: for*

satisfaction and payment of £73 English money wch I doe owe to herselfe, also of about £40 English money or between that and £30 wch I owe to Mr. Richard Reed, also 1400 pounds of tob [tobacco] *and cask I owe to Mr. Wm. Blunt and of 900 lbs. tob. and cask for 8000 of it to certain assignes of Mr. John Lewger also of 400 lbs. of tob. & cask I owe to Mr. Purfrey of Virg. of 1200 lbs. tob. & cask I have assumed to pay to Mr. Knott of Virginia for Mr. Leonard Calvert Governor of Maryland.*

Giles Brent

In addition, the people were warned by Governor Calvert in the late 1640s "not to encroach upon the lands of my friend Mr. Knott."[31]

In March of 1651 he demanded and received 200 acres in St. Mary's County, Maryland, for transporting himself and his minor son Nathaniel into the province of Maryland,[32] and in the same year Thomas Warr sold to "James Knott, Gent., of Virginia," for 1,390 pounds of tobacco, 200 acres described by Warr as "the equal half of my plantation which I now live upon at Mattapony, ...St. Mary's County [Maryland]."[33] This refers to the Mattapony River that enters the south side of the Patuxent River just before it flows into Chesapeake Bay.

In a court case that was amicably settled at St. Mary's in 1652, John Abbington petitioned for relief from an act of James Knott in which the latter had cleared and built on 100 acres on the north side of the Patuxent that Abbington asserted was his own, but for which Knott claimed to have had a verbal grant from Governor Calvert prior to the claim of Abbington.[34]

James Knott also received warrants of 1,000 and 900 acres in St. Mary's County, both signed by William Stone, the then-proprietary governor. The first, dated 3 March 1653, was located "up the Hunting Creek on the North side of Putuxent River,"[35] while the 900 acres was situated on the "Patuxent River or any other place within this Province not formerly taken up" and had date of 23 April 1653.[36]

Within three weeks of this last warrant, James Knott, described as "a great business man and an enormous land owner,"[1] was dead. Following is his will:[37]

In the name of God amen Sept. 4th 1651 I James Knott of Nansemun in Virginia being Sick in body but of perfect memory (gratras Deo) Do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following (Vis!) first and above all things I bequeath my soul into the hand of almighty God my Maker to Jesus Christ my Redeemer to the Holy Ghost my Sanctifier and Comforter and my body to the Earth from whence it Came

Item I give to my three sonnes Barnard Knott, Nathaniel Knott, and William Knott four Cowes a piece which said Coews withall they Singular to be kept together until my Eldest Sonne Bernard Knott shall come to the full age of one and twenty years, and then to be Equally Divided between my said Sonns which Said Cowes are to be delivered by my Executor at or before the 25th Day of December next

Item I give to my Daughter Mary Six Coews to be delivered for her use att or before the 25th Day of December next and all the female Increase to be kept for her use untill she comes to the age of Sixteen years and then she to receive them and the increase also I give my said Daughter Mary one Negro man Called Symon and to be delivered her at or before the twentyeth day of October in the year 1652.

Item I give unto my heir Barnard Knott Six hundred acres of Land being the plantatcon whereon I now Live with all houses and Edifices there unto belonging and in Case that my Sonne Barnard should die before he comes to age or without Issue that the Survivors to Enjoy all Viz! my children

Item I give unto my Sonnes Nathaniel and William Knotts Six hundred acres of Land Equally to be divided between them being the Upper part of this Dividend now in my Possession and in Case that Either die before they come to age the Survivor to Enjoy the whole

Item I give to my Sister E M. Collins Anna Young or any of her Children two Cowes that shall

come here to Demand them.

Item I give to my daughter Eliz Thomas one Coew and the female Encrease thereof for ten years to goe to the proper use and benefitt of her young Sonne and the Cowe to be delivered at or before the 25th Decem~ next.

The rest of all my goods Cattle and Chattles moveables and unmoveables my debts being paid my Legacies fullfilled and my funeral Expences Discharged my will is that it be Equally divided into 5 parts Viz- one part to my Wife & four parts to my four Children. Barnard Nathaniel William and Mary Knott allways provided that my two Negros Anthony and Manoons be at my Wifes dispossing during her life and at her decease to dispose one of them as she shall think fitt hoo is call Manoon, and I do make my Loving Wife and my Sonne Barnard Knott to be Joyntly Executor and Executrix of this my Last will and Testament utterly renouncing any former Will by me made and I desire my Loving Sonne in Law Thomas Thomas and my Loving friend John Ascumb to be the overseers of this my last will and Testamt~ and in Token of my Love to them I give unto Each of them three hundred pounds of Tobacco and in true testimony hereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seall the day and year above written.

James Knott

Teste Geo. White

I Ellinora Knott the late wife of James Knott deceased do hereby testify upon oath that this within Written is to the best of my knowledge the last Will and Testament of my Late husband dated this 13th of May 1653

The marke of

Sworn before me Ri Preston *Ellenor C Knot.*

22do Juny 1653 Thomas Cornwallis Esq~ alledging himself to be the greatest Creditor to the Estate of James Knott deced by Way of Entry of a Caveat desireth that the administr~con be granted of the Said Estate & it to be heard

John "Ascumb" (Ashcombe), one of the overseers named in the will, was not only the neigh-bor of Knott on the Eastern Shore of Virginia as early as 1624, but he also received property close to his on the Nansemond in 1640.[38] They both moved to the same area of Maryland in 1651, as did James Knott's son-in-law Thomas Thomas, the other overseer in the will.

The children of James Knott and his wife Ellinor:[39]

i. ELIZABETH KNOTT (see following).

ii. BERNARD KNOTT, b. after Sept. 1630, was called "my Eldest Sonne" in his father's will made in 1651, at which time he was underage. Since he inherited land in Nansemond Co., Va., he may have lived there.

iii. NATHANIEL KNOTT, b. after Mar. 1630. He was a minor in Mar. 1651 when his father trans-ported him into Maryland.

iv. WILLIAM KNOTT, b. after Sept. 1630; d. before 6 May 1665 in Surry Co., Va., at which time his widow, Mrs. Mary Knott, bought the time of a servant named John Chalker.[40] They had children William, Mary, Sarah, Anne, and Elizabeth.[41]

v. MARY KNOTT, b. after Sept. 1635 (under the age of 16 in 1651).

26 vi. FRANCIS KNOTT

2. ELIZABETH KNOTT, the "daughter Eliz Thomas" named in James Knott's will, was the wife of Thomas Thomas (No. 1 in the Thomas chapter).[42]

They apparently resided in Virginia until 1651, when they moved to the province of Mary-land with their infant son James.[43]

1Alice Norris Parran, *Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families* (Baltimore: H. G. Roebuck & Son, 1935), pp. 232-233.

2SF 78, Sessions of Gaol [Jail] Delivery 3 Sept. 15 James I (1617), and Sessions of the Peace 1 Sept. 1617, in the Corporation of London Records

Office at London, Eng. Data obtained by Dr. Cary Anderson of Decatur, Ark., on a trip to England in 1994.

3John Roche Dasent, ed., *Acts of the Privy Council of England, 1616–1617* (London: His Majesty's Stationery Office, 1927), 35:336 (orig. book beginning 1 Apr. 1617, p. 131).*

4Alexander Brown, *The First Republic of America* (Boston & New York: Houghton, Mifflin & Co., 1898), p. 249. This gives the date as 22 Mar. 1617, but the printed copy in Dasent, *Acts of the Privy Council,* shows 24 Mar. 1617.*

5W. Stitt Robinson, Jr., *Mother Earth–Land Grants in Virginia, 1607–1699* (Charlottesville: Univ. Press of Va., 1957), p. 19.*

6Charles E. Hatch, Jr., *The First Seventeen Years, Virginia, 1607–1624* (Charlottesville: Univ. Press of Va., 1957), p. 39.*

7Brown, *First Republic,* pp. 249-250, 253;* Philip Alexander Bruce, *Economic History of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century* (New York: Peter Smith, 1935), 1:252.*

8Bruce, *Economic History,* p. 625.*

9John Camden Hotten, ed., *The Original Lists of Persons of Quality,* 2d ed. (New York: n. p., 1880; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1962), p. 264; Peter Wilson Coldham, *The Complete Book of Emigrants 1607–1660* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1987), p. 69.*

10Hotten, *Original Lists,* p. 187. 11Accomack Co., Va., Record Books, transcripts of 1892.*

12Alf J. Mapp, Jr., *The Virginia Experiment: The Old Dominions's Role in the Making of America, 1607-1781* (Lanham, Md.: Madison Books, 1987), pp. 61-65, 73, 84-85.*

13Accomack/Northampton Co., Va., Records, Transcript, p. 2, cited by Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts* (reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1988), 1:4.*

14Virginia Land Patents, 1623–1643, p. 133.

15Accomack/Northampton Co., Va., Records, 1632–1637, 1892 Trans., p. 10, cited by Fleet, p. 6.*

16Accomack/Northampton Co., Va., Records, Orig. 34–35; Trans., p. 21, cited by Fleet, pp. 13-14.*

17Accomack/Northampton Co., Va., Records, Orig. 47; Trans., p. 30, cited by Fleet, p. 17.*

18Accomack/Northampton Co., Va., Records, Orig. 60; Trans., p. 33, cited by Fleet, p. 18.*

19Accomack/Northampton Co., Va., Records, Orig. 69; Trans., p. 49, cited by Fleet, p. 26.*

20Accomack/Northampton Co., Va., Records, Orig. 103, Trans., p. 75, cited by Fleet, p. 39.*

21Northampton Co., Va., Court Order Book 1, f. 37, cited by Hester Dorsey Richardson, *Side-Lights on Maryland History,* 2 vols. (orig. pub. 1903; reprint ed., Cambridge, Md.: Tidewater Publishers, 1967), 2:382-386.

22Accomack/Northampton Co., Va., Records, Orig. 62; Trans., p. 42, cited by Fleet, p. 22.*

23Mary Louise Marshall Hutton, *Seventeenth Century Colonial Ancestors of Members of the National Society Colonial Dames XVII Century, 1915-1975* (Ann Arbor: Edwards Bros., 1976), p. 149.

24Dr. W. Cary Anderson, *The Descendants of Thomas Thomas and His Wife, Elizabeth, Daughter of James Knott* (Cullman, Ala. & Wyandotte, Okla.: Gregath Pub. Co., 1966), p. 48.

25Virginia Patents, 1:344, cited by Nell Marion Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers,* 3 vols. (Richmond: Va. State Lib., 1934, 1977, 1979), 1:37.

26Virginia Patents, 1:457, cited by Nugent 1:65. Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 44, says this was a renewal of the 1,200-ac. grant.

27W. Stitt Robinson, Jr., *Mother Earth–Land Grants in Virginia, 1607–1699* (Charlottesville, Univ. Press of Va., 1957), p. 43.*

28*Tyler's Quarterly* 9:272, cited by Virginia M. Meyer and John Frederick Dorman, eds., *Adventureres of Purse and Person: Virginia, 1607–1624/5* (Richmond: Dietz Press, 1987), 3rd ed., p. 387.*

29Hatch, *First Seventeen Years,* p. 41.* 30*Arch of Md*, 4:132-133. 31Richardson, *Side-Lights,* 2:382-386.

32Patents, Liber AB&H, f. 237, Md HR. 33Land Records, Liber 1, f. 402, Md HR. 34*Arch of Md,* 10:220.

35Patents, Liber AB&H, f. 322, Md HR.* 36*Ibid.,* f. 311.* 37Wills, Liber 1, ff. 51-53, Md HR. His will was proved 13 May 1653.

38Coldham, *Emigrants,* p. 46;* Virginia Patents, 1:739-740, cited by Nugent, *Cavaliers,* 1:125.

39All info. on the children comes from James Knott's will unless otherwise shown.

40Surry Co.,Va., Deeds & Wills, 1:267.* 41Meyer and Dorman, *Adventureres,* pp. 387-388.*

42James Knott's will names his "daughter Eliz Thomas" and "Sonne in Law Thomas Thomas."

43Patents, Liber AB&H, f. 202, Md HR.

---

* Sources cited by W. Cary Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas*.

CARTER

1. WILLIAM CARTER, according to court and land records he was involved in from 1719 to 1743, was born in about 1659 or 1660.[1]

Information on the land holdings he possessed in Maryland is found in a deed made by his son William (Jr.) in 1748:[2]

> *...last day of August...one thousand seven hundred forty and eight Between William Carter of Charles County planter...and Basil Spalding of the same county planter...William Carter for...five shillings...hath...sold...Basil Spalding...the several following tracts of land Viz all that tract or parcel of land lying in Charles County containing eighty eight acres more or less which said tract of land was patented to a certain William Carter... bearing date the sixth day of August seventeen hundred thirteen...and at large appears all that tract or parcel of land called Norwich lying in Calvert County containing three hundred acres more or less... first patented to a certain William Carter...the twelfth day of February one thousand six hundred eighty eight...and at large appears all that tract or parcel of land called Carters Inheritance lying in Charles County Containing one hundred and fifty acres...first patented to the said William Carter Junr...ninth day of June seventeen hundred and twenty seven... and at large appears all that part of a tract parcel of land called Bridgetown lying in Charles County containing fifty one acres the whole of which said tract of land was first patented to a certain William Carter...Tenth day of December seventeen hundred and fourteen...said tract of land contains...one hundred and fifty two acres...all that tract of land called Buzzard Island lying in Charles County containing one hundred and twenty acres of land...which said tract...was patented to William Carter...twenty third day of September seventeen hundred forty and three....*
>
> *Witnesses* *Wm Carter*
> *Geo Dent*
> *Margaret Gardiner*

From the deed it is seen that William Carter (Sr.) patented the following tracts of land:

- 12 February 1688/9—'Norwich,' 300 acres in Calvert (later Charles) County that bordered on the southeast of 'The Ware,' owned by James Thomas (No. 2 in the Thomas chapter).
- 6 August 1713—an unnamed tract containing 88 acres in Charles County.
- 10 December 1714—'Bridgetown,' a tract of 152 acres in Charles County that adjoined the northwest corner of 'The Ware.'
- 23 September 1743—'Buzzard Island,' 120 acres in Charles County. In the deed it is unclear as to whether William Sr. or William Jr. patented this land, but since the elder Carter was at that time 83 years old, it may well have been his son.

On 23 November 1736, "William Carter Senr of Charles County,...Maryland, planter" sold 101 acres of 'Bridgetown' to Trueman Haggett, and "Sophania, wife of William Carter," agreed to the sale.[3]

A resurvey and court decision over a land dispute that involved Leonard Hollyday/Holliday, plaintiff, and "Mr. William Carter," defendant, took place in Charles County, Maryland, on 2 and 3 of April 1717.[4] Apparently the boundary of Carter's 'Norwich' overlapped the northwest corner of 'Nottingham,' Hollyday's property, and it appears Carter was given an equal amount of land on his western boundary to replace the overlapping part. Then in order to accommodate 'Norwich,' the boundaries of 'The Ware' were also moved a bit westward. In the court record, 'Nottingham' is described as being "about two miles from Patuxent River." (William Thomas [Family 95], son of Thomas Thomas [II], eventually came into possession of at least part of 'Norwich,' for when his wife Ann died in 1785 she willed that tract to her children, with her sons Thomas, James, and Allen then selling it to Margaret Wood three years later.[5])

Following is the will of William Carter, written 12 February 1743/4 and admitted to probate 13 March 1743/4:[6]

February the 12th 1743/4. In the name of God Amen
William Carter of Charles County planter being sick and weak in Body but of sound mind and memory Thanks be to God for the same and calling to mind the Brevity and uncertainty of this Life and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die I do therefore make and constitute this my last Will and Testament in name and form following.
Imprimis I Give my Soul to God from Whom I had it and my Body I bequeath to the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named and as touching such worldly goods as it hath pleased the Lord to bless me with all I give and bequeath as follows.
Item 1. I leave to my dearly and well beloved wife Sophia all that of land whereon I now live and all my moveable estate of what nature or kind soever it be for and during her natural life. And after her decease I give all my negroes to my son William and after his decease to the male heirs of the Carters for ever them and their increase after the date hereof
Item 2. I give and bequeath to my son one feather bed and furniture and the hand mill after the decease of his mother.
Item 3. I leave to my daughter Jane Birkhead the west end moiety of a tract of land called Bridgetown as long as she shall think fit to live thereon or for her life and then to my son William disposing to give it to which of her children he thinks fit
Item 4. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Elizabeth the wife of the late Thomas Thomas, one chest of drawers after her mother's decease.
Item 5. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Jane Birkhead one feather bed and furniture after the decease of her mother.
Item 6. I give my beloved wife the liberty of giving all the remainder of my personal estate not before bequeathed at the decease of my wife to be equally divided amongst all my children and of this my last Will and Testament I do hereby constitute and appoint my dearly and well beloved wife Sophania my whole and sole Executrix hereby revoking and disannulling all former wills by me made. Ratifying and Confirming this and none other to be my last will and testament. In testimony hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal

...10 March 1743 [1743/4] *came Thomas North and made oath...he saw William Carter Senr sign a certain instrument of writing which he acknowledged to be his last Act and Deed...that he subscribed his name as a witness to the said instrument...10 March 1743* [1743/4] *came William Brooke and made oath...that he was present and saw William Carter Senr sign a certain instrument of writing which he acknowledged to be his last Will and Testament...that he subscribed his name as a witness to the same....*

"Sophia Carter," aged about 78, wife of William Carter of Charles County, appeared in court 10 March 1743/4 and stated that her husband made a will that he gave to her and she placed it in a trunk; later it was missing and she suspects it was stolen.[7] Apparently a copy was reconstructed, for when proving the will the witnesses gave lengthy details as to what they remembered being in the original.

The inventory of William Carter's estate was taken 27 May 1745,[8] and named as "nearest of Kinn" were "Jane Birakhead" and "Rach Hardealt." William Carter (Jr.) presented an account of his administration of the estate on 12 September 1746.[9] Among expenses presented were £4.2.0 for the funeral and £0.10.0 due from the deceased to "Robt Hurdealks," which left a balance of £230.8.4.

Sophania (Tattershall) Carter was still living 19 March 1747/8 at which time she released her interest in the slaves, left to her by her husband, to her son William.[10]

Sophania was born in about 1666,[7] daughter of Charles Tattershall, whose estate was inven-toried 10 February 1709/10 in Charles County, Maryland.[11] From the inventory it is learned that his "next of

kindred" were Philip Tattershall and William Carter. The account of Philip Tattershall's estate was presented on 13 May 1713 in Charles County by Teratia Tattershall,[12] who was possibly Teretia / Teresa Thomas, the widow of James Thomas (No. 2 in the Thomas chapter). It is not known if there was any relationship to a William Tattershall of St. Mary's County, Maryland, whose will, dated 30 May 1670, named his wife Anne, children Mary and Lawrence, and the son of his brother John of Wiltshire, England, with his eldest son Lawrence being left 'Tattershall's Gift.'[13]

The children[14] of William Carter and Sophania Tattershall:

i. ELIZABETH CARTER (see following).
ii. JANE CARTER, m. _____ Birkhead.
iii. RACHEL CARTER, b. ca. 1699;[15] m. Robert Hurdle / Hurdealks / Hardealt, (b. ca. 1702[16]).
iv. WILLIAM CARTER (Jr.), b. ca. 1703.[17] It is uncertain whether it was he or his father who was the owner of 'Carter's Addition' in Charles Co., Md., which was sandwiched between 'Norwich' and 'The Ware.' He patented 'Carter's Inheritance,' 150 acs. in Charles Co., 9 June 1727, and he or his father patented 120 acs., 'Buzzard Island,' in Charles Co. On 31 Aug. 1748 he sold these tracts plus land his father had patented.[2]

2. ELIZABETH CARTER, daughter of William and Sophania (Tattershall) Carter, married Thomas Thomas (II) (No. 3 in the Thomas chapter). The will of her father names "my daughter, Elizabeth the wife of the late Thomas Thomas."[6]

The source for this chapter is Dr. W. Cary Anderson, *The Descendants of Thomas Thomas and His Wife, Elizabeth, Daughter of James Knott,* pp. 98-103, who cites the following:

1William Carter's age is given as 60 in 1719 (thus b. in 1659); 66 in 1726 (b. 1660); and three records recorded in 1738 list him as age 78-79 (b. 1659-1660), 79 (b. 1659), and 78 (b. 1660). In 1742 his age is given as 82 (b. 1660) and 84 (b. 1658); while in 1743 he is shown as 84 (b. 1659). The age of 81 given in 1747 appears to have been for a different William Carter or is an error, because he died in 1744. (Charles Co., Md., Court [Land Commissions], Liber M#2, f. 72; *ibid.,* f. 419; Baltimore Court [Land Records], Liber 8, ff. 25, 26; Charles Co., Md., Court [Court Records], Liber T#2, f. 465; *ibid.,* f. 535; Charles Co., Md., Court [Court Records], Liber 1741-1744, f. 465; *ibid.,* f. 504; Baltimore Court [Land Records], Liber 8, f. 33; *ibid.,* f. 309, cited by Henry C. Penden, *Maryland Deponents 1634-1799* [Westminster, Md.: Family Line Pub., 1991], p. 27).

2Charles Co., Md., Court Records, Liber Z#2, ff. 283-284, Md HR.

3Charles Co., Md., Court (Land) Records, Liber O#2, ff. 172-173, Md HR.

4Charles Co., Md., Circuit Court (Land) Records, Liber M#2, ff. 15-16, Md HR.

5Charles Co., Md., Wills, Liber 9, ff. 154-155; Charles Co., Md., Deeds, Liber D#4, ff. 408-410, Md HR.

6Charles Co., Md., Wills, Liber 23, ff. 625-628, Md HR.

7"Vede Sophania Carter Depo," Charles Co., Md., Court Records, Liber DD#Y, f. 70, Md HR.

8Charles Co., Md., Inventory Accounts, Liber 1735-1752, ff. 290-291, Md HR.

9Charles Co., Md., Administrators Accounts, Liber 1738-1759, ff. 219-220, Md HR

10"Sophania Carter Affidavit," Charles Co., Md., Court (Land) Records, Liber Z#2, ff. 240-241, Md HR.

11Charles Co., Md., Inventory Accounts, Liber 1677-1717, ff. 251-252, Md HR.

12Charles Co., Md., Administrators Accounts, Liber 1708-1738, f. 70, Md HR. 13St. Mary's Co., Md., Wills, Liber 1, f. 391, Md HR.

14Unless otherwise stated, info. on children is from the will of William Carter (Sr.).

15She was ca. 47 yrs. old in 1747 (Baltimore Court [Land Records], Liber 8, f. 311, Md HR); ca. age 47 in 1746 (Charles Co., Md., Court [Court Record], Liber 1747-1748, f. 8, Md HR).

16Age ca. 43 in 1746 (Charles Co., Md., Court [Court Records], Liber 1747-1748, f. 9, Md HR).

17Age ca. 44 in 1747 (Baltimore Court [Land Records], Liber 8, f. 301, Md HR).

OGDEN

Authorities on English surnames generally agree this name is derived from a combination of the Saxon word "ock" (oak tree) and "den," a termination used in the Weald of Kent and Sussex, meaning a hiding and feeding place for animals, synonymous with "dean": a wooded area yielding acorns. Oak leaf and acorn designs are found on all the escutcheons of the arms-bearing Ogden families of England.

The earliest date in which the present spelling of the name is found is approximately the year 1500, while other versions were used as late as 1738. Beardsley says that Ogden was first written as "de Hoghton." Peter de Hoton in 1150 founded Erden (Arden) Priory, a Benedictine nunnery in the deanery and archdeanery of Cleveland in northern England, and in 1200 John de Hoton, the father of Sir John de Oketen, a knight of Rowcandura, gave two oxgangs of land and "granted mill and water power" to the parish of Hoton.[1]

1. ROBERTUS OKEDEN is the first discoverable ancestor of the family of this chapter, the first record of him appearing in 1453, at which time he witnessed a land grant in Nutley, County Hampshire, England. In 1457 he was named with others in a postmortem search concerning lands in Nutley belonging to Joan Okeden of Ellingham, County Southants, possibly his wife.

Children:

i. RICARDUS OKEDEN (see following).
ii. WILHELMUS OKEDEN was of Ellingham, Co. Southants, Eng., where his will was dated 8 Sept. 1517 and was proved the same year. He m. Agnes Hamlyn (dau. of John Hamlyn).

2. RICARDUS OKEDEN, the eldest of the sons of Robertus Okeden, was married to Mabel de Hoogan, the daughter of Johannes de Hoogan of the parish of Lyndhurst, County Hampshire, England. This is known from a legal paper dated 19 September 1513, stating Mabel, the wife of Ricardus Okeden, released land (which was acquired from her deceased father of Lyndhurst) to Thomas Delavale of Lyndhurst. Knowledge that Ricardus and Mabel married by 8 March 1503 is found in a deed of that date in which they purchased land from Walter de Hoogan, her father's brother; signing as a witness was Wilhelmus Okeden of Ellingham.

Children:

i. JOHANNES OKEDEN, m. Margaret Wharton (dau. of Robert Wharton).
ii. WILHELMUS OKEDEN (see following).
iii. ROBERT OKEDEN, whose line of descent became extinct in 1613.

3. WILHELMUS OKEDEN, a resident of Bradley Plain in County Hampshire, England, married Abigail Goodsall on 9 May 1539. She was a daughter of Henry Goodsall, also of Bradley Plain.

Wilhelmus Okeden died before 19 July 1569, on which date his wife confirmed all her lands and tenements in Bradley Plain and Minstead to her son Edward and his wife Margaret.

Children:

i. EDWARD OKEDEN, b. 6 Sept. 1540 (see following).
ii. ABIGAIL OKEDEN, b. 14 July 1541; m. 3 Oct. 1562 Philip Bennet.
iii. CHARLES OKEDEN, b. 1543; m. _____ Williams.

4. EDWARD OKEDEN was born 6 September 1540 at Bradley Plain, England, where he married Margaret Wilson 16 December 1563. Two days later her parents, Richard and Margaret Wilson, confirmed

land in Bradley Plain and 4 acres in Minstead to Edward and Margaret Okeden and their lawful issue.

Their five children, who adopted the current version of spelling the name:

i. THOMAS OGDEN, b. 4 May 1565 at Bradley Plain, Eng.; m. 16 Feb. 1596/7 Elizabeth Samford (dau. of John Samford).

ii. MARGARET OGDEN, b. 21 Feb. 1566; m. 6 Feb. 1592/3 Isaac Samford (son of John Samford).

iii. RICHARD OGDEN, b. 15 May 1568 (see following).

iv. EDWARD OGDEN, JR., d. in infancy 17 Apr. 1570.

v. JOHN OGDEN, b. 19 Sept. 1571; m. on 2 May 1592 Margaret Huntington (the sister of his bro. Richard's wife).

5. RICHARD OGDEN, the son of Edward Okeden and Margaret Wilson, was born 15 May 1568 at Bradley Plain, England. He was married 2 May 1592 to Elizabeth Huntington, daughter of Samuel Huntington and Margaret Crane, in what appears to have been a double wedding, for on this same date his wife's sister married his brother John.

Richard Ogden appears to have lived in Wiltshire and owned land in New Sarum and Plait-ford, England. He and Elizabeth had eight children:

i. RICHARD OGDEN, b. 3 May 1596; d. in infancy prior to 18 Sept. 1597.

ii. RICHARD OGDEN (the second child to bear this name), b. 18 Sept. 1597; d. 3 May 1599 at age 19 mos.

iii. EDWARD OGDEN, b. 21 July 1598; m. 2 Dec. 1630 Elizabeth Knight (dau. of Edward Knight & Alice Dimery of Woodbury Hill, Worcester, Eng.).

iv. ELIZABETH OGDEN, b. 17 Dec. 1603; d. in infancy prior to 13 May 1607.

v. ELIZABETH OGDEN (the second child to be given this name), b. 13 May 1607; m. _____ Martin.

vi. JOHN OGDEN, b. 19 Sept. 1609 (see following).

vii. RICHARD OGDEN (the third child to have this name), b. 1 July 1610; d. in early 1687 at Fair-field, Conn.; m. 21 Aug. 1639 at Bradley Plain, Eng., to Mary Hall (the dau. of David Hall of Gloucester, Eng.). Richard traveled to America, probably with his bro. John.

viii. DAVID OGDEN, b. 11 June 1611; d. without heirs.

6. JOHN OGDEN [2] was the son of Richard and Elizabeth (Huntington) Ogden and was born 19 September 1609 at Bradley Plain in the county of Hampshire, England. It was there he married Jane Bond 8 May 1637. Three of their six children had been born when, on 18 October 1639—prior to sailing to America—he conveyed to Ezekiel Howard of Bradley Plain a garden, orchard, 4 acres of pasture, and 2 acres of woodland, with appurtenances.

The Ogden Family in America says John Ogden the Pilgrim arrived in the New World "early in 1640, and probably landed at Southampton, Long Island, where he took up his residence." It further says that on 17 April 1640 he was one of the grantees of the tract called Shinnecock Hill, which adjoined Southampton, and that he later moved to Connecticut. But a researcher writing in *The Boston Transcript* asserts that the above date is that of Farrett's patent to the original "under-takers," of whom Ogden was distinctly not one, and contends he is first found in Connecticut and does not appear at Southampton until ten years later.[3]

A contract drawn up in May 1642 authorized John Ogden and his brother Richard to build a stone church, 50 x 72 x 16 feet high, for Gov. William Kieft in the fort at New Amsterdam (now New York City).[4] The sum of 2,500 *guilders* (about $1,000) in cash, beaver pelts, or other mer-chandise, plus an additional 100 *guilders* if the job was done "in a workmanlike manner," was to be paid the Ogdens, who were then residents of Stamford, Connecticut. There were objectors to the *kerck,* who were concerned that since it would occupy a quarter of the fort area it would block the southeast wind from the grist mill on which the settlers depended for grinding of their corn. Due to Indian wars, the completion date was delayed.

After about three years under the New Haven Colony at Stamford, John Ogden, along with Rev. Robert Fordham, John Stricklan, John Carman (Carman chapter), John Lawrence, and Jonas Wood, on 1 November 1644 obtained a patent from Governor Kieft to "the Great Plains" on Long Island, site of present-day Hempstead. They received title to 64,000 acres, obtained from Indian tribes in exchange for bartered material valued at £42.[5] However, disagreeing with the inhumane treatment shown the Indians by the Dutch government at Hempstead, John Ogden then moved to the eastern end of Long Island, where in 1650 he received permission to settle a colony at "North Sea" (Great Peconic Bay), north of Southampton.[6] This colony, which consisted of six persons, was later called Northampton.

The following records chronicle his activities at Southampton:

- An entry in the Southampton records, dated 30 January 1649/50, stated that John Ogden alone was given free liberty for seven years to kill whales in the ocean within any part of the bounds of the town. His whaling company was possibly the first on Long Island.
- He was named freeman of the town 31 March 1650.
- "Mr. Ogden and his Co." received a grant of 324 acres on 3 September 1650, "provided they settle upon it."
- On 7 October 1650 John Ogden was made magistrate of Southampton, a position he held in 1651, 1657, 1659, and 1661, and from 1651 to 1657 his name appears in several court cases.
- His name appears among forty men who were to have "half a pound of powder a peece deliv-ered unto ye undernamed persons out of ye magazen" 30 April 1657.
- At a town meeting of 2 June 1657, Edward Howell and John Ogden were voted to adjudge unlawful cattle and horses in the ox pasture and turn them out.
- He bought from Samuel Dayton a house, lot, and several acres in Cooper's Neck 5 June 1657.
- By majority vote at a town meeting held 5 May 1658, John Ogden was directed to send over all money to the constable to discharge the town's debts, and to act in the town's behalf in anything he conceived may "redown" to the good of the town.
- 12 May 1659—Wyandanch Sachem, the chief of the tribe of Shinnecock Indians, and his son Weeayacomboune granted to Ogden, for 25 shillings per year rent forever, a tract beginning at the western end of Southampton bounds, providing that the Indians could keep their fishing, fowling, hunting, and berry-gathering privileges there.
- John Ogden is mentioned many times in records as serving on juries; he sat in General Court as a representative from Southampton in May 1659, in the Upper House in May 1661, and at subsequent periods.
- He was chosen on 25 November 1659 as one one of twelve men to regulate the town papers and writings, put documents in convenient form for the town's use, and to select all laws that apply to the town from the law book at Hartford.
- John Ogden purchased from his nephew of the same name (presumably a son of Richard) a house and home lot, 15 acres at the Long Springs, and the privileges to a 50-pound lot on 12 April 1664.[7] The house-lot was given to his son-in-law John Woodruff II.

With England in control in 1664, Gov. Richard Nicolls granted a patent to a tract of land at Elizabeth Town in the colony of New Jersey to John Ogden and other English settlers 1 December of that year, for which they were to pay yearly rental to the Duke of York. They had purchased the property from the Indians a month before the patent was granted, and final payment of "four hundred fathom of white wampom" was made on its due date of 24 November 1665, a year after entry on the tract. By August of 1665, John Ogden was living on his Elizabeth Town property.

Philip Carteret was appointed the first proprietary governor of the colony of New Jersey and arrived in

July 1665. He then appointed John Ogden as justice of the peace 26 October and six days later made him deputy governor. The first of sixty-five men to take the oath of allegiance to King Charles II on 19 February 1665/6 was "Mr John Ogden Senr"; also on the list were his sons John Jr., David, and Jonathan. He was one of the members of a group selected to meet 20 May 1668 to adjust the boundary line between Newark and Elizabeth Town, and was chosen six days later as one of the burgesses in the legislature constituted at Elizabeth Town.

On 9 October 1668 John Ogden borrowed from Cornelius Steenwick, a wealthy merchant and mayor of New York, 191 pounds and 5 shillings,

> *...one fourth part thereof to be paid in good Wheat at 4/6 pr Bushell, one fourth part in good drie Ox hides at 6 stivers pr pound dutch weight, One fourth part in good merchantable Tobacco at 4 stivers pr pound like weight and one fourth part in Good Corn fed fat Pork well packt in casks and delivered at New Yorke at Three Pounds ten Shillings pr Barrell.*

As security to Steenwick he mortgaged, 29 April 1669, "a Certain Water Mill now in Tenure or Occupation, near unto the Mansion or Dwelling House of Gov. Carterett in Elizabeth Towne." This grist mill—built by Ogden—was the town's first, and its location on the Mill River is now called "The Old Mill Site" on Broad Street.[8]

A charter from the government was granted 15 February 1668/9 to John Ogden's company, giving it an exclusive three-year right to take whales along the coast from Barnegat to the eastern end of the province. One-twentieth part of the whale oil in casks was to be given to the "Lord's Proprietors."

The Dutch retook New York by force in 1673, and the English colonists, having had so much trouble with their former governor, petitioned the Dutch for a hearing and were granted all their former privileges. John Ogden was made *schout* (sheriff) 1 September 1673 of Elizabeth Town, Middletown, Piscataway, Newark, Woodbridge, and Shrewsbury. An assembly held 18 November 1673 at Elizabeth Town stated that Ogden was virtually the governor of the English towns in New Jersey.

Dutch rule ended in 1674 and they were driven out of New York by the English in November of that year. All those who had sworn allegiance to the Dutch government had their land patents granted by Governor Nicolls declared void and were told they must reapply within one year or forfeit their land. The last of the colonists to reapply, 29 October 1678, were John Ogden, Sr., and John Ogden, Jr., and then under protest, over two years after the demand was made.

The will of John Ogden, in which everything went to his wife, was made 21 December 1681, and inventory of his estate was taken 30 May 1682. The following comes from Hatfield's *History of Elizabeth*:

> ...'good old John Ogden'—the acknowledged pioneer of the town, in whose house the first white child of the settlement was born, the accepted leader of the people, a pillar in the church and in the State, honored and trusted by all.... A man he was of more than ordinary mark—a man of sterling worth; of whom the town, as well as his numer-ous posterity, should be gratefully mindful...during the Dutch rule, the virtual Gover-nor of the English portion of the Province....A true patriot, and a genuine Christian, he devoted himself while living to the best interests of the town, and dying bequeathed to his sons the work of completing what he had so fairly and effectually inaugurated—the establishment of a vigorous plantation founded on the principles of civil and religious liberty.

His wife Jane Bond, daughter of Jonathan Bond of England, is thought to have been the sister of Robert Bond, an associate of her husband at both Southampton and Elizabeth Town. She was made administratrix of her husband's estate 19 September 1682. One year after his death, on 14 May 1683 and again twelve days later, she petitioned for the right to 300 acres in the Elizabeth Town tract.

In the cemetery at the First Presbyterian Church of Elizabeth (the "Town" has been dropped from the

name) there are ninety-one gravestones that bear the Ogden name; however, there are none for John and Jane (Bond) Ogden. It is believed the rear of the present church covers their graves.

Their children:

i. JOHN OGDEN, JR., b. 3 Mar. 1638/9 in England; d. 24 Nov. 1702; m. Elizabeth Plum (b. 1650; d. 1702; dau. of Samuel Plum). John Jr. was one of two representatives from Elizabeth Town sent to the first legislature of New Jersey. In May 1671 Governor Carteret granted a lot in Elizabeth Town to his servant Richard Michell; but believing only the people, in town meetings, had the right to say who could own property, Michell's fence was pulled up by eight of the colonists, among whom was John Ogden, Jr., and he was fined £ 3.[9] He received a patent for 150 acs. 14 June 1676, and in an entry dated 2 Aug. 1678, he was the owner of 85 acs.

ii. DAVID OGDEN, b. 11 Jan. 1639/40 in England (see following).

27 iii. JONATHAN OGDEN, b. twin 11 Jan. 1639/40.

iv. JOSEPH OGDEN, b. 9 Nov. 1642(?); d. before 15 Jan. 1689/90; m. Sarah Whitehead.

v. SARAH OGDEN,[10] m. John Woodruff II, with their first child b. 4 Jan. 1660/1.[11] Woodruff sold the property at Southampton given him by his father-in-law and then moved with him to New Jersey.[3]

vi. BENJAMIN OGDEN, b. ca. 1654; d. 20 Nov. 1722; m. Hannah _____.[12] Appointed sheriff in the year 1694 and admitted as an associate of Elizabeth Town in 1699, he leased and operated until the year he died the grist mill his father had owned.

7. DAVID OGDEN was born 11 January 1639/40. He sailed to America from England with his parents, John and Jane (Bond) Ogden, and they moved from Long Island to Elizabeth Town, New Jersey, in about 1665. There, both David and his twin brother Jonathan were named original associates of the town, and on 19 February 1665/6 they took the oaths of allegiance to the English government.

The *Newark Town Records* for 1670 say that David Ogden was a stone church-builder, a trade he undoubtedly learned from his father. On 11 September 1673 he took the oath of allegiance to the Dutch government when it regained power in the New World. He applied for a survey of 120 acres of land 27 April 1676, and at about that time moved to Newark, New Jersey.

Chosen as one of the "Town's Men" for the year 1 January 1678/9 at Newark, David Ogden was again elected at the the town meeting held 4 January 1679/80. On 4 December 1682 he was appointed to collect debts owed the town treasurer, and his name appears on resolutions passed at town meetings on 1 January 1682/3 and 9 January 1687/8. He died between 26 December 1691, date of his will, and 27 February 1691/2, when it was proved.

Elizabeth (Swaine) Ward, the widow of her cousin Josiah Ward, was married to David Ogden in about 1676.

Her grandfather William Swaine, gentleman, came from London to Boston on the *Elizabeth & Anne* in 1635. A representative to the Massachusetts General Court in 1636, he was a judge from 1637 to 1640, served as a representative to the Connecticut General Court in 1641–1643, and was also deputy governor of Connecticut in 1644 when he moved to Branford, Connecticut. His son Capt. Samuel Swaine, who moved to Newark, New Jersey, in 1665, died there before 1685. Samuel married Johannah Ward; their daughter Elizabeth (future wife of David Ogden), born 24 April 1654, was given the honor of being the first person to step ashore at Newark when the Branford colony arrived there in 1665.

The proprietors of the province of East New Jersey sold to Elizabeth (Swaine) Ward Ogden, then twice-widowed, a tract of land in Newark 28 March 1698; she was to pay "three half pennies monie of sd Province upon every five & twenty day of March yearly forever hereafter." She died sometime after January 1705/6 and was buried at Newark's first burying ground, on Broad Street.

Children of David Ogden and Elizabeth (Swaine) Ward, all born in Newark, New Jersey:

i. Capt. DAVID OGDEN II, b. ca. 1678; d. 11 July 1734; m. ca. 1700 Abigail Hammond. Active in civil affairs,

he was elected a freeholder[13] of Newark, N. J.

28 ii. Col. JOSIAH OGDEN, b. ca. 1679.

iii. Capt. JOHN OGDEN, b. ca. 1681; d. 3 Dec. 1732; m. Elizabeth Wheeler. A freeholder, he was pounder and constable of Newark.

iv. THOMAS OGDEN, b. 1684 (see following).

v. SWAINE OGDEN, b. ca. 1687; d. 20 Apr. 1755; m. on 5 May 1711 Mary Ackerman, and was a freeholder in Essex Co., N. J. Three of their children died in 1735, probably from a diphtheria epidemic that spread through Massachusetts, Connecticut, New York, and New Jersey, killing most of the children.

8. THOMAS OGDEN was born to David Ogden and Elizabeth (Swaine) Ward in 1684 at Newark, New Jersey. His first wife Dinah, born in 1686, died 20 April 1731. He married second Jean (Halsted) Clawson, who died 8 December 1760 in her 66th year.

Thomas Ogden was a resident of Elizabeth Town, New Jersey, where on 31 January 1718/9 he purchased 8 1/2 acres, and on 13 March 1719/20 he was elected road overseer for Essex County, New Jersey. The following statement taken from one of the "Burnet Papers" was made in 1721: "Thomas Ogden, mason, and two others purchase 120 acres of land."

In the family tradition he was a mason or bricklayer, working in 1743–1744 at building the Trinity Church at Newark, which was founded by his brother Josiah. Elected collector for Essex County, he made a report of collection 17 January 1731. On 9 July 1755 "Thomas Ogden of the borough of Elizabeth Town, Bricklayer," gave a bond or note in the amount of £ 20 5s. to his son-in-law Thomas Price, Jr., and on the same date bound himself to pay Price £10 2s. 6d. The former obligation was paid from his estate in 1761.

The sale of the goods of Thomas Ogden, deceased, held 27 February 1761, amounted to £ 39 17s. 6d. He, as well as both of his wives, were buried at the First Presbyterian Church at Elizabeth Town, New Jersey.

The children of Thomas Ogden, all by his first wife, Dinah:

i. DAVID OGDEN, b. 1712 or 1713 at Elizabeth Town, N. J. (see following).

ii. THOMAS OGDEN, b. twin 1712 or 1713; d. 20 Apr. 1731 at ca. age 18.

iii. STEPHEN OGDEN, b. 1718 at Elizabeth Town, N. J.; d. 8 Jan. 1764 at Basking Ridge, N. J.; m. 1740 Elizabeth Whitaker. He was a farmer and a freeholder in Somerset Co., N. J., and lived at Basking Ridge, which got its name from the large number of cavalry horses seen basking in the sun on the ridge when the Revolutionary Army was quartered nearby at Morristown.

iv. ABIGAIL OGDEN, b. Apr. 1725; d. 30 Jan. 1802; m. Thomas Price, Jr.

v. ABRAHAM OGDEN, b. 1730; d. 29 Aug. 1732 at age 2 yrs.

9. DAVID OGDEN was the eldest son of Thomas and Dinah Ogden. He was born in 1712 or 1713[14] at Elizabeth Town, New Jersey, and was married in 1738[14] to Anne Burwell of Madison, New Jersey.

At least two of their children were born at Hanover, New Jersey. When their daughter Abigail married in about 1760 they were living at Snarling Street on the Hill, located approximately two and one-half miles east of Morristown, New Jersey.[15]

Included on a list of all the rateables in Morris Township of Morris County, New Jersey, with their assessments, dated October 1768, was:

David Ogden—value of land: £ 17.0.10; 16 acres of land; 4 horses and cattle: £ 0.7.16 value; Poor tax: £ 0.3.2; County tax: £ 0.1.11; Sinking fund tax: £ 0.1.11.[16]

Among the voters on a poll list taken in May 1776 for delegates from Morris County to New Jersey's First Constitutional Convention was "David Ogden of Mt. [Morristown]."[17] David was a member of the Assembly of New Jersey,[18] and on on a list of the accounts of the Council of Safety at Morristown made 31

January 1778, nine months after he died, the name David Ogden appears;[19] however, this may have been his son of the same name.

Both David Ogden and Anne (Burwell) Ogden died at Morristown, he 16 April 1777 and she on 22 March 1795 at the age of 77. Their children, all christened at First Presbyterian Church at Morristown,[20] were:

i. JOHN OGDEN, b. 1740; d. 7 Aug. 1810; m. 26 Aug. 1762 Phebe Howard.

ii. DAVID OGDEN, JR., b. 1742; d. 1790; m. Oct. 1764 Mary Wilkinson. George Washington was a frequent caller at the Ogden home when he was a general encamped near Morristown, and David Ogden, Jr., who is listed as an express rider in *Jerseymen in the Revolution,* was a messenger for him. The story is told that once when ambushed by English soldiers, David escaped by throwing himself on the side of his horse and galloping through their midst.

iii. MARY OGDEN, b. 1743; d. 21 Aug. 1814; m. 14 Jan. 1759 Alexander Carmichael.

iv. ABIGAIL OGDEN, bap. 16 Sept. 1745 (see following).

v. STEPHEN OGDEN, b. ca. 1750 at Hanover, N. J.; d. 21 Jan. 1808; m. Charity Fairchild; He lived on and farmed his father's homestead, and was wounded at Second River 13 Sept. 1777 while a soldier in the Continental Army.

vi. SARAH OGDEN, b. at Hanover, N. J.; bap. 25 Feb. 1753 at Morristown, N. J.; d. 27 Nov. 1815 at Panton, Vt.; m. 1774(?) Jacob Tappan.

vii. EUNICE OGDEN, bap. 2 Nov. 1755; m. Philip Post.

10.ABIGAIL OGDEN, baptized 16 September 1745 at First Presbyterian Church, Morris-town, New Jersey,[21] was a daughter of David Ogden and Anne Burwell.

In about the year 1760 she married Thomas Stiles (No. 5 in the Stiles chapter).

William Ogden Wheeler, *The Ogden Family in America* (Philadelphia: J.B. Lippincott Co., 1907), pp. 5-57, 73-74, 110-113, 218-220, is the source for this chapter unless otherwise noted.

1Burton, *Ecclesiastical History of Yorkshire* (1758), cited by Wheeler, *Ogden Family.*

2Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* cites the following for John Ogden's public record in America:
Records of the Town of Southampton (J. H. Hunt, printer, 1874)
Stamford Notes
Fairfield Notes
J. Hammon Trumbull, *The Public Records of the Colony of Connecticut* (Hartford: Brown & Parsons, 1850)
Martha J. Lamb, *History of the City of New York* (New York: A. S. Barnes Co., 1877)
Rev. Edwin E. Hatfield, *History of Elizabeth, New Jersey* (New York; Carlton & Lanahan, 1868)
Archives of New Jersey

3*The Boston Transcript,* genealogy query No. 2835. 4Hatfield, *History of Elizabeth,* cited by Wheeler, *Ogden Family.*

5*Encyclopedia Americana,* 1975 ed., s.v. "Hempstead, Long Island," by John T. Osborne. Some sources give the tract size as 120,000 acs.

6Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* gives the date as "1647"; *Boston Transcript* query No. 2835 says this is a wrong inference from Hatfield's *History of Elizabeth.*

7*Boston Transcript* query No. 2835 states John Ogden the nephew bought the property 5 June 1657 and sold it to his uncle in 1664; Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* reversed the names, assuming that John Ogden the Pilgrim made the purchase in 1657 and then sold it to his nephew in 1664.

8Federal Writers' Project, *New Jersey: A Guide to Its Present and Past* (New York: Hastings House, 1939), p. 245.

9*New Jersey Colonial Records,* cited by Wheeler, *Ogden Family.*

10Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* gives her name as "Mary," but *Boston Transcript* query No. 2882 says the only Ogden dau. was named Sarah; Mary was the name of the 2nd wife of John Woodruff II.

11*Boston Transcript* query No. 2882.

12Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* gives "Woodruff" as her surname, stating she was the dau. of "John Woodruff and _____ Gosmer," but *Boston Transcript* query No. 2882 says they positively had no such child.

13These officers were called "supervisors" in the state of New York and "selectmen" in Connecticut.

14*The History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N. J.* (n.p.), part 2, p. 173.

15Henry Reed Stiles, *The Stiles Family in America* (Jersey City, N. J.: Doan & Pilson, Printers, 1895).

16Harriet Stryker-Rodda, ed., *Some Early Records of Morris County, New Jersey 1740–1799* (New Orleans: Polyanthos, 1975), p. 73.

17*Ibid.,* p. 103. 18Lois Ogden Stiles Sparks, *A History of the David Stiles Family* (Murray, Ky.: Creative Printers, 1980), p. 419.

19Stryker-Rodda, *Some Early Records,* p. 138. 20Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.

21Stiles, *Stiles Family in America,* citing *First Church Records of Morristown, N. J.*

WILLETT

1. EDWARD WILLETT, SR., a pewterer in London in the period 1684–1685, continued that profession after immigrating to the province of Maryland,[1] where he is found in 1685 in the "New Scotland" settlement with Col. Ninian Beall.[2]

In 1692 Edward Willett, Sr., was clerk of vestry of St. Paul's Parish, Church of England.[2] It was located in Calvert County, Maryland, prior to 1695 when Prince Georges County was formed from that part of Calvert. He was also a tobacco planter[1] and possibly held public office, for the records show "From 1696 through 1709, the Prince Georges Co. deputy commissary was Joshua Cecil or Edward Willett, both clerks or deputy clerks."[3]

His will, dated 16 June 1743, was admitted to probate 7 February 1744/5 in Prince Georges County, Maryland.[4]

The wife of Edward Willett, Sr., was Tabitha,[5] and the question arises as to whether she may have been a daughter of Col. Ninian Beall, for there was an association between Beall and Willett, who named his first son Ninian.

> Born ca. 1625 in Scotland, Ninian Beall, captured at the Battle of Dunbar in 1650 and held a prisoner of Oliver Cromwell, was exiled first to Barbados and later to the province of Mary-land. By 1667 he was a planter of Calvert County, where he became deputy surveyor, commis-sioner of towns, sheriff, a colonel of the militia, and served on the General Asembly. The land holdings of Beall, known as the "Father of Presbyterianism in America," at one time reached from Marlboro to Georgetown (which was named for his son), and included the present site of Washington, D. C. Elizabeth Gordon, his first wife, died in Scotland; in about 1670 he married Ruth Moore (born in 1652; died in 1707), daughter of Richard and Jane Moore of St. Mary's County, Maryland.[6]

Col. Ninian Beall's will, proved 28 February 1717 in Prince Georges County, Maryland, was witnessed by "Ed. Willet."[7]

The children[2] of Edward Willett, Sr., and his wife Tabitha:

i. BRIDGED WILLETT, b. 1699.
ii. NINIAN WILLETT, b. 30 Nov. 1701 in Beallington Tract, Prince Georges Co., Md.[8]
29 iii. EDWARD WILLETT, JR., b. 12 Jan. 1703 in Prince Georges Co., Md.
30 iv. THOMAS WILLETT, b. 9 Aug. 1708 in Rock Creek Parish, Prince Georges Co., Md.[8]
v. CHARLES WILLETT
vi. JAMES WILLETT
vii. WILLIAM WILLETT, SR. (see following).
viii. ANN WILLETT

2. WILLIAM WILLETT, SR., of Prince Georges County, Maryland, appears to have been the youngest son of Edward and Tabitha Willett. He married Mary Griffith,[9] who after his death in 1772,[1] was married 7 March 1779 in Prince Georges County to Richard Simmons of 'Landover' in that county.[10] She may have been a descendant of Samuel Griffith, who emigrated from Wales to Calvert County, Maryland.

Pottenger's Station, a fort situated on Pottengers Creek in what was to become Nelson County in Kentucky, was built in the year 1781 by Capt. Samuel Pottenger, grandson of William Willett, Sr. His orphaned sisters came to Kentucky in the late part of 1783 and wintered at Cox's Station, another fort, until the following spring, when more cabins were built at Pottenger's Station. This appears to have been when Mary (Griffith) Willett Simmons, by that time twice-widowed, came to Kentucky with her children, for they are known to have accompanied the Pottenger family from Maryland to Pottenger's Station.[11]

Her will, made 5 December 1788, was proved in August 1792 in Nelson County, Kentucky.[12]

The children[13] of William Willett, Sr., and Mary Griffith, all believed born in Prince Georges County,

Maryland (order uncertain):

31 i. ELIZABETH WILLETT

ii. EDWARD WILLETT, m. Elizabeth Simmons.[2] An Edward Willett was named as a grand juror in 1782 and 1783 in Prince Georges Co., Md.[14]

32 iii. WILLIAM WILLETT, JR., b. 1743.

iv. VERLINDA WILLETT, m. Samuel Simmons.[2] She is believed to have been widowed by 1788, at which time "Verlinder Simmons" was listed in Nelson Co., Ky., records with four tithables.[15]

33 v. TABITHA WILLETT

vi. GRIFFITH WILLETT, b. ca. 1750 (see following).

34 vii. SAMUEL WILLETT

viii. JEMINA WILLETT

35 ix. GEORGE WILLETT, b. 17 Apr. 1757.[8]

x. MARY WILLETT, b. 21 Aug. 1760.[8]

36 xi. RACHEL WILLETT, b. 17 Nov. 1762.[8]

xii. JOHN WILLETT

xiii. JAMES WILLETT, m. 20 Dec. 1790 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Sarah Bland?[8]

xiv. ANN WILLETT[2]

3. GRIFFITH WILLETT, son of William Willett, Sr., and Mary Griffith, was born in about 1750 in Prince Georges County, Maryland.[8] On 2 September 1776 "Willett, Griffeth, age 26," was among the "No. of souls in Sugar Land Hundred" in Frederick County, Maryland,[16] and in 1778 "Wellett, Griffith," was one of the residents of Montgomery County, Maryland, who took oaths of fidelity to support the province.[17]

In Frederick County is recorded the marriage of Griffith Willett and "Mary Grove," dated 20 November 1783.[18] However, *Kentucky in Retrospect* states his wife was Mary (Ferree) Grafft, who had married first George Grafft and had sons David, Jacob, and Abram by that marriage.[11] These sons accompanied their mother and stepfather to Kentucky.

Griffith and Mary Willett probably migrated with his mother to Nelson County, Kentucky, soon after their marriage, for one source states their daughter Mary was born at Pottengers Creek 17 July 1784.[19] They as well as other members of the Willett family were all Pottenger's Station residents when they first arrived in Kentucky, eventually moving out and settling on nearby land when Indian warfare subsided. Apparently Griffith had been in Kentucky earlier or his nephew Capt. Samuel Pottenger entered land in his name, for records show "Griffin Willett" with an entry of 400 acres on Pottengers Creek, dated 16 March 1781. Other Willetts with land grants, entries or warrants in that area in the period from 1781 to 1830 were Samuel (with 800 acres), George, John, James, George W. S., and William G.[20]

His brothers George and James, as well as Griffith himself, were listed on the tax list taken 7 July 1800 for Nelson County, Kentucky.[21] "Griffin Willett" is found on the 1820 Nelson County Census[22] and is shown with 362 acres of land on the 1827 Tax List. The 1830 Census shows him as the head of a family containing one male aged 30-40, one male 70-80, and one female 70-80.[23]

Children[10] of Griffith Willett and Mary (Ferree) Grafft, all believed born in Nelson County, Kentucky:

i. MARY WILLETT, b. 17 July 1784;[8] m. 4 Nov. 1802 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Jesse Crume.[8]

ii. WILLIAM G. WILLETT. Records show a William Willett m. in 1804 Susanna Walsh / Welsh in Hardin Co., Ky.[24] His name is also found on tax records for Nelson Co., Ky.

iii. CORNELIUS WILLETT, listed as owning 50 acs. on the 1827 Tax List for Nelson Co., Ky.

iv. RACHEL WILLETT, m. 12 Nov. 1807 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Philip Crume;[8] possibly m.(2) on 6 Nov. 1814 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Thomas Simmons.[8]

53 v. REBECCA WILLETT, b. 6 May 1792; d. 5 June 1843;[25] m. 22 Sept. 1814 at New Haven, Ky., to Lewis Stiles[25] (Family 53).

vi. SUSANNAH WILLETT, m. 28 Oct. 1816 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Jeremiah Northern.[8]

vii. ANN WILLETT, b. 10 Mar. 1801; d. 30 Aug. 1879 in Nelson Co., Ky.[26] (see following).

4. ANN WILLETT, called both "Annie" and "Nancy," youngest of the children of Griffith Willett and Mary (Ferree) Grafft, was born 10 March 1801[26] in Nelson County, Kentucky.

A bond was obtained there 18 March 1820 for her marriage to Charles Stiles[27] (No. 7 in the Stiles Chapter). He was the brother of her sister Rebecca's husband.

1"Family Bible Record of Howard Augustine Willett," *The American Genealogist* 51 (Jan. 1975):24-27; the Bible bears imprint on title page: "New York, 1875." This is the source for the Willett lineage Edward Sr. ○ William Sr. ○ William Jr. ○ George.

2Corresp., Bro. Leo Willett of St. Louis, Mo., to this writer (1981).

3Aubrey C. Land *et al., Law, Society and Politics in Early Maryland* (Baltimore: Johns Hopkins Univ. Press, 1977), p. 58.

4"Family Bible Record of Howard Augustine Willett"; Leo Willett gives the source as Will Book, Orphan's Court, Liber 1, ff. 358-359.

5Leo Willett (who states she may have been a Beall); corresp. with Sister Mary Louise Donnelly of Burke, Va. (1981); Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.

6Lois G. Carr and David W. Jordan, *Maryland's Revolution of Government 1689–1692* (Ithaca, N.Y.: Cornell Univ. Press, 1974), pp. 234-235; Virkus, *Compendium,* 1:967-968, 5:747, 7:832.

7Jane Baldwin Cotton, *The Maryland Calendar of Wills,* 8 vols. (Baltimore: Wm. J. C. Dulany Co., 1901; Kohn & Pollock, 1906-1928), 4:135, citing Wills, Liber 14, f. 504.

8Genealogical Society microfiche record.

9G. Glenn Clift, *Kentucky in Retrospect* (Frankfort, Ky.: Kentucky Historical Society, 1967), pp. 195-196, and Leo Willett both show Mary Griffith to be the wife of William Willett, Sr.

10Gaius M. Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 2 vols. (Baltimore: Williams & Wilkins Co., 1915), 1:168. The date is shown as 8 Mar. 1779 by Robert Barnes, *Maryland Marriages 1778–1800* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1978), p. 206.

11Clift, *Kentucky in Retrospect,* pp. 194-196.

12King, *Abstracts of Early Kentucky Wills,* p. 187, citing Nelson Co., Ky., Will Book A, p. 127.

13Corresp., Leo Willett to this writer. All but Elizabeth, John and Ann are named in their mother's will.

14Gaius M. Brumbaugh and Margaret R. Hodges, *Revolutionary Records of Maryland* (Washington, D. C.: Rufus H. Darby Printing Co., 1924), part 1, pp. 34-36.

15Tithables list for 1788 in *The Nelson County Pioneer* 4:59. 16Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* p. 222.

17Brumbaugh and Hodges, *Revolutionary Records,* pp. 8-9. 18Barnes, *Maryland Marriages,* p. 249.

19Genealogical Society microfiche record. However, this erroneously states that Mary was the dau. of Griffith Willett & Rhoda Stiles.

20Jillson, *Kentucky Entries,* pp. 307-308; Jillson, *Kentucky Grants,* pp. 137, 771, 772, 777.

21G. Glenn Clift, *"Second Census" of Kentucky—1800* (Frankfort, Ky.: n. p., 1954), p. 319.

221820 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, p. 218. 231830 Nelson Co., Ky., census, p. 116.

24"Hardin County, Ky. Marriages 1792–1825," *RKHS* 42:155. Two dates are given: 14 Mar. and 6 Apr.

25Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* p. 33. 26Gravestone birth & death dates, recorded by this writer in 1994.

27Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1.

GOODIN

The names "Goodin," "Gooding," and "Goodwin" were often used interchangeably.

The ancestor of the Goodin family was possibly the Rev. Thomas Gooding, whose birth and death dates of 1650 and 1730 are uncertain. A Quaker minister of Cardiganshire, Wales, he was received into a Quaker church in Chester County, Pennsylvania, 28 December 1708. The children of him and his wife Elizabeth, who was born in 1652 and died in 1739, were: John, Thomas Jr., Elizabeth, Mary, and Sarah, all of whom are said to have become ministers of the Quaker religion.

Rev. Thomas Gooding, Jr. (born in 1694; died 16 April 1775[1]), was married 13 March 1729 in Goshen, Pennsylvania, to Ann Jones, daughter of Richard Jones. Their seven children were: John, who married in 1759; Thomas III, husband of Mary Hall and whose will, proved in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, named a son Samuel; Richard, born in 1735 and who married in 1757; Jane, died in 1813; Isaac, born in 1741 and died in 1827; Elizabeth, who died young; and Sarah.[2]

1. SAMUEL GOODIN's approximate birth year—1733—places him in the same generation as the children of Rev. Thomas Gooding, Jr., and Ann Jones, and one source claims they actually were his parents.[1] Three of their children's names appear in Samuel's family.

Born in East Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts,[3] Samuel Goodin lived in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, within ten miles of Brownsville,[4] prior to migrating with his family by flatboat in April of 1779[5] to the Falls of the Ohio (now the city of Louisville, Kentucky). Samuel Goodin, his son Isaac, and also his son-in-law Atkinson Hill served there in 1780 in Capt. William Harrod's Company.[6]

Samuel then headed south, where he selected a site for a fort on the north bank of the Rolling Fork of the Salt River, midway between the future towns of Nelsonville and New Haven in the present county of Nelson. The Rolling Fork offered a good supply of water, rich bottom lands, timber, fish and fowl, and for several months of the year it was navigable by flatboat, while during the summer and autumn it could be forded. An ancient north-south buffalo path as well as another running in a southeasterly direction served as roads for travel to and from the fort. It was built in 1780, none too soon, for by the spring of 1781 hostilities with the Indians caused all Kentucky forts to be ordered stockaded. Goodin's Fort provided security for the settlers scattered over the twelve miles between it and the forts to the west that later became Elizabethtown and Hodgen-ville. The Goodins are said to have been noted for their generosity to locals and newcomers alike.

Elizabeth Medley was Samuel Goodin's first wife[7] and is said to have died in Pennsylvania. In 1782 he had a second marriage, which was to Elizabeth (Klein) Van Meter, widow of Abraham Van Meter, who had four small daughters, Catherine, Letitia, Sarah, and Elizabeth.

A military certificate of £ 5 currency bearing date of 10 August 1787 was issued to "Goodwin, Samuel," for "one beef impress'd for the late expedition against the Wabash Indians, under Gen'l Clark." This was Gen. George Rogers Clark, and on this same date "Goodwin, Isaac," received £2.4.0 for his services as a soldier in the same expedition.[8] Samuel Goodin's mark for identifying his hogs—a crop and underbite in the left ear and a slit in the right—was entered in the Nelson County, Kentucky, Court Minute Book on 11 December 1787.

He occupied his fort until the mid-1790s when the period of Indian resistance had nearly sub-sided. He evidently failed to gain a clear title to the land, because in 1799 a land patent to the fort site was issued to Benedict Swope.[9] However, in later years the tract was purchased and resided upon until recent years by Goodin descendants. No visible signs of the fort remain today. When Samuel Goodin abandoned it, he

moved across the Rolling Fork to one of the farms he owned in Hardin County, where these names are found on the 1800 Census: "Samuel Goodwin, Sr., Samuel Goodwin, Jr., Isaac Goodman, Thomas Goodwin."[10] Samuel apparently retained approximately 2,000 acres of his original land entries, which were recorded from 1780 to 1786.[11]

He died in 1807 on his plantation located in the Edlintown area of Hardin County, Kentucky, now a part of Larue County. His son of the same name served as administrator of the estate, and the personal property was appraised 2 January 1808 at a little over £150. Among the items at the estate sale were two tomahawks purchased by Atkinson Hill.[12] The following receipt exists:[13]

Recvd of Samuel Goodin Jr., Adm. to the estate of Sam'l Goodin decest three dollars for making his father's coffin rec'd by me this 2 day of Jany 1808
Atkinson Hill witness *Sharpe Spencer*

Children of Samuel Goodin and Elizabeth Medley, all born prior to his move to Kentucky from Pennsylvania:

37 i. ISAAC GOODIN, b. 1755.
ii. ELIZABETH GOODIN, b. June 1760; d. 27 Aug. 1829[1] in Nelson Co., Ky. (see following).
38 iii. THOMAS GOODIN, b. 1762?
39 iv. SAMUEL GOODIN, JR., b. 1764.
v. REBECCA GOODIN, b. 1770(?); d. 1792(?); m. on 12 Aug. 1790 in Nelson Co., Ky., to William Watson, and both are believed to have died soon after the marriage. In Jefferson Co., Ky., the will of a William Watson was probated 1 Feb. 1791.[14]

The son of Samuel Goodin and his second wife, Elizabeth (Klein) Van Meter:

vi. ABRAHAM GOODIN, b. 1783 in Jefferson Co., Ky.; d. 1806 in Hardin Co., Ky.; m. 4 Feb. 1804 in Hardin Co., Ky., to Elizabeth Potmesser (dau. of Peter Potmesser). Abraham died intestate, his personal property appraised 27 Jan. 1806 at £116 with his widow serving as administratrix.[15] Judging from the buyers at the sale, he lived near his father in the neighborhood of Edlintown. They had one son, Abraham Jr.

2. ELIZABETH GOODIN, daughter of Samuel Goodin and Elizabeth Medley, was born in June 1760, possibly in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, from where the family moved to Kentucky in 1779.

It was in about that year that Elizabeth married Atkinson Hill (No. 1 in the Hill chapter), who became a noted judge of Nelson County, Kentucky.

Evelyn Crady Adams, "Goodin's Fort (1780) in Nelson County, Kentucky," *The Filson Club History Quarterly* (27 Jan. 1953): 3-28 is the source for this chapter unless otherwise noted.

1Records of Paul Greaves on RootsWeb, e-mail address: rpgreaves@prodigy.net.

2John Smith Futhey and Gilbert Cope, *History of Chester County* (Philadelphia: L. H. Everts, 1881), p. 570 ff.*

3Records of Douglas Henry on RootsWeb, e-mail address: douglasrhenry@yahoo.com.

4Isaac Goodin's Pension Claim No. S2240 states he lived within ten mi. of Brownsville, Pa., in 1776; Nelson Co., Ky., Court Minute Book A, 10 July 1787 entry, which refers to power of attorney given to Samuel Goodin from Richard Morton of Fayette Co., Pa.; also, Samuel Goodin, Jr., named a son for Albert Gallatin, renowned citizen of Fayette Co., Pa.*

5James Hughes, *Kentucky Court Reports,* pp. 183-186.* 6Collins, *History of Kentucky,* 1:12.

7McClure, *Two Centuries,* p. 681. 8Mrs. Jouett Taylor Cannon, "Kentucky's Active Militia—1786," *RKHS* 32:229-230.

9Nelson Co., Ky., Deed Book 6, p. 580.* 10McClure, *Two Centuries,* p. 110.

11Jillson, *Kentucky Grants,* pp. 57, 181; Jillson, *Kentucky Entries,* p. 211. 12Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 281-283.*

13The receipt was in the possession of John W. Muir, banker of Bardstown, Ky.*

14Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Book 1, p. 26.* 15Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 243-244, 317.*

---

* Sources cited by Adams, "Goodin's Fort."

HILL

1. ATKINSON HILL, a veteran of the Revolutionary War,[1] was born in 1755 in Pennsyl-vania.[2] In 1779 he headed into that territory west of the Appalachians "being a dark and bloody ground called by the Iroquois name 'Kentucky,' "[3] and the following year found him serving with both his father-in-law and brother-in-law, Samuel Goodin and Isaac Goodin, under Capt. William Harrod at the stations near the Falls of the Ohio.[4]

From 1780 to 1784 Atkinson Hill made Kentucky land entries that totaled over 1,000 acres, which included a grant of 549 acres on the Rolling Fork River in Hardin County.[5] His large farm, located on the Beech Fork in Nelson County, was situated three miles east of Goodin's Fort. For a time he resided at Rogers Station near his home, but in 1782, irked by a religious controversy, he built a cabin across the river from Goodin's Fort and moved there. The Hill family took refuge in the fort during times of Indian warfare, and when peace came they moved permanently onto their Beech Fork farm.

A "distinguished Nelson County pioneer and a man of purpose," Atkinson Hill held various elective offices and was one of the county's first judges, an office he was holding when Kentucky gained statehood in 1792. He was also one of three citizens who established the first public school in Nelson County.

In the performance of his duties, Judge Hill became closely associated with a young attorney by the name of John Rowan, and their joint business enterprises included the Hill-Rowan Mill on the Hill estate and a trading partnership known as The Atkinson Hill Company. In honor of their friendship, Judge Rowan named a son after Atkinson Hill. Rowan's red brick mansion, 'Federal Hill,' now called "My Old Kentucky Home" and preserved as a memorial to his kinsman Stephen Foster, was built from the identical floor plan that was used for Atkinson Hill's majestic home of native stone. In Judge Hill's spacious house "were the acceptable furnishings of the times such as Windsor chairs, falling leaf tables, sugar chests, looking glasses, book cases, candle stands, and so on."[1] Among the volumes in the library were medical books, dictionaries and geographies. In the 1880s the homestead burned.

Shortly before his 70th birthday, Atkinson Hill suffered a paralytic stroke and died 11 June 1824. His will, probated 28 June 1824 in Nelson County, Kentucky, left slaves and farms to his family and a large dowry to his widow, including a riding carriage and span of horses. The estate exceeded 1,000 acres and personal property was estimated at approximately $10,000.[6]

His wife was Elizabeth Goodin (No. 2 in the Goodin chapter), the daughter of Samuel Goodin and Elizabeth Medley, and they are believed to have married in Pennsylvania before coming to Kentucky, where they were affiliated with the Cedar Creek Baptist Church. Their burial place in the family cemetery at their home is identified by a white marble shaft, and their graves have these inscriptions:[7]

Judge Atkinson Hill	Elizabeth Hill
Born 1755	(nee) Goodwin
Who Departed This Life	Late Consort of Atkinson Hill
June 11, 1824	Who Departed This Life August 1829
Aged 69 years	Aged 68 years

Their children,[8] all probably born in Nelson County, Kentucky:

i. REBECCA HILL, b. 1780; d. ca. 1820; m. 2 Aug. 1796 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Wilford Lee (b. 1773; d. 1849; who m.[2] Rebecca's sister Margaret). They moved to Bullitt Co., Ky., where he became one of the wealthiest citizens, holding county elective offices and serving as a member of the state legislature in 1818 and 1819. On the 1839 Tax List he owned 3,500 acs. and thirty slaves, with total property evaluated at $40,000. At that time eight of their children had married, with each receiving a plantation, slaves and money. His will equally divided his estate among the surviving children.[9]

ii. ELIZABETH HILL, b. 1785; d. 1835**;** m. on 30 Mar. 1803 John Lee (b. 1783[?]; d. 1835), whose will was recorded 21 Sept. 1835 in Bullitt Co., Ky.[10]

iii. WILLIAM HILL, b. 1786; m. 13 Aug. 1813 Lucy Abel (dau. of William Abel). William Hill was a surveyor.

iv. NANCY HILL, b. 24 Mar. 1788; d. 12 Oct. 1873; m. 7 July 1806 Lewis Quigley (b. ca. 1785). She and her daus. Eleanor and Elizabeth (the 2nd and 3rd wives of John Troutman) were bur. at the Hill family cem.

v. SALLY HILL, b. ca. 1790; m. 22 Feb. 1810 Elisha Johnson (d. 1834[11]); res. Hardin Co., Ky.

44 vi. ELEANOR HILL, b. 5 Jan. 1793; d. 29 Sept. 1866; m. 28 June l812 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Dorsey Beeler, Sr. (Family 44); res. on a large farm in Larue Co., Ky., across the Rolling Fork from the site of Goodin's Fort.

vii. MARGARET HILL, b. 5 July 1795**;** m. 14 July 1821 Wilford Lee (the widower of her older sister Rebecca). Their son Philip Lightfoot Lee was a distinguished colonel in the Confederate Army and a member of the Kentucky State Legislature.

viii. ELIZA HILL, b. 8 Sept. 1799; d. by July 1843[12] in Nelson Co., Ky. (see following).

ix. MARY HILL, b. 4 Apr**.** 1802; d. 22 Sept. 1830 at age 28; m. 8 July 1820 to John Troutman (b. 1800; d. 1872; son of Leonard Troutman & Catharine Wilhite). John Troutman, who purchased the Hill estate and engaged in shipping and the timber industry, m.(2) Eleanor Quigley and m.(3) Elizabeth Quigley, daus. of Mary's sister Nancy.

2. ELIZA HILL, daughter of Atkinson Hill and Elizabeth Goodin, was born 8 September 1799 in Nelson County, Kentucky.

She was married there on 13 April 1819 to Benjamin Beeler (No. 2 in the Beeler chapter), the brother of her sister Eleanor's husband, and they lived near Rolling Fork Baptist Church and the site of Goodin's Fort.

Adams, "Goodin's Fort," is the source for this chapter unless otherwise noted.

1Corresp., Dorothy H. Renaud of Charleston, Mo., to this writer (1986).

2 Records of Douglas Henry, e-mail address: douglasrhenry@yahoo.com.

3Joan E. Brookes-Smith, *Master Index, Virginia Surveys and Grants 1774–1791* (Frankfort, Ky.: Kentucky Historical Society, 1976), p. i, stating that those who served in the French & Indian Wars were eligible to receive bounty lands described only as "being westward of the Appalachians, being a dark and bloody ground called by the Iroquois name 'Kentucky.'"

4Collins, *History of Kentucky,* 1:12. 5Jillson, *Kentucky Grants,* p. 188; Jillson, *Kentucky Entries,* p. 221.

6Nelson Co., Ky, Will Book E, pp. 155, 242-257; Book F, pp. 118-120.* 7*Kentucky Ancestors* 5 (Jan. 1970):151.

8Adams, "Goodin's Fort"; records of Douglas Henry. 9Bullitt Co., Ky., Will Book D, p. 142.*

10Bullitt Co., Ky., Will Book C, p. 400.* 11Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book D, p. 238.*

12Her widowed husband remarried 6 July 1843.

---

* Sources cited by Adams, "Goodin's Fort."

ROSS

1. JOSEPH ROSS was born in the 1750s, possibly in the state of Virginia. It was in 1782 that he married Nancy Williams, who was born in 1763 to Evan and Sarah Williams, migrants to Kentucky from either Maryland or Virginia.

> The maiden name of Sarah Williams is believed to have been Ashby, due to the fact that the Williams and Ashby families traveled together to Kentucky and supposedly three Williams brothers married Ashby sisters. From a letter written by Evan Williams to his sister Sarah in Virginia, it is known that she married a William Ashby.

Joseph Ross was in Kentucky as early as the 1780s when his son James was born there,[1] and the taxpayers list for Nelson County, Kentucky, taken 7 July 1800, lists "Ross, Joseph."[2] In 1801 he bought from Evan Williams 116 acres on Cedar Creek near Bardstown in Nelson County, but due to a legal flaw in the deed it had to be rewritten in 1808. Joseph and Nancy Ross were living on that property when the 1830 Census was taken.

Nancy died 5 July 1832 at age 69 and was buried on the farm of Chester Barnes, a half-mile south of Sorrell's store in Nelson County.[3]

After the sale of his Cedar Creek land in 1832 to his youngest son Samuel, it is believed that Joseph joined his son James in Hardin County, Kentucky, where he died in 1839. The inventory and appraisal of his estate, administered by Samuel Ross, was dated 17 April 1839[4] and was not settled until 16 October 1848.[5]

The children of Joseph Ross and Nancy Williams, named in his estate settlement:

i. THOMAS ROSS, m. 1802 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Eva Betty Ashby (dau. of Jesse Ashby).
ii. EVAN ROSS, m. 1804 in Ohio Co., Ky., to Katy Ashby.
iii. JAMES ROSS, b. ca. 1782–1790 (see following).
iv. ISAAC ROSS
v. JOSEPH ROSS, JR., m. 1812 in Ohio Co., Ky., to Margaret Morton.
vi. MARGARET ROSS, b. ca. 1794; m. 1839 at age 45 in Hardin Co., Ky., to Joseph Williams.
vii. PATSY ROSS, m. 1812 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Daniel Brown.
viii. STEPHEN D. ROSS, living in 1839 when his father's estate was appraised.
40 ix. SALLY ROSS
x. NANCY ROSS, d. by 1835; m. in 1823 in Nelson Co., Ky., to John Collins, who m.(2) in 1835 Elizabeth (Rogers) Ross (widow of Nancy's bro. John).
41 xi. SAMUEL ROSS, b. ca. 1804.
xii. JOHN ROSS, d. by 1835; m. on 5 July 1825 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Elizabeth Rogers,[6] who m.(2) 1835 John Collins (widower of Nancy Ross).
xiii. RICHARD ROSS, d. by 1839; was married and had heirs.
xiv. WILLIAM ROSS, d. by 1839.

2. JAMES ROSS, son of Joseph Ross and Nancy Williams, is shown on census records as having been born anywhere from 1782 to 1790 in Kentucky.[7]

On 17 November 1806 he was married in Nelson County, Kentucky, to Polly Cotton,[8] who was born there to Nathaniel Cotton and Nancy Scott.

> Nancy was the daughter of William Scott, and his will, admitted to probate 13 May 1805 in Nelson County, mentions wife Jemima and children William, Daniel, Thomas, James, John (deceased]), Elizabeth Talbutt, Nancy Cotton, Sarah Snelling, and Mollie Hynes. Witnessing the will were Atkinson, Elizabeth, and William Hill[9] (Hill chapter).

James Ross was enumerated on the 1810 Census for Nelson County with two males under 10 years of

age. In 1818 he purchased land in Hardin County, Kentucky, where he was listed on the 1820 Census. Polly (Cotton) Ross appears to have died by 1830, as evidenced by the fact that the census for that year for Hardin County had the following listing for James Ross: two males aged 15-20, two males 20-30, one male 40-50, with one female under age 5, two females 5-10, and one female 20-30.

In 1838 James Ross married Mrs. Rachel Miller, a widow. They were living next to William and Nancy (Price) Beeler (Beeler chapter) in 1840, resulting in several Miller children marrying Beelers.

James Ross sold his Hardin County property in 1842. This was the same year a James Ross purchased land in Leestown Bottom, located in Franklin County, Kentucky, near Frankfort, and although the transaction was contested and taken to court, he was victorious. A James and Rachel Ross of the correct age bracket were living in Meade County, Kentucky, in 1850, but the census gives his birthplace as North Carolina.

James and Polly (Cotton) Ross had possibly eight children, the following believed to be three of them:

i. NATHANIEL C. ROSS, b. ca. 1807; will probated 13 Feb. 1837 in Scott Co., Mo.;[10] m. 31 Mar. 1835 Minerva / Diana Beeler[11] (dau. of John Beeler & Elizabeth Weaver [Family 43]).

42 ii. JOSEPH WASHINGTON ROSS, b. 8 Apr. 1809 in Nelson Co., Ky.

iii. MARGARET ANN ROSS, b. 1821 in Hardin Co., Ky.; d. 1873 in Larue Co., Ky.[12] (see following).

3. MARGARET ANN ROSS was born in 1821 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[12] James Ross and Polly Cotton are believed to have been her parents, for "James Ross" is listed as her father on her marriage record.

She and Atkinson J. Beeler (No. 3 in the Beeler chapter) were married 21 September 1840 in Hardin County.[13]

Unless otherwise noted, all facts on the Ross family are from Marion Ross Kremb of Bethesda, Md. (corresp. to this writer 1979-80), who has done extensive research on the Ross and related lines.

1880 Jefferson Co., Ky., Census for Louisville, in which Joseph W. Ross gave Kentucky as the birthplace of his father James Ross.*

2Clift, *"Second Census" of Kentucky,* p. 254.

3Mrs. Barney D. Crume, ed., *Nelson and Spencer Co., Ky. Cemetery Inscriptions,* 2 vols.*

4Hardin Co., Ky., Inventory and Estate Book K, pp. 216-217.*

5Hardin Co., Ky., Inventory and Estate Book N, pp. 56-58; Hardin Co., Ky., Court Order Book M, pp. 38, 45.*

6Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record gives the date and says he m. "Eluth Rogers."

7Kremb, citing his age on census records for 1810 (Nelson Co., Ky.) and 1820-1840 (Hardin Co., Ky.). His parents were m. in 1782, and it is possible he may have been their firstborn. His place of birth was given by his son Joseph on the 1880 Census.

8Stancliff, *Nelson County Marriages 1785–1832*.*

9Annie Walker Burns, *Record of Wills of Nelson Co. 1784–1851,* citing Will Book A, p. 860.*

10Scott Co., Mo., Will Book H, p. 170: in the will he named his wife Minerva and his father James.*

11Kremb believes that either Minerva's first or middle name was "Diana" or "Danina" because "Danina Beeler" is shown as having m. Nathaniel Ross 25 Mar. 1835 (evidently the bond date), and "Minerva Beeler" is shown as m. Nathaniel Ross 31 Mar. 1835.

12Birth and death dates taken from Adams, "Rolling Fork Baptist Church, 1788–1948," *RKHS* 46:459-483.

13Annie Walker Burns Bell, *Hardin County, Kentucky Marriages 1815–1840* (Washington, D.C.: n. p., 1934).*

---

* Sources cited by Kremb.

BEELER

Prior to Christopher Beeler (No. 1 of this chapter), who appears to have been in Kentucky as early as 1786, nothing definite is known about the Beeler ancestry. However, the following infor-mation on this name is found in Pennsylvania and Virginia[1] records:

Listed among the immigrants on board the *Charming Polly* (shown as the *Charming Nancy* by some sources) when it docked 8 October 1737 at Philadelphia from Rotterdam, Netherlands, were Jacob and Christopher Beiler, the latter shown as under age 16.[2] Jacob Beiler took the oath of allegiance to the Government of Pennsylvania on the same date.

There is a record in Frederick County, Virginia, of a Christopher Beeler on 9 December 1743 paying £ 90 of Virginia money for 500 acres of land on the west side of the Shenandoah River.[3] A person of that name purchased tracts of 333 acres and 47 acres in Virginia's Northern Neck in the period 1751 to 1756,[4] and shown as voting for George Washington for the House of Burgesses 24 July 1758 in Frederick County was a Christopher Beiler.[5] In 1764 the will of Frederick Beeler was recorded in that county, with inventory of his estate being taken 3 June 1766.[6] Also, deeds were recorded in the name of Christopher Beeler in Frederick County in 1770 and 1772; however, by 13 August 1771 he appears to have acquired land farther westward, where John Myers of Hamp-shire County, Virginia, entered 400 acres bordering on the property of Christopher Beeler on New Creek in that county (now a part of West Virginia).[7]

The 1770s saw an exodus of settlers from Hampshire County to that section of Virginia that is now Washington County, Pennsylvania, and Christopher Beeler appears to have joined them. The Minute Book of the Virginia Court at Fort Dunmore (which is now the city of Pittsburgh) for the District of West Augusta states that on 22 September 1775, Ezekiel Hickman was ordered to over-see the section of road from Mounce's Mill to Christopher Beeler's ferry on the Yohogania River.[8] Christopher Beeler and Joseph Beeler (son of Joseph Sr.) in September 1777 administered John Hutcheson's estate in Yohogania County, Virginia[9] (this area now makes up part of the state of Pennsylvania). That same month they also were executors of Jonathan Reed's will.[10] An indenture from Elizabeth Hazelton to Christopher Beeler was proved on 22 May 1780 by Joseph Beeler, Sr., and Joseph Beeler, Jr.,[11] and a will made by a Christopher Beeler was recorded in 1779 in Fairfax County, Virginia.

Christopher Beeler of future Fayette County, Pennsylvania, is stated by one source to have been a soldier in Col. William Crawford's disastrous expedition against the Indians at the Plains of Sandusky in May 1782.[12] The name Christopher Beeler, Sr., is also among those who served from that area in the Revolution in that year.[13]

1. CHRISTOPHER BEELER, born in the period 1750 to 1760, first appears in Kentucky records in the Nelson County Court Minute Book of 26 July 1786, designated as a proper person to serve as captain of the militia. Charles Beeler was named lieutenant, and "Charles Bealer" also received two 600-acre Virginia land grants in Nelson County, Kentucky: the first was surveyed in 1785 on Salt River, and the other was on Nolin River with a survey date of 1789.[14] The following entries are from the Nelson County Court minutes:

- 30 November 1786 Petition of James McKee v. Joseph Beeler was dismissed at cost of the plaintiff.
- 9 October 1787 Christopher Beeler, Thos. Helm, and Samuel Haycraft appraised the estate of John Berry.
- 12 December 1787 Christopher Beeler was again named as a proper person for captain of the militia.

The 1790 Nelson County, Kentucky, Tax List shows Christopher Beeler as owning 200 acres, and he is also on the tax list taken there 7 July 1800.[15] During the period when Indian hostilities peaked, the Beeler family was undoubtedly among the settlers who took refuge in Goodin's Fort on the Rolling Fork River. Christopher received a land warrant for 10 acres on Price's Creek in Nelson County, dated 26 February 1822.[16] Warrants in Hardin County, Kentucky, in the name of William Beeler were probably for his son; the first, for 50 acres, was issued in 1827, and a 75-acre warrant dated 1833 was located on the Rolling Fork.[16]

Shown as between 70 and 80 years of age, Christopher Beeler was listed on the 1830 Nelson County Census in New Haven Precinct next to Benjamin Beeler,[17] while a Christopher Beeler of the same age bracket was recorded in Edlintown Precinct on the 1830 Census for Hardin County. On the 1838 Nelson County Tax List is Christopher Beeler with 200 acres. He apparently lived to an advanced age, for he is on the 1840 Nelson County Census as head of the following family: one male aged 30-40, one male 90-100, and one female aged 60-70.[18] This indicates he may have had a second marriage.

The children of Christopher Beeler:

43 i. JOHN BEELER, b. 1782?

44 ii. DORSEY BEELER, SR., b. 14 July 1785.

45 iii. WILLIAM BEELER, b. 10 July 1788.

iv. MARY BEELER, b. 1790(?); m. 24 Apr. 1807 in Nelson Co., Ky., to James Hancock; consent to the marriage was given by Christopher Beeler.

? v. RICHARD BEELER, b. 1792.

vi. MARGARET BEELER, b. 1794; m. 16 June 1814 in Nelson Co., Ky., to William Bard. In 1831 Christopher Beeler deeded a slave to his dau. Margaret, and John Beeler purchased household goods from William Bard the following year.[19]

vii. BENJAMIN BEELER, b. 1796 (see following).

viii. SARAH BEELER, b. 1798(?); m. 29 June 1816 in Nelson Co., Ky., to John P. Edrington, with her father giving consent.

? ix. JAMES BEELER, b. 1800.

2. BENJAMIN BEELER, son of Christopher Beeler, was born in the year 1796 in Nelson County, Kentucky, where he was married 13 April 1819 to Eliza Hill (No. 2 in the Hill chapter), a daughter of Atkinson Hill and Elizabeth Goodin. Benjamin Beeler's home was located between Rolling Fork Baptist Church and the site of Goodin's Fort, and he is shown owning 243 acres on the 1838 Tax List.

After the death of his first wife, he was married to Susan R. Miller on 6 July 1843 in Nelson County. On the 1860 Census which has them with three children, Benjamin is listed as a farmer with real estate valued at $3,200 and personal estate at $5,500.[20]

The will of Benjamin Beeler, proved in September 1870 in Nelson County, Kentucky, named three children by his first marriage and four by the second.[21]

He and Eliza Hill had three sons:[22]

i. ATKINSON J. BEELER, b. 6 June 1820 (see following).

63 ii. CHARLES BEELER, b. 31 Aug. 1823;[23] d. in 1864(?);[24] m. 8 May 1845[25] at New Haven, Ky., to Mary Ann Stiles (Family 63).

iii. B. H. BEELER

The four children[26] of Benjamin Beeler's second marriage, to Susan R. Miller:

iv. WILLIAM BEELER, b. ca. 1854.

v. SARAH W. BEELER, b. ca. 1857.

vi. BENJAMIN BEELER, b. ca. 1858.

vii. IRA BEELER, b. after the 1860 Census was taken.

3. ATKINSON J. BEELER, eldest of the children of Benjamin Beeler and Eliza Hill, was born 6

June 1820 [27] in Nelson County, Kentucky. His wife, whom he married 21 September 1840 in Hardin County, Kentucky, was Margaret Ann Ross [28] (No. 3 in the Ross chapter), believed to have been the daughter of James Ross and Polly Cotton.

The 1850 Larue County, Kentucky, Census shows Atkinson Beeler owning real estate valued at $1,100; in 1860 his real estate evaluation was $3,000 with personal estate at $1,250; while the 1870 Census recorded him with $3,000 of real estate and personal estate at $1,500.[29] A Kentucky land grant of 7 acres on the Rolling Fork River in Larue County, issued to "Atkerson Beeler" and surveyed in January 1864,[30] may have been either his or that of his first cousin of the same name, son of Dorsey Beeler, Sr.

Margaret (Ross) Beeler died in 1873.[27] The second wife of Atkinson Beeler appears with him on the 1880 Larue Census;[31] this was Nancy "Nannie" Ross, a spinster of age 45 when they were married in about 1874. The daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wortham) Ross (Family 41) of Cedar Creek in Nelson County, Kentucky, and a first cousin of her husband's first wife, she was listed as a seamstress on the 1860 Census.[32] There were no children of this marriage.

Atkinson J. Beeler was buried beside his first wife's grave in the cemetery near Rolling Fork Baptist Church, where he served as moderator for fourteen years. The dates on his gravestone read "June 6, 1820–Jan. 19, 1891," while hers states "Margaret Ann Ross w A J Beeler 1821–1873."[27]

Their children:[33]

i. MARY ELIZA BEELER, b. 27 Feb. 1842; d. 19 Jan. 1894[34] (see following).

ii. BENJAMIN R. BEELER, b. 25 May 1843; d. 4 May 1926;[27] m. Roberta "Bob" Muir (a dau. of Dr. Alexander Muir of New Haven, Ky.). Benjamin Beeler was listed as a 57-yr.-old single farm laborer boarding in the Laws home on the 1900 Census for Larue Co., Ky.[35]

iii. JAMES BEELER, b. ca. 1845.

iv. SARAH J. "Sallie" BEELER, b. ca. 1847; m. Albert Coyle.

v. CLAY ROSS BEELER, b. about 1849; m. 10 June 1874 at New Haven, Ky., to Sarah Catherine Terry.[36] They had a son, Moses Adkin Beeler.

vi. EMMA J. BEELER, b. 1852; d. 1873 at the age of 21; m. 21 Sept. 1871 her 2nd cou. Oliver H. P. Johnson[37] (son of Absalom & Eleanor [Beeler] Johnson [Family 44]).

vii. AURA A. "Orrie" BEELER, b. ca. 1854; m. her 2nd cou. Warren Miller (the son of Christopher & Magdalene [Beeler] Miller [Family 45]).

46 viii. ROBERT R. BEELER, b. ca. 1856.

ix. JOSEPH BEELER, b. ca. 1859. On the 1880 Larue Co., Ky., Census is a "Jo. W. Beeler," age 21, and wife Ella.[38]

47 x. LOVELL ROSS BEELER, b. Jan. 1864.[39]

4. MARY ELIZA BEELER, firstborn child of Atkinson J. Beeler and Margaret Ann Ross, was born 27 February 1842.[34]

She and Jacob Waller Stiles (No. 8 in the Stiles chapter) were married 19 April 1860 in Larue County, Kentucky,[40] and they raised twelve children. Their granddaughter Suda Miller (daughter of Joshua and Rebecca [Stiles] Miller, Family 71) and her husband Beaven Crady bought the farm owned by Atkinson J. Beeler.[41]

Evelyn Crady Adams in 1963 compiled "The Beeler Family," a set of family group sheets that is the main source of info. for this chapter unless otherwise noted.

1Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 4:781, says that Christopher Beeler came to Kentucky from Maryland.

2Ralph B. Strassburger, *Pennsylvania German Pioneers,* 3 vols. (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1966), 1:188-193; I. Daniel Rupp, *Thirty Thousand Names of Immigrants in Pennsylvania* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1975), pp. 110-112.

3Frederick Co., Va., Deed Book 1, pp. 1-3.* 4Northern Neck, Va., Deed Book H (1751–1756), pp. 146, 201.*

5"Election of Col. Geo. Washington, 1758," *Va Mag* 6:163. 6Frederick Co., Va., Will Book 3, pp. 182, 341.*

7Lyman Chalkley, *Court Records of Augusta Co., Va.,* 2:185*

8Boyd Crumrine, ed., *Annals of the Carnegie Institute Museum,* 1:554 (62).*

9*Ibid.,* 2:103 (33), citing Court Minute Book of Yohogania Co., Va. (1776–1780).*
10Crumrine, *Annals,* p. 104 (34).* 11*Ibid.,* p. 410 (259).* 12McClure, *Two Centuries,* pp. 12-13.
13Franklin Ellis, ed., *History of Fayette County, Pennsylvania* (Philadelphia: L. H. Everts & Co., 1882), p. 92.*
14Jillson, *Kentucky Grants,* p. 17. 15Clift, *"Second Census" of Kentucky,* p. 18. 16Jillson, *Kentucky Grants,* p. 479.
171830 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, New Haven Pct., pp. 164-165. Other Beelers in the county were John and Williby.
181840 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, p. 23. 19Nelson Co., Ky., Deed Book 19, pp. 231, 246, 320, 372.*
201860 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 2, p. 30. 21Nelson Co., Ky., Will Book 15, pp. 60, 150.*
22Children named by Adams, "Beeler Family." The 1850 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 1, p. 626, has this entry:

Ben Beeler, 56, m
C., 26, m
Martha, 22, f

23Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* p. 91.
24Three sources state Charles Beeler was killed in the Civil War in 1864: McClure, *Two Centuries,* p. 652; Lewis Ogden Stiles, *The Family of David Stiles* (Louisville: Mayes Printing Co., 1939), p. 193; Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* p. 91. However, he is not on the 1860 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Rolling Fork Pct., p. 118, in which his wife is listed as head of the household; this was taken a year before the start of the war.
25Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* p. 91. Adams, "Beeler Family," gives the date as 19 Feb. 1845.
26Birth dates are from the 1860 Census. 27Adams, "Rolling Fork Baptist Church."
28Bell, *Hardin County Marriages,* cited by Kremb (corresp. to this writer, 1980).
29Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1850, p. 895; 1860, Hodgenville P. O., p. 314; 1870, Edlin Pct., p. 23.
30Jillson, *Kentucky Grants,* p. 1033. 311880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Edlin Dist., p. 203.
321860 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 2, p. 51. 33Unless otherwise noted, birth dates are from census records.
34Gravestone date in the Stiles cem. at Union Band Church, Stiles, Ky., recorded by this writer in 1994.
351900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magist. Dist., p. 9A.. 36Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.
37Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 4:903. 381880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Edlin Dist., p. 203.
391900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 74A. 40Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B, p. 29, with A. J. Beeler giving consent.
41Adams, "Goodin's Fort," *Filson Club Hisory Quarterly* 27:19.

---

* Sources cited by Adams, "Beeler Family."

STILES

The Stiles family was located in the southeastern corner of England, in the area conquered in A.D. 449–450 by the Jutes, Saxons, and Angles (Engles) who came from Jutland, that part of the European mainland today composed of the Danish isles and the northern part of Germany. It was from them that the name England, i.e., the land of the Engles, originated.

The earliest records[1] of the name include Richard de la Style of Bedfordshire in 1273, John and Robert Atte Stile of Oxfordshire at about the same time, "Will° at Stighele" and "Rich° atte Stighele" in County Sussex in 1296,[2] and Roger ate Styhill of Yorkshire in 1379.

A writer in the *Sussex Archaeological Collections* states the following: "The word 'atte' or 'ater,' as it is sometimes written, seems in all cases to denote the dwelling place, as in the names reduced to modern spelling, in towns, at the steeple, at the stair, at the style,..." [3] He goes on to say the Saxon word "stighele" means "at the style, or steps, or rising path." Webster defines "stile" as "a step or set of steps for passing over a fence or wall."

The earliest record offering definite proof of any member of the Stiles family comes from St. Michael's Parish in the town of Millbrook, County Bedford, England. It shows Thomas Stylles of Millbrook to be the first known ancestor of the family. (Concerning the given name Thomas, it is found in 1544 among the grandchildren of Edmund Stiles, son of Sir Humphrey Stiles, sheriff of County Kent, England, whose father was Sir John Stiles. William Stiles, the son of Edmund, had nine sons, two of whom were Thomas and Francis, living in the early seventeenth century. The progenitor of this lineage is thought to have been William Style of Suffolk, who died in about the year 1463.[1])

The family is fortunate in having had among its members its first historian, Rev. Ezra Stiles, pastor of the Second Church in Newport, Rhode Island, president of Yale College from 1777 to 1795, and recognized as probably the most learned man in New England. While young he formed the habit of recording facts about his relatives that resulted in two manuscripts, and in 1785 he obtained the family coat of arms from the Heraldry Office in London. A century later, Henry Reed Stiles, compiler of *The Stiles Family in America,* received this information concerning the Stiles coat of arms from Charles F. Hale, dated 10 March 1885 in England:

> *First to bear the shield was Sir Geoffrey de Stile, somewhere about 1531. The only one I can find any reliable trace in England was Sir Francis de Stile, son of Geoffrey, who seems to have emigrated to England somewhere about 1550, and who settled in Warwickshire. But his genealogy I have been unable to trace, although, in 1684, the records show the existence of the family, in the same locality, still retaining the same shield....This ancient root is undoubtedly the origin of the New England family....*

In December 1881, Henry Reed Stiles traveled to England and examined the parish record at Millbrook and in 1884 had it checked by a genealogist. Of his visit, Mr. Stiles had this to say:

> Milbroke lies nestled in a lovely vale, richly timbered, soft and dreamy in all its lines and curves. The little village street, or road, winds curving along the base of quite a high ascent, upon which stands the old church, dominating the whole landscape. In its few clustered houses [Millbrook in 1801 had a population of 327]—some of comparatively modern date, but mostly of the old stone-and-plastered, straw-thatched construction of bygone days, this street presents a scene of English rural life—exceedingly quaint, novel and interesting to the eye of an American. It needed little, or no, imagination to feel that it looks now, quite as it must have looked—two centuries and a half ago—when our ancestor, "Thomas, the carpenter," and his sons (the future ancestors of gen-erations beyond the sea), dwelt here....

It appears from the church records that there were three distinct families of the name Stylles, all possibly related: 1) Rychard Stylles, who had son Rychard, born in 1581; 2) Thomas Stylles, gardener, whose wife Jonne (Joanne) died in 1605; and 3) Thomas Stylles (also shown as Styles), carpenter, and his wife Marie, who were parents of eight children.

1. THOMAS STYLLES the carpenter was father of the four brothers who came to America. Both he and wife Marie died in 1614, he buried 6 March and she fourteen days later, according to the church records.

Their children, all baptized at St. Michael's Church in Millbrook, England:

i. MARIE STILES, bap. 12 Mar. 1590/1.

48 ii. HENRY STILES, bap. 27 Nov. 1593.

iii. JOHN STILES, chr. 25 Dec. 1595 (see following).

iv. CHRISTOPHER STILES, bap. 28 Mar. 1600. He remained in England and inherited a portion of his bro. Henry's estate in 1651.

49 v. FRANCIS STILES, bap. 1 Aug. 1602.

vi. JOANE STILES, bap. 13 Jan. 1603/4, possibly the "Joane Styles" who was m. 13 Jan. 1634/5 to William Heddye, according to the Millbrook Parish Register. (The "Joan Stiles, 35 yeres" on the ship's list of the *Christian of London* that came to America in 1635 was more likely the wife of Francis Stiles.)

vii. ELIZABETH STILES, bap. 28 Dec. 1607.

50 viii. THOMAS STILES, bap. 7 Feb. 1611/2.

As Ezra Stiles stated on the title page of his first genealogy,

...In twelve years from 1629 to 1641
Four thousand Men with about Three Thousand Families
Implying Fifteen or Twenty Thousand Souls
For the sake of free Exercise of Pure Religion
Fled out of England from the Tyranny and persecution
of King Charles the First and ABP Laud (Archbishop)
and settled in New England....

2. JOHN STILES was one of those four thousand men. Son of Thomas and Marie Stylles, he was christened on Christmas Day 1595 at Millbrook, County Bedford, England.

He, his family, and his brothers Henry, Francis, and Thomas were on board the *Christian of London* when it set sail from London 16 March 1634/5. It was largely through efforts of Francis Stiles that the brothers came to America. He had made the acquaintance in London of Sir Richard Saltonstall, an English nobleman who had obtained a patent for the greater part of the present state of Connecticut, and Francis Stiles was named steward of an advance party to prepare houses and grounds there. For this task he enlisted, besides his apprentices, his three brothers.

After exactly three long months at sea, their ship arrived at Boston. The journal of Gov. John Winthrop carries this entry for 16 June 1635: "A Bark of fourty tun arrived, set fourth with twenty servants by Sir Richard Saltonstall to go plant at Connecticott."

Remaining at Boston for approximately ten days, the group then sailed around Cape Cod and up the Connecticut River, landing near what was to become Windsor, Connecticut. Hardly had the men begun work when a party of land prospectors from the Massachusetts Bay Colony stopped them, claiming they were on land that belonged to their company. A long dispute followed, and although Saltonstall's claim was apparently legal, it was overruled. However, it appears that all members of the Stiles party were allowed to locate where they had landed, and in the distribution of lands, John Stiles was issued a lot 12 rods wide, next to that of his brother Francis. He is also said to have acquired an adjoining tract 12 acres wide.

"Long seats" were held by John Stiles and his wife Rachel in the seating at Windsor's meet-ing house in 1659/60, as evidenced by the 6 shillings (the charge for a man and wife) set opposite the name of "John Stiles, Senr.," among those who "paid and were placed in the long seats when they paid."

The only one of the brothers to remain at Windsor, Connecticut, John Stiles died there 4 June 1662. His estate, valued at £ 222.4.0, was inventoried 6 August 1662, and his will, made 31 May 1662, was proved 11 September 1662:[4]

> *I, John Stiles weake of Body but of perfect memory apprehending my day is neere at an ende my soule waiting for the Salvation of God doe make this my last Will and Testament.*
>
> *Impr. I bequeath my Soule to God that gave it to me, and my body to a Christian Buriall, as for my worldly goods I thus dispose of them. I give to my wife Rachel all my estate for as long as shee lives in a widowhood condition. But if it please God that shee chang her condition into a married relation then my Will is that the estate that she then stands possessed of shall be divided & my wife shall have a third part and ye rest of my estate shall be equally divided amongst my four children: That is to say: Henry John Isaac and Sarah Steward. Also my will is that when my wife dies the estate that she stands then possessed of shal be equally divided amongst my foure children. Also my will is that if my son Henry can answer the former legacies to my other three children after my wife's decease according to ye true proportion of their parts then it shall be in my son Henry's liberty to keep all ye lands entire to himself. And I desire my loving friends Jacob Drake and John Gaylord and John Bissell, Junr to be my Overseers to see this my will prformed according to ye premises aforesaid. This being my full desire and Last Will made and subscribed the last day of May 1662.*
>
> *Testis, John Griffin*
> *John Bancroft* *John x Stiles*

His widow also died at Windsor, 3 September 1674; listed as "28 yeres" of age on the ship's list in 1635, she is said to have been given the honor of being first to step ashore from the vessel at Connecticut.

On Windsor's town green stands a monument in memory of its earliest settlers, and inscribed are the names Henry, John, Francis, and Thomas Stiles.

The children of John and Rachel Stiles:

51 i. HENRY STILES, b. ca. 1629 in England.

52 ii. JOHN STILES, b. ca. 1633 in England.

iii. ISAAC STILES, b. ca. 1635 at Windsor, Conn. (see following).

iv. SARAH STILES, b. at Windsor, Conn.. She m.(1) ca. 1650 John Stewart / Steward of Springfield, Mass.; m.(2) in 1691 John Sacket of either Northampton or Westfield, Mass.

3. ISAAC STILES, youngest son of John and Rachel Stiles, was born ca. 1635 at Windsor, Connecticut, soon after his parents arrived there from England, and is said to have been the first male white child born in the colony of Connecticut.

His wife was Hannah Palmer, daughter of Henry and Katharine Palmer, and the date of her birth was 14 August 1645.[5]

> Henry Palmer in 1645 owned a homestead in Wethersfield, Connecticut, and contracted to clapboard the meeting house there on 8 March 1651/2. He was a freeman in 1657, and records show in 1662 he was a surveyor. His children besides Hannah were Deborah, born 5 February 1642/3; Ephraim, born about 5 April 1648; and Dorcas, born 7 April 1650. Henry's father may have been William Palmer, who arrived at Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1621, received land in Wethersfield in 1640, and was a surveyor of highways in 1657 and a sexton in 1658.[5]

Isaac Stiles was a resident of Wethersfield, Connecticut, by February 1660/1, the date he was appointed to a church committee at a town meeting there.[6] In March 1664/5 his father-in-law gave him a 1 1/2-acre lot in Wethersfield. Recorded as surveyor of highways in 1670, Isaac Stiles in a February 1669/70

allotment drew property which he sold in 1673, the same year he also obtained 52 acres from the town of Wethersfield.[7]

At about that time he moved to Stratford, Connecticut, where in a deed of 26 June 1705 he conveyed 24 acres of division land not yet laid off, about eight miles from Stratford at Long Hill, to son Jonathan, "provided he looks well after me, sufficient meat and drink, boarding & lodging & washing & all such necessaries & comforts as I shall need in sickness or health,...also, to make 2 bbls. cyder yearly if ye fruit of ye orchard will afford it." Jonathan was also directed to pay £ 3 each to his sisters Hannah, Sarah, and Deborah.[8]

Isaac Stiles was among those who, in April 1707, petitioned for the establishment of Christ Church at Stratford to the Bishop of London. In 1711 at approximately age 76, he was baptized by an Episcopalian chaplain attending Governor Hunter's tour through Connecticut. The date of his death was 5 January 1714/5 at Stratford, with his wife surviving him.

The children of Isaac and Hannah (Palmer) Stiles, all born in Connecticut:

i. ISAAC STILES, b. 1663; d. 1690 at age 26 or 27; m. Hannah Rose (the dau. of Robert Rose of Stratford, Conn.). The inventory of the estate of Isaac Stiles, taken 15 Dec. 1691, amounted to £91.13.09.
ii. JOHN STILES, d. unm. before 1710.
iii. JOSEPH STILES, d. prior to 1710. No record of John or Joseph Stiles is found at Stratford.
iv. SARAH STILES, b. 18 Nov. 1677 at Stratford, Conn.; m. _____ Perry of Derby, Conn.
v. DEBORAH STILES, b. 18 Jan. 1681/2 at Stratford; m. John Shethar of Killingworth, Conn.
vi. JONATHAN STILES, b. 10 Mar. 1688/9 at Stratford (see following).
vii. HANNAH STILES, b. 3 Nov. 1694 at Stratford; m. John Tibbald / Tibbals; res. at Derby, Conn., in 1748.

4. JONATHAN STILES was born 10 March 1688/9 at Stratford, Connecticut.[9] Son of Isaac Stiles and Hannah Palmer, he was called "Long Jonathan" due to his height of six feet four inches. Members of the Stiles family as a rule were rather short in size, according to Rev. Ezra Stiles, but Jonathan was "one of the largest men for stature in New England."

When he was about 16 years of age, Jonathan Stiles married the widow Rebecca Canfield.

From 1705 to 1720 his name is found often in Connecticut land transactions in Stratford and Fairfield County. A deed to Daniel Shelton, recorded on 3 December 1712, conveyed 11 acres not yet taken up under contract with "his honored father, Isaac Stiles"; he had previously taken up 25 acres—2 acres at Quorum Hill (now Huntington), 12 acres located northwest of Long Hill, and 1 acre "of swams [swamps?] by long Hill"—leaving 11 acres.[10] His mark was affixed to a mortgage from David Jenkins to Jonathan Stiles for £ 39.79 on lands in Stratford, paid 23 March 1713/4,[11] and 28 October 1725 he sold "a house, barn, & c.," and 59 acres of land at Oronoke,[12] but had not yet left Stratford as late as 1726 when his name appears among the signers there of a deed with the Indians.

In that same year he moved to Hunterdon County in what was then called West Jersey (now the state of New Jersey). There he was named an officer of the township of Morris in 1726 and was chosen by the Hunterdon County Court as commissioner for laying out roads.[13]

Rebecca (Canfield) Stiles died 23 October 1731 at age 48 at Stilestown (now Montville), New Jersey; burial was at Whippany Presbyterian Church. Jonathan Stiles was next married ca. 1732 to Elizabeth (Taylor) Stiles, widow of his cousin Sgt. John Stiles of Windsor, Connecticut, who had died in November 1728 before his son was born in April of 1729. Jonathan and Elizabeth were in 1733 appointed guardians of this child, John Jr., then 4 years old.

In 1734 Jonathan Stiles sold 1,250 acres of rich bottom land, located between the Whippany and Passaic rivers, to Joseph Tuttle.[14] A deed was made by Isaac Stiles 20 June 1735 to Jonathan Stiles of Hanover, Hunterdon County, West Jersey (in consideration of 12 acres) to a right to 2 acres of land that Isaac's grandfather Isaac had owned.[15]

Morris County was formed from Hunterdon County in 1738, and there in a town meeting of Pequannock Township 8 March 1742/3, "Jonathan Stilles sinier" and Robert Gould were named freeholders and chosen as "overciers of the poore."[16] A quarter interest in a 6-acre right of com-monage, in a deed recorded in March 1745/6, was conveyed by Sarah Cogswell of Elizabethtown in Essex County, New Jersey, to Jonathan Stiles of Pequannock, Morris County.[17]

"Long Jonathan" Stiles died 15 November 1758 in Morris County and burial was at the First Presbyterian Church at Morristown, New Jersey. His grave is marked by a monument twenty-five feet tall. His will, made 2 October 1758, was proved 30 November 1758.[18] He describes himself as a "yeoman" (farmer) of Pequannock Township in Morris County and names all living children, as well as grandchildren "Rebecker Parret" and Daniel Smith; named as executors were son Jonathan and son-in-law Henry Primrose, but his wife is not mentioned. Although his gravestone states he died in his 80th year, his birth record shows he was approximately 70 years old at the time of his death. The house he built at Morris Plains in about 1726 was to be occupied by five generations of the Stiles family.

The children of Jonathan Stiles and his first wife, Rebecca Canfield, were all possibly born at Stratford, Connecticut:

i. JOSEPH STILES, Esq., b. 7 Oct. 1706; d. 2 Dec. 1776; m. Comfort _____ (d. in 1785). A trustee of the Presbyterian Church of Morristown, N. J., he also served as a captain in the Revo-lutionary Army.

ii. JOHN STILES, b. 8 May 1709; d. 17 May 1777 of smallpox during the Revolution, in which he attained the rank of captain. He was a deacon in the church at Parsippany, N. J., res. at Stiles-town in Morris Co., N. J., and later was an elder in the First Church of Morristown. His will was proved 17 Mar. 1778 and was witnessed by Jonathan Stiles and Jonathan Stiles, Jr., names his second wife Rachel.[19]

iii. THOMAS STILES, b. 13 Dec. 1711; d. Sept. 1728 at age 16; bur. Whippany, N. J.

iv. HANNAH STILES, m. _____ Smith.

v. PHEBE STILES, b. ca. 1715; d. 25 Oct. 1743 at age 28 at Whippany, N. J.; m. Samuel Parrot.

vi. REBECCA STILES, b. 14 Sept. 1719; m. 29 Mar. 1748 Henry Primrose at Morristown, N. J.[20]

vii. JONATHAN STILES, JR., b. 1721; d. 6 Oct. 1806; m.(1) 10 Aug. 1750 at Hanover, N. J., to Joanna Tuttle[20] (d. 1781); m.(2) Sarah _____ (d. in 1802); m.(3) Dorothy _____ (d. 1804). He was a trustee of the Presbyterian Church at Morristown and high sheriff and county judge of Morris Co., N. J. There he served with Abraham Kitchel (Kitchel chapter), Samuel Ogden and Abraham Ogden (Ogden chapter) on the committees that met with the Provincial Congress to form a plan of union against the British, which resulted in the Revolutionary War.[21]

viii. THANKFUL STILES, b. 1722; d. Aug. 1728 at age 6; bur. Whippany, N. J.

ix. EPHRAIM STILES, b. 12 Feb. 1723/4; d. 4 Aug. 1768; m.(1) Rebecca Halsey of Stilestown, N. J. (d. 1759); m.(2) Hannah / Ann Farrand (d. 1777). He served as a church deacon and was a resi-dent of Pequannock Twp., Morris Co., N. J., according to his will, proved 22 Aug. 1768.[22]

Jonathan Stiles and his second wife Elizabeth (Taylor) Stiles had the following children, all born in New Jersey:

x. THOMAS STILES, b. ca. 1732 at Morris Plains, N. J. (see following).

xi. EBENEZER STILES, b. ca. 1733; d. 22 Nov. 1814 at Morris Plains, N. J.; bur. Morristown Pres-byt. Church; m.(1) Polly _____; m.(2) on 4 May 1778[20] Abigail (Conger) Gobill (b. 1731; d. 1810–1815; widow of Simon Gobill). Ebenezer Stiles lived at Morris Plains prior to moving to Hanover, where his blacksmith trade was expanded into an extensive ironworks.

xii. STEPHEN STILES. There is record of the marriage of a Stephen Stiles to Elizabeth Taler 31 Jan. 1758 at Hanover, N. J.[20]

xiii. ISAAC STILES, b. 1736; d. 4 June 1746 at age 10 yrs., 2 mos.; bur. Whippany, N. J.

5. THOMAS STILES, born in about 1732 at Morris Plains, New Jersey, to Jonathan Stiles and his wife Elizabeth (Taylor) Stiles, was the second son of "Long Jonathan" to bear that name, as a son Thomas

by his first marriage died at a young age.

It was in approximately 1760 that Abigail Ogden (No. 10 in the Ogden chapter) became the bride of Thomas Stiles. Her parents were David and Anne (Burwell) Ogden of Snarling Street on the Hill, New Jersey.

In Pequannock Township, Morris County, New Jersey, the purchase of an approximately 20- acre tract of land was made on 9 August 1765 by Thomas Stiles,[23] and his name is found often in entries made from 1755 to 1768 in his brother Ebenezer's account book. Thomas also came into the ownership of 8 1/10 acres at Beach Glen in Pequannock Township in 1778, and he was deeded 50 1/2 acres more there, for £140 provincial money; this lot was still known as the "Stiles lot" as late as 1895. On a list of the principal freeholders of Morris County taken 17 January 1793 is the name Thomas Stiles of "Pequanack Township."[24]

Henry Reed Stiles in *Stiles Family in America* states Thomas Stiles died at a young age and his wife Abigail then married second Enoch Goble; she died soon after this marriage and Goble then married Mary Cooper 12 March 1778. He further states that these two then raised Thomas and Abigail Stiles' youngest sons, who felt such affection for Mary Cooper that James later named a daughter "Mary Cooper Stiles" and John named a son "William Cooper Stiles." This does not agree with the *New Jersey Index of Wills,* however, that gives the following information: "Stiles, Thomas...Int. [died intestate] 1803. Inv. [inventory of his estate] 1803."[25] Administration of his estate was granted to son David Stiles in April 1803,[26] and letters of administration on the estate of Thomas Stiles of Morris County were granted to David 27 September 1803.[27] The value of the estate was $286.85.

The children of Thomas Stiles and Abigail Ogden, all born near Morristown, New Jersey:

i. DAVID STILES, b. 1760 (see following).
ii. ELIZABETH STILES, b. June 1761; d. 1841; m. Abraham Losey.
iii. JACOB STILES, b. 1764;[28] d. 28 Aug. 1847 at Bridport, Vt.; m. Polly Johnson, (d. 25 hrs. before her husband); both bur. in the same grave at Bridport Cem. He moved to Bridport soon after his bro. David went to Kentucky in 1809.
iv. RHODA STILES, d. in the winter of 1827–1828[29] in New Jersey; m. Ezekiel Munson (d. 1828).
v. MARY "Polly" STILES, d. 1830[29] or ca. 1833 in New Jersey; m. Moses Hurd (living in 1848).
vi. SARAH "Sally" STILES, d. Dec. 1847;[30] m. Jonathan Ball and lived in Vermont.

An old deed in Morristown mentions there were eight children in Thomas Stiles' family, but there is a question as to whether the following two were actual sons (if so, James would appear to have been the twin of Jacob):

vii. JAMES STILES, b. 28 Apr. 1764 at New Vernon, N. J.; d. 7 Oct. 1841[31] at Newark, N. J.; m. in 1789 Phebe Aber; possibly m.(2) 21 Feb. 1839 at Elizabeth, N. J., to Phebe Penn.[32] Baptized into the First Presbyt. Church at Morristown 30 Apr. 1790, he was dismissed 26 Apr. 1818 to Bask-ing Ridge Church. A tanner by trade, he served in the Revolutionary War.
viii. JOHN STILES, b. 4 Nov. 1766; d. 6 May 1815; m. 20 Jan. 1793[32] Nancy Lindsley (b. 1774; d. 1849; of Morristown, N. J.). According to First Church records at Morristown, he was bap. 5 Mar. 1763 (this perhaps should be 1768). John Stiles moved to Philadelphia, Pa., where he became a wealthy lumber merchant and ancestor of the Philadelphia branch of the Stiles family.

6. DAVID STILES, a son of Thomas Stiles and Abigail Ogden, was born in the year 1760 near Morristown, New Jersey. The fact that George Washington wintered his army at Morristown in January of 1777 and again during the winter of 1779-1780 may have influenced David's enlist-ment in the Continental Army, as seen by "Stiles, David. Morris [County]," a private among the officers and men of New Jersey who served in the Revolution.[33] For this he received a land grant in Kentucky, said to have been for over

5,000 acres. This was an extremely large amount for an enlisted man to receive, but he may have purchased additional grants from other soldiers.

In about the year 1784,[32] soon after the end of the war, David Stiles was married to Elizabeth Kitchell (No. 6 in the Kitchell chapter), a daughter of Abraham Kitchell and Sarah (Charity) Ford. The marriage took place at Morristown,[20] which is where ten of their eleven children were to be born. In April 1803 David was made administrator of his father's estate, and he appears for a time to have resided elsewhere, for letters of administration on the estate were granted 27 September 1803 to "David Stiles, late of Morris Co."[27]

Family genealogies, as well as the monument in the Stiles graveyard, state the family made the long trek to Kentucky in 1809, but *Kentucky: a History of the State* says Lewis, David's oldest son, arrived in 1809 and his parents followed a year later.[34] Their reason for making the move may be found in a letter Lewis Stiles wrote several years later to his cousin Isaac Pierson, urging him to leave the "poor deplorable soil of New Jersey" for the promising prospects of the "West."[35] The family settled on David's land grant, located about eighteen miles from Bardstown on the Rolling Fork River in Nelson County. Rolling Fork, the small village there, was in time renamed Stiles, Kentucky. (The town lost its identity when the local post office closed in 1958, and is now a part of Howardstown.)

"David Stiles, Sr." was listed on the 1820 Census for Nelson County, and in 1830 his family was recorded in this manner: one male aged 5-10, two males 20-30, one male 60-70; one female 60-70; and one male slave.[36] The 1827 Nelson County Tax List gives this information about him: 400 acres on Rolling Fork; one white male over 21; no blacks; horses, mules or jennies: 2; value of land per acre: $2.50; total value: $1,100.

Elizabeth (Kitchell) Stiles died 9 January 1829 or in 1831,[37] with her husband surviving her until December 1839. They were both buried in the Stiles graveyard behind Union Band Baptist Church in Stiles, Kentucky. His grave, originally identified with a field stone carved with "D. S. 1760–1839," had a marker erected in 1941 by the John Fitch Chapter of Daughters of the Ameri-can Revolution. And in 1955 a nine-foot-tall monument was placed by Stiles descendants in the center of the graveyard, bearing the family coat of arms and reading:[38]

DAVID STILES
1760–1839
WHO WITH HIS WIFE
ELIZABETH KITCHELL
FIRST ANCESTORS OF THE
STILES FAMILY OF KENTUCKY
EMIGRANTS FROM NEW JERSEY
SETTLED IN THIS VALLEY
1809
WITH THEIR CHILDREN
LEWIS
CHARLES
EUNICE MAXWELL
DENSY PHILLIPS
JOHN
CHILLION
RHODA WILLETT
ABRAHAM
DEMAS
DAVID JR.
JOSEPH KITCHELL

The house built by David Stiles, at the foot of the cemetery hill, burned in the early 1880s, destroying many family letters and photographs of New Jersey relatives.[39] It was rebuilt and is still in the posession of the Stiles family.

All the children of David Stiles and Elizabeth Kitchell except Joseph were born near Morris-town, New Jersey:

53 i. LEWIS STILES, b. 13 Sept. 1785.
ii. CHARLES STILES, b. 14 May 1788 (see following).
54 iii. EUNICE KITCHELL STILES, b. Feb. 1792.
55 iv. DENSY[40] STILES, b. 27 Jan. 1794.
56 v. JOHN STILES, b. 6 Sept. 1796.
57 vi. CHILION[41] STILES, b. 1798.
58 vii. RHODA STILES, b. Mar. 1800.
59 viii. ABRAHAM STILES, b. 1802 or 1805.[42]
60 ix. DEMAS STILES, b. Jan. 1805.
61 x. DAVID STILES, JR., b. 14 Feb. 1807.
xi. JOSEPH KITCHELL STILES, b. 1809 or later in Nelson Co., Ky.; d. at a very young age.

7. CHARLES STILES, son of David Stiles and Elizabeth Kitchell, was born 14 May 1788 near Morristown[20] in Morris County, New Jersey. He was 21 years of age when his parents moved their family to Nelson County, Kentucky.

There, eleven years later, he married Ann "Nancy" Willett (No. 4 in the Willett chapter); the date of their marriage bond was 18 March 1820.[43] She, the daughter of Griffith Willett and Mary (Ferree) Grafft, was also the sister of Rebecca Willett, wife of Lewis Stiles, brother of Charles.

The 1835 Tax List for Nelson County, Kentucky, shows Charles Stiles as owning land tracts of 200 acres (surveyed and patented by Lewis Stiles) and 82 acres (surveyed and patented by C. Stiles). His home was on Gaddie Bridge Road, off Stiles Road.[44] He appears on Nelson County census records in 1830 and 1850, and the 1860 Census lists him as a farmer with real and personal estate valued at $9,000 and $15,000, respectively.[45] The following is from the 1865 Tax List:

> *Charles Stiles—222 acres on Rolling Fork; $3,500; eight slaves: $80; six horses and mares: $300; seven cattle (value of cattle over $50): $100; value of gold and silver, watches and clocks: $5; total value at 40¢ per $100: $3,985; one white male over 21; one enlisted in militia; one child 6-20; 4 tons of hay; 800 bushels of corn; 25 bushels of wheat.*

Charles Stiles died 5 October 1872.[46] His will, made 9 November 1867 and proved 10 May 1880, left "the tract of land on which I now live lying on the rolling fork in Nelson County Ky." to his wife "Ann E. Stiles"; it was to be divided after her death between son Jacob and daughter Christina—daughter Mary Ann Beeler having already received the farm on which she was living. Each of his children was bequeathed a horse with saddle and bridle, all except Christina received bed and bedding, while sons Abraham and Lewis and daughter Rebecca Pottinger each was willed a slave. Charles R. Haselwood, son of Charles' deceased daughter Emily, inherited one-seventh of the estate.[47]

The gravestone of Charles and his wife in the Stiles cemetery at Union Band Baptist Church at Stiles, Kentucky, has this inscription:

CHARLES STILES	ANNIE STILES
Born May 14, 1788	Born Mar. 10, 1801
Died Oct. 5, 1872	Died Aug. 30, 1879

LaFayette Stiles Pence, the compiler of *A History of the Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* says this of Charles Stiles: "He lived a consecrated life and was a consistent member of the Methodist Episcopal Church," and he also "was a generous-hearted, public-spirited man, and his duties were marked with firmness and fidelity."[39]

Children of Charles and Ann (Willett) Stiles, all believed born in Nelson County, Kentucky:

62 i. ABRAHAM STILES, b. 14 May 1822.
63 ii. MARY ANN STILES, b. 5 Aug. 1825 at Howardstown, Ky.
64 iii. REBECCA ELTENGE STILES, b. 16 Oct. 1827.
65 iv. LEWIS FISK STILES, b. 15 Nov. 1829.
66 v. EMILY JANE STILES, b. 25 Sept. 1836.
vi. JACOB WALLER STILES, b. 10 Mar. 1839 (see following).
67 vii. CHRISTINA ANN STILES, b. 8 Mar. 1842.[48]
viii. CHARLES STILES, b. 1842 or 1844;[49] d. unm. in 1865 in his early 20s.

8. Rev. JACOB WALLER STILES, a son of Charles Stiles and Ann Willett, was born 10 March 1839[50] in Nelson County, Kentucky. Originally christened "Jacob Walter" after a Metho-dist minister of the time, he later changed his middle name to "Waller" after a falling-out with the Methodists.[51] He then joined the Baptist Church, which resulted in his becoming minister of the Ministry Baptist Church at Howardstown, Kentucky.

His marriage to Mary Eliza Beeler (No. 4 in the Beeler chapter) took place 19 April 1860 in Larue County, Kentucky.[52] The daughter of Atkinson J. Beeler and Margaret Ann Ross, she was also the niece of Charles Beeler, Jacob's brother-in-law.

The 1860 Nelson County, Kentucky, Census shows the newlyweds residing in Rolling Fork District soon after they had set up house, with Jacob listed as a farmer with personal estate valued at $500.[53] In the same household were his sisters Emily and Christy, his brother Charles, and his niece Anna Beeler. Nearby neighbors were his parents, brother Lewis, sister Mary Ann Beeler, and Cleland Stiles, son of his uncle Chilion.

Although a staunch supporter of the Confederacy as were most members of the Stiles family, Jacob Stiles did not fight in the Civil War due to his religious beliefs.[51] The family was in Buffalo District of Larue County in 1880, where he is identified on the census as "farmer and minister,"[54] and in 1881 when his daughter Margaret was married, the wedding took place at the home of her parents at "Sherman" (Mount Sherman) in Larue County.[55]

He was owner of two farms, one having been inherited from his father, which he rented out to sharecroppers.[51] On the 1892 Tax List for Nelson County, Kentucky (Howards Mill Precinct), are two entries for Jacob Stiles:

> *Stiles, J. W.—two geldings, mares or colts: $100; one head of cattle exempt from tax: $15; grand total of real and personal property: $100; one male over 21; one legal voter; 0 enrolled in militia; five children aged 6-20.*
>
> *Stiles, J. W. Trustee for Children—125 acres valued at $1,750; woodland: 30 acres; 1,200 bu. corn; 30 acres corn; grand total of real and personal property: $1,750; nearest resident: John T. Gaddie.*

Mary Eliza (Beeler) Stiles died 19 January 1894.[50] In 1900 Jacob Stiles, then a 61-year-old widower, was living in the home of his daughter, Rebecca Miller, in the Howardstown Precinct of Nelson County, where they were the neighbors of John and Christy (Stiles) Gaddie.[56] On 15 July 1902 Jacob Stiles married Lucinda Davis and resided at Leafdale (near Hodgenville) until 1918, at which time they moved to his farm near Stiles, Kentucky.

Rev. Jacob W. Stiles died on 17 April 1920[50] at Stiles and was buried beside his first wife in the family cemetery where his parents and grandparents were interred.

His children by Mary Eliza Beeler were all born in Nelson and Larue counties, Kentucky:

i. PERDITTA STILES, b. 1861; d. in infancy in 1862.
ii. MARGARET ANN STILES, b. 9 Oct. 1863 at Nelsonville, Ky.; d. 28 Oct. 1937 at Mason City, Ill.[57] (see following).
68 iii. CHARLES ATKIN STILES, b. 1867.

69 iv. EMMA AURA STILES, b. 1868.

70 v. JAMES LOUIS STILES, b. 14 Sept. 1869 at Hodgenville, Ky.

71 vi. REBECCA ROSS STILES, b. July 1871.[56]

72 vii. CAROLINE BAKER STILES, b. Jan. 1874.[58]

73 viii. RHODA MARTHA STILES, b. 16 Nov. 1875.

ix. JACOB WALLIS STILES, b. & d. 1878.

x. HARLAN BEELER STILES, b. 1879; m. Hays Bennett and moved to Oregon, where he became a shipbuilder. He had a 2nd marriage, for the 1920 Oregon Census lists him in Portland with wife Leona M., age 32, and her mother Anna L. Hays, both born in Massachusetts.[59]

74 xi. WILLIAM VAUGHN STILES, b. 2 Mar. 1882.

75 xii. ROBERT LEE STILES, b. 15 Sept. 1886 at Howardstown, Ky.

Children of Rev. Jacob W. Stiles and his second wife, Lucinda Davis:

76 xiii. JACOB BERNY STILES, b. 25 July 1903.

77 xiv. MARY LOGAN STILES, b. 5 Aug. 1905.

xv. HENRY WALLER STILES, b. 16 Oct. 1907; m.(1) Johnnie Louise (Wicker) Lyle (d. 1958); m.(2) Edna (Pickerill) Sprowles (d. 1980); res. Gleanings, Ky.

78 xvi. WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN STILES, b. 27 Nov. 1909.

79 xvii. GERTRUDE LEE STILES, b. 10 Feb. 1912.

80 xviii. JESSE WILBORN STILES, b. 29 May 1914.

81 xix. FRANCES ELIZABETH STILES, b. 1 Feb. 1917.

82 xx. DAVID EDWARD STILES, b. 7 July 1919.

9. MARGARET ANN STILES, the second daughter of Jacob Stiles and Mary Eliza Beeler, was born 9 October 1863 at Nelsonville in Nelson County, Kentucky.[57]

The marriage of "Maggie" Stiles on 24 February 1881 to Thomas Ross Thomas[60] (No. 8 in the Thomas chapter) took place at her parents' home in Larue County, Kentucky. In the spring of 1904 they moved to Illinois.

Henry Reed Stiles, *The Stiles Family in America,* is, unless otherwise noted, the source for the Stiles family in England, Connecticut and New Jersey. The principal source for the latter part of the chapter, covering David Stiles and his descendants in Kentucky, is Lois Ogden Stiles Sparks, *A History of the David Stiles Family* (Murray, Ky.: Creative Printers, 1980), which is an updated version of the book by her father, Lewis Ogden Stiles, *The Family of David Stiles* (Louisville: Mayes Printing Co., 1939). See the last-named two books for a full listing of known Stiles descendants.

1Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* pp. 423-425, citing The Media Research Bureau, Washington, D. C.

2Subsidy Roll of the Rape of Lewes, Co. Sussex.* 3*Sussex Archaeological Collections,* 2:292.*

4Henry Reed Stiles, *The History of Ancient Windsor* (Hartford: Case, Lockwood & Brainard Co., 1892; reprint ed. in 2 vols., Somersworth, N. H.: New Hampshire Pub. Co., 1976), 2:703.

5Henry Reed Stiles, *The History of Ancient Wethersfield* (New York: Grafton Press, 1904; reprint ed. in 2 vols., Somersworth, N. H.: New Hampshire Pub. Co., 1974 & 1975), 2:525.

6*Ibid.,* p. 667. 7*Ibid.,* 1:302.

8H. R. Stiles, *Stiles Family in America,* citing Land Conveyances, Stratford Records, Book 2, p. 350. In his *History of Ancient Windsor,* 2:716, he cites Fairfield Co. Records, vol. ii, part 2, p. 350.

9Stratford, Conn., Town Records.* 10Fairfield Co., Conn., Records, vol. ii, part 2, p. 394.**

11*Ibid.,* p. 350.** 12Stratford Land Conveyances, Liber 2, p. 34.**

13Munsell, *History of Morris County,* p. 20. 14*Ibid.,* p. 218.

15Fairfield Co., Conn., Record Book 4, and Stratford Land Conveyances, p. 208.**

16Stryker-Rodda, *Some Early Records,* p. 20. 17Fairfield Co. Records, Liber ix, p. 66.**

18Honeyman, *Documents,* 1st series, 32:309, citing East Jersey Wills, Liber G, p. 21.

19*Ibid.,* 34:500, citing West Jersey Wills, Liber 18, p. 684. 20Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.

21Munsell, *History of Morris County,* pp. 23-26, 30, 32, 38.

22Honeyman, *Documents,* 33:410, citing West Jersey Wills, Liber 1, p. 326.

23Records at Perth Amboy, N. J., Book A.B. 5-373.* 24Stryker-Rodda, *Some Early Records,* p. 152.

25*New Jersey Index of Wills* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1969), 3:1081, citing New Jersey Will Book 40, p. 506.

26Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* p. 112. 27New Jersey Will Book 40, p. 506, at Trenton, N. J.**

28LaFayette Stiles Pence, *A History of the Kentucky and Missouri Stiles* (Lebanon, Ky.: W. T. Hawkins, Printers, 1896), p. 29, citing a letter from Jacob Stiles to his bro. David (1 Nov. 1833): "I...am nearly 66 years old..." which would make him b. 1767 or 1768.

29Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* p.112.

30Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* p. 34, citing a letter from Charles C. Pettibone to Lewis Stiles (29 Jan. 1848).

31Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* p. 219, states he d. 5 Nov. 1841 at age 80. 32*Ibid.,* pp. 218-220.

33William S. Stryker, *Official Register of the Officers and Men of New Jersey in the Revolutionary War* (Trenton: Wm. T. Nicholson & Co., 1872), pp. 768, 769. Other Stiles names listed are: Daniel, Elijah, Joseph, Moses H., Samuel, Silas (all from Morris Co.); Benjamin (from Sussex Co.); Timothy (from Essex Co.); James (no county given).

34Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 4:1005. 35Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* p. 27.

36Nelson Co., Ky., census records for: 1820, p. 213, and 1830, p. 114.

37Two sources give her death date as 1831: Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* p. 218, and McCormick, *John Kitchel,* p. 23. H. R. Stiles, *Stiles Family in America,* states she d. 9 Jan. 1829.

38Sarah B. Smith, *Historic Nelson County* (Louisville: Gateway Press, 1971), p. 243. 39Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* pp. 6-8.

40Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* p. 227, states it is possible this was a nickname, as records also show her name as "Dorsey."

41L. O. Stiles, *Family of David Stiles,* p. 231, states, "The name...has been spelled also Chillion, Chalon, and Chalean. The writer has seen business papers signed by the above Chilion Stiles with his own hand and the spelling there is 'Chilion.'"

42Hardin Co., Ky., Death Register 1852–1860 states he d. 10 Jan. 1856 of pneumonia at age 51, and the 1850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 670, gives his age as 45. Both indicate he was b. ca. 1805, possibly making him a twin of Demas. Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* p. 307, says he was b. 1802.

43Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1.

44Conversation with Jesse W. Stiles of Campbellsville, Ky. (son of Jacob W. Stiles), in 1994 when Frances Price and this writer visited Jesse and his sister Frances.

45Nelson Co., Ky., census records for: 1830, p. 114; 1850, Dist. 1, p. 682; 1860, Rolling Fork Pct., p. 118.

46Both L. O. Stiles, *Family of David Stiles,* and Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* give 6 Oct. as his death date, but 5 Oct. is on his gravestone (recorded on site by this writer in 1994).

47Nelson Co., Ky., Will Book 18, p. 597. This is the only source that shows Ann (Willett) Stiles with a middle initial. Charles Stiles may have been dictating his will to someone who mistook "Annie" as "Ann E."

48She is shown as b. in 1842 on these Nelson Co., Ky., census records: 1850, Dist. 1, p. 682; 1860, Rolling Fork Pct., p. 118; 1900, Howardstown Pct., p. 36B. Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* shows 1841 as her birth date.

49He was b. in 1844 according to the 1850 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 1, p. 682; the 1860 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Rolling Fork Pct., p. 118, shows he was b. in 1843; a record book kept by his niece Margaret (Stiles) Thomas states he was b. 1844 and d. 1866; Sparks, *David Stiles Family,* p. 91, shows him b. 1842.

50Gravestone date, recorded by this writer in 1994.

51Corresp. to this writer from Jesse W. Stiles (1979), who says of his father: "He was a quiet, soft-spoken person, but he could become violent on occasion. He is known to have shot two men during his lifetime and possibly a third, all of whom survived. One was his nephew Logan Beeler. His feud with the Methodists brought on at least one of the shootings, and the distrust exists in the Stiles family to this day."

52Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B, p. 29. 531860 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Rolling Fork Pct., p. 118.

541880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Buffalo Dist., p. 21.

55Obituary of Margaret (Stiles) Thomas in *Mason City* (Ill.) *Banner-Times* (Oct. 1937).

561900 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Howardstown Pct., p. 36B.

57Funeral announcement card in the possession of Margaret (Thomas) Hubble of W. Peoria, Ill.; place of birth is given on her dau. Fannye's birth certtificate.

.581900 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Howardstown Pct., p. 35A.

591920 Multnomah Co., Ore., Census, City of Portland, E. D. 28, p. 15. 60Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register C, p. 44, #1796.

---

* Sources cited by H.R. Stiles, *Stiles Family in America.*

** Sources cited by L.O. Stiles, *Family of David Stiles.*

THOMAS

In March of 1633/4 two ships, the *Ark* and the *Dove,* arrived in the New World from England and sailed into Chesapeake Bay, a journey that resulted in Leonard Calvert purchasing a section of land on the St. Mary's River from the Yaocomaco Indians. This was to become the first county of the province of Maryland, named for Marie, the wife of King Charles I of England. Father White describes the arrival:[1]

> *...3 of March came into...Chesapeake Bay at the mouth of the Patomecke* [Potomac River] *...we sailed some 20 leagues up the river to Herne Island, so called for infinite swarms of hernes* [herons] *thereon. This we called St. Clements, here we first came ashore...on our blessed Ladies Day* [25 March]*....we first offered* [a mass], *erected a cross, and with devotion took solemne possession of the Country.*

In order to promote the settlement of the province, these conditions of Lord Baltimore were set forth in 1635[2] (modified somewhat in later years):

> *I Any man who transports 5 men, between ages 16 & 50, into the Province shall receive 1000 acres, which shall be erected into a "Mannor," and he shall pay a quit rent yearly of 20 shillings unto his Lordship. He is also to be provided with approx. 20 l per man.*
>
> *II Whoever transports himself, or any less no. of servants than 5, shall receive 100 acres. And 100 acres more for each servant, paying yearly a quit rent of 2 shillings per 100 acres.*

III Any married man who transports himself, wife and children, shall be assigned, in freehold: 100 acres for himself, 100 acres for his wife, & every child under 16: 50 acres; paying a quit rent of 12 pence for every 50 acres.

A servant's work in the province of Maryland consisted of clearing the ground, planting corn, beans, peas, tobacco, possibly hemp and flax, in addition to building and fencing, raising cattle, gardening, etc. In winter he was expected to make 4,000 pipe (cask / barrel) staves. The usual term of binding was five years (longer for minors), but that period was encouraged to be shortened for craftsmen or anyone performing extraordinary work. The form of binding of a servant was of this type:[2]

This indenture made the __ day of _____ in the _____ yeere of our Soveraigne Lord King Charles, etc. betweene _____ of the one party, and _____ on the other party, Witnesseth that the said _____ doth hereby Covenant promise, and grant, to and with the said _____ his Executors and Assignes, to serve him from the day of the date hereof, untill his first and next arrivall in Maryland; and after for and during the tearme of __ yeeres, in such service and imployment, as the said _____ _____ or his assignes shall there imploy him, according to the custome of the Country in the like kind. In consideration whereof, the said _____ doth promise and grant, to and with the said _____ to pay for his passing, and to find him with Meat, Drinke, Apparell and Lodging, with other necessaries during the said terme; and at the end of the said terme, to give him one whole yeeres provision of Corne, and fifty acres of Land, according to the order of the countrey. In witness whereof, the said _____ hath hereunto put his hand and seale, the day and yeere above written.
Sealed and delivered in the presence of _____.

Over the years most researchers have assumed that all records in early Maryland involving the name Thomas Thomas pertained to only one person, with few considerations given to the fact that more than one could have this name. Dr. W. Cary Anderson has completed a definitive study on this subject in *The Descendants of Thomas Thomas and his Wife, Elizabeth, Daughter of James Knott*[3] that shows there were definitely two, apparently unrelated, one of St. Mary's County on St. Clements Bay and the other in Calvert County, north and east of the Patuxent River:

1) A person by the name of Thomas Thomas was brought to Maryland by Richard Gilbert as a servant on the second voyage of the *Ark* in the latter part of 1634.[4] On 5 September 1642, a Thomas Thomas was fined 20 pounds of tobacco for not appearing at a meeting of the General Assembly at St. Mary's requiring the presence of all freemen.[5] If this was the same person who arrived as a servant in 1634, he had by this time completed his term of indenture and was considered a freeman or freeholder. Tax assessments made against him in 1642 and 1643 indicate he was not a large property owner, for his name appears far down on the list.[6]

   On 2 January 1646/7 the name Thomas Thomas was among those who swore the Oath of Fealty when Leonard Calvert regained possession of the government.[7]

   He is believed to have been the Thomas Thomas who married Elizabeth Barton, daughter of William Barton, Sr., who gave a heifer to his grandchild William Thomas, as recorded 29 December 1657.[8]

   What appears to have been the first property owned by him was a tract of 100 acres in New Town Hundred of St. Mary's County, laid out on 6 February 1649/50 for Charles Maynard and assigned to Thomas Thomas 1 September 1650.[9] Called 'Newington,' this was the plan-tation he was living on when he died. A tract by the name of 'Batchellors Rest' was surveyed for Thomas Thomas 21 June 1658; consisting of 500 acres, it was at the head of St. Clements Bay and may have bordered on 'Newington.' The patent was signed 22 November 1658.[10]

   Thomas Thomas of St. Mary's County made his will 28 December 1670, naming his son William and his daughters Mary, Grace, and Elizabeth, with the date of probate 2 February 1670/1.[11] Ensuing lawsuits involved both 'Newington' and 'Batchellors Rest.'

2) The other Thomas Thomas (see following), born in approximately 1624, probably in Wales, is believed

to have been transported to Virginia in 1637. He immigrated to Maryland and took up residence on St. Leonards Creek in Calvert County. Since he did not arrive in Maryland until 1651, the name found there in records prior to that time refers to Thomas Thomas of St. Mary's County.

1. THOMAS THOMAS, who emigrated from Great Britain in the seventeenth century, is shown by several sources to have been the earliest known ancestor and founder in America of the Thomas family recorded here.[12] This chapter traces his life and the branch of his descendants that remained in Maryland for 140 years prior to moving westward to Kentucky in the 1790s and then migrating to Illinois soon after the turn of the twentieth century.

It has been said that Thomas Thomas came to America from County Sussex, located south of London on the English Channel,[13] but the family is supposedly of Welsh origin.[14] References to Wales are found in later generations in a family Bible,[15] a letter written in 1912,[16] and a story that concerned a book (destroyed in a fire) tracing the family genealogy back to that region, containing some long and unpronounceable Welsh names.[17]

He is believed to have been the person of that name who was brought to Virginia by Thomas Hampton, probably in 1637, for on 19 May of that year Hampton received 700 acres on the east side of the Nansemond River in Upper County of New Norfolk for transporting fourteen persons that included "...Thomas Thomas, Eliza. Thomas,..."[18] And he is also believed to have been the Thomas Thomas "Aged 34 yeares or thereabouts" when he gave a deposition in court in the year 1658,[19] which would make him about 13 years of age when he came to America. "Eliza. Thomas" then would most likely have been his sister or mother. In hopes of their prospering more than was possible in England, youngsters were sometimes sent to America as servants.

This was very likely "our" Thomas Thomas, known to have married Elizabeth Knott (No. 2 in the Knott chapter), daughter of James Knott.[20] Thomas Hampton and Knott both owned land in Upper County of New Norfolk on the east side of the Nansemond, where Thomas Thomas would have worked out his indenture to Hampton, having ample opportunity to become acquainted with the Knott family.

James Knott in March of 1651 transported himself and his son into Maryland,[21] and several months later his son-in-law Thomas Thomas did also, transporting his wife, son James, and three servants.[22] The question arises as to why they left Virginia. The answer may possibly be found in the following:

> A group of Puritans living on the Nansemond and Elizabeth rivers in Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, was arrested in 1649 for refusing to attend the Established Anglican Church or hear the Book of Common Prayer. When Lord Baltimore issued his Religious Toleration Act in Maryland in 1649, nearly seventy Puritan families from Col. Richard Bennett's plantation at Nansemond then moved to Maryland that year and also in 1650, settling first on Greenbury's Point at the mouth of the Severn River.[23]
>
> Records show that Dr. Peter Sharpe arrived in Maryland in 1650, with James Knott, Thomas Thomas, and John Webb following suit a year later.[24] Knott was clearly identi-fied as being of Nansemond, and that was the area where Thomas Thomas worked out his indenture. Sharpe, Webb, and Thomas all came into the ownership of property on St. Leonards Creek in Calvert County[25] and appear to have had close connections (Sharpe's son married Thomas's daughter,[26] and Webb was administrator of Thomas's estate when he died[27]). It is thus plausible that they were all members of the Puritan migration from Virginia to Maryland.

In court proceedings held 23 February 1657/8, Richard Preston charged Dr. Jacob Lumbrozo, a Jewish doctor, with blasphemy—a crime punishable by death according to the Act Concerning Religion—which Preston testified Lumbrozo committed about June or July of 1657 while coming from Thomas Thomas's house with Josias Cole.[28] No proof is found that Thomas was a Quaker, but he certainly was at least in sympathy with them because Preston had joined that faith and Cole was a Quaker preacher.[29] Also, St. Leonard's, where Thomas Thomas lived, was a strong Quaker area, his son and a possible daughter were

Quakers, and another daughter married one.

In 1659 the governor's council ordered all persons of the Quaker faith not leaving Maryland voluntarily "to be apprehended & whipped from Constable to Constable until they be sent out of the Province." Many went to Talbot County, which was remote from the officials on the western shore of the Chesapeake.[30] Since Webb, Sharpe, and Thomas Thomas remained in Calvert County at this time, it is doubtful they were then Quakers. It appears that by 1672 opposition to that faith had eased considerably however, when George Fox, founder of the Society of Friends (Quakers) came to Maryland, participating in a general meeting at Patuxent for all Quakers in Maryland and attending meetings at the homes of Peter Sharpe and James Preston before going to the Eastern Shore.[31] The Sharpes had evidently become Quakers by this time and this may also have been true of the Webb and Thomas families.[32]

A land survey, dated 11 August 1651 naming Thomas Thomas as a freeholder, granted him 200 acres for transporting two servants into the province of Maryland.[33] It states the parcel of land, known as 'Dear Bought,' lay on St. Leonard's Creek in Calvert County:

> *Laid out for Thomas Thomas of this province planter a parcel of Land lying on the North side of Putuxent River upon the East side of St. Leonard's Creek Bounding on the West with the said Creek On the South with a Cove of the said Creek called Veare's* [Veitches] *Cove On the North with a Branch called Thomas Branch On the East with a line drawn South from a Marked Oak standing near a Marsh at the head of Thomas Branch for the length of two hundred and twenty perches unto a Valley in Veare's Cove Containing and now laid out for two hundred Acres more or less.*[34]

The notation "Thomastown" appears in the grant's left margin. One source says Thomastown was situated near Mackall's Wharf on St. Leonard's Creek.[35]

Two days later (13 August 1651) a parcel of approximately 50 acres lying on the east side of St. Leonard's Creek was laid out for William Batten.[36] ('Williamby,' the name Batten gave this property, was in the same area as Thomastown.) This was added to 200 acres called 'Batten' that had been surveyed for him 28 March 1651.

A warrant to lay out 1,000 acres of land either "Joyntly or Dividedly" for Batten and Thomas Thomas was recorded on 1 June 1652. This land was on the "North side of Putuxent River over against or near to a little Island called Buzzard's Island or elsewhere to the Northward of the said River not formerly taken up."[37] (Buzzard Island is across the Patuxent from Indian Creek, directly west of the present-day town of Bowens, Maryland.) Preceding this warrant was a patent bearing the same date in which Batten demanded 650 acres for transporting himself, his wife, his wife's daughter, and four servants into Maryland in 1651.[37] Thomas and Batten possibly were acquainted in Virginia, for both came to Maryland from Nansemond County in 1651.

Also on the same date, 1 June 1652, Thomas Thomas demanded 600 acres for transporting into the province in the year 1651 "himself Elizabeth his Wife and James Thomas his Son and Robert Paterson [called Thomas Paterson in the patent] and Elioner his Wife and Mathew Smith his Servants..."[37] This states he transported "himself" which indicates he was not a prior resident, but the fact that his 'Dear Bought' bordered on a stream called Thomas Branch in August 1651 suggests he may possibly have immigrated earlier and resided on that tract.

At the same time and on the same page of the record book, John Ashcombe demanded 1, 200 acres and a warrant was issued for 840 acres on the south side of the Patuxent River "about 5 or six Miles above Mr. Brook's house."[38] Ashcombe had been a close neighbor of James Knott in Virginia, and the two came to the same area of Maryland in early 1651; also he was named with Thomas Thomas as an overseer of Knott's will.[39]

Sixty miles to the north, the first grants in the valley of the Patapsco River were made on 19 November 1652 when "His Lordship's Surveyor-General" sailed into the river's mouth, landed on the south side and before nightfall had marked off five tracts totaling 1,550 acres. The following day he crossed to the north bank of the river and jointly laid out tracts for "Thomas Thomas and Wm. Batten, planters of Putuxent

River."[40] This appears to be identical to a grant of 1,150 acres surveyed for the two on 22 November 1652.[41] Called 'Old Roade,' this property was located on Old Road Bay at North Point and is today approximately ten miles from downtown Baltimore. In the patent, dated 26 April 1658, the size of the tract is given as 1,100 acres more or less:[42]

> *Cecilus absolute Lord and proprietary of the provinces of Maryland and Avalon Lord Barron of Baltemore, etc...Know ye that we for and Consideration that William Batten and Thomas Thomas have transported themselves their wifes and familys to the number of Eleven persons into this Province here to inhabite and upon Such Conditions and Termes as are expressed in our Conditions of plantation of our Said Province of Maryland under our greate Seale at Armes bearing date at London the 2d day of July in the year of our Lord God 1649 and upon Record remaining in our Said Province Do hereby grant to the said William Batten and Thomas Thomas all that tract of land lying on the West Side of Chesapeake Bay and on the North side of Petapsco River Beginning on the East side of a Creek in the said Bay called Old Road Creek at a Marked Cedar on a Marshy point and running South by the Creek for the length of Ninety perches to a branch then South and by East from the said Branch for the length of two hundred and Thirty perches....on the South with a line drawn East from the End of the former line into the said Bay....the East with a line Drawn North-North East from the end of the East line for the length of two hundred and Fifty perches...a line drawn North from the End of the North-North East line for the length of two hundred and Fifty perches On the North with a line drawn West from the End of the North line until it intersects a parallel drawn from the head of the Old Road Creek....the West with the said Creek and River Containing and now laid out for One Thousand One hundred Acres more or less together with all proffitts and benefitts thereunto belonging (Royall mines excepted) To have and to hold the same unto...the said William Battin and Thos. Thomas their heirs and assigns forever....paying...yearly...the Rent of two and twenty shillings...St. Mary's...26 April...1658....*

Thomas Thomas's demand for 600 acres made in 1652 was acknowledged, as seen by patents dated 6 August 1658 in which he was granted tracts of 200 and 400 acres, the first being for 'Dear Bought':[43]

> *Caecilius Absolute Lord and Proprietary of the Provinces of Maryland and Avalon Lord Baron of Baltimore To all Persons to whom these Presents shall come Greeting in Our Lord God Everlasting. Know you that Wee for and in Consideration that Thomas Thomas hath Transported Thomas and Elinor Paterson into this Our Province in the Year of Our Lord 1651 here to inhabitt...Do hereby Grant to the said Thomas Thomas All that Parcell of Land lying on the North side of Putuxent River upon the East side of St. Leonard's Creek bounding on the West with the said Creek On the South with a Cove of the said Creek called Vatche's* [Veitches] *Cove On the North with a Branch called Thomas Branch On the East with a line drawn South from a marked Oak standing near a Marsh at the head of Thomas Branch for the length of two hundred and twenty Perches unto a Valley in Vatches Cove Containing two hundred Acres more or less. Together with all Proffits Rights and Benefitts thereunto belonging (Royall Mines Excepted) To have and to hold the same unto him the said Thomas Thomas his Heirs and Assignes for Ever To be holden of Us and Our Heirs as of Our Mannor of St. Maries in Free and Common Soccage by Fealty only for all Services Yielding and Paying therefore Yearly unto Us and Our Heirs at Our Receipt of St. Marie's at the two most Usuall Feast in the Year Viz: at the Feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary and at the Feast of St. Michael the Arch-Angel by Even and equall portions the Rent of four Shillings Sterling in Silver or Gold or the full Value thereof in such Commodities as We and Our Heirs or such Officer or Officers appointed by us or our Heirs from time to time to Collect and Receive the same shall accept in Discharge thereof at the choice of Us and Our Heirs or such Officer or Officers as aforesaid Given at St. Maries under Our Great Seal of Our said Province of Maryland the Sixth Day of August in the 27th Year of our Dominion over the said Province of Maryland in the Year of Our Lord God 1658. Wittness Our Trusty and Well beloved Josias Fendall Esqr. Our Lieutenant of Our said Province.*

Endors. Intrat. in Recordo *Josias Fendall*
Phillip Calvert Secret.
This Grant is according to Certificate
and Survey by me made
Robert Clark Surveyor

The second grant was issued for having transported himself, his wife, his son, and his servant Mathew Smith and appears to have been in St. Mary's County:[44]

> *...in Consideration that Thomas Thomas hath Transported himself Elizabeth His Wife James his Son and Mathew Smith his Servant into this Our Province here to Inhabitt... Do hereby Grant to the said Thomas Thomas All that Tract of Land lying on the South side of Putuxent River near and upon a Creek called Shooley Creek on the North side of the same Creek beginning at a Marked Pockicory under the Hill for the length of One hundred and twenty Perches unto a Marked Oak by a Creek called the Indian Creek. On the North with the said Creek On the West* [East] *with the said River. On the South with the said Shooley Creek Containing four hundred Acres more or less....Paying therefore Yearly...the Rent of Eight Shillings Sterling in Silver or Gold...Given at St. Maries under Our Great Seal of Our said Province of Maryland the Sixth Day of August...1658....*

This last tract may be the property referred to earlier in a conflict with Robert Brooke, Esq. The Provincial Council was petitioned by him 23 March 1652 to pronounce null and void claims to 400 acres each of land surveyed for William Stevens and Thomas Thomas because, according to Brooke, "two Necks" of the land on the south side of the Patuxent River were surveyed without the proper warrants. Stating the land had been promised him by the governor, Brooke identified the land claimed by Stevens as adjoining John Ashcombe's property and the 400 acres claimed by Thomas as bordering on that of Stevens.[45] The land owned by Ashcombe adjoined Brooke's 'De La Brooke Manor.'[46]

A map of St. Mary's County tracts shows 'De La Brooke Manor' bounded on the north by 'West Ashcombe,' which is located about two miles south of Indian Creek, the boundary between the counties of Charles and St. Mary's.[47] Just north of 'West Ashcombe' can be seen two distinct necks of land protruding from the west side of the Patuxent River, the northernmost one bounded on the north by Indian Creek.

The Thomas Book states there was a surveyor's warrant to lay out for Thomas Thomas the "Broad Neck" on the Patuxent River—approximately 50 acres—on 15 July 1651,[48] and Katherine Scarborough's *Homes of the Cavaliers* states he is said to have owned land called 'Broad Neck.'[49] This may have been the property claimed by Thomas and Stevens, of which "two Necks" were contested by Robert Brooke.

Brooke had arrived in Maryland in 1650 with his family of twelve, twenty-eight servants and his foxhounds, where a large plantation to be called Charles County had been prepared for him. He was to serve as "commander" of the county but was discharged by Lord Baltimore in 1653 when he sided with the Puritans.[50] The article "First Grants on the Patapsco" states the surveyor-general declared Thomas Thomas to have rightfully held a warrant for the property contested by Brooke and the case was dropped.[40] At any rate Brooke no longer had claim to the land after his discharge.

One source claims a plantation of 2,490 acres in Resurrection Hundred called 'Indian Creek' was owned by Thomas Thomas,[51] but no record of a grant of such acreage nor reference to a tract of that name has been found in Maryland records. In 1664 Thomas Trueman had a large tract by that name surveyed on Indian Creek in Resurrection Hundred; his name may have been confused with that of Thomas Thomas. Trueman's property apparently adjoined that owned by Thomas, for the land record states he acquired land in Calvert County, "corner of the land formerly granted to Thomas Thomas."[52]

Anne Johnson, the widow of Capt. Peter Johnson of Patuxent, made her will 27 May 1656, naming "Thomas Thomas of Leonard's Creek" and Michael Brooke as the overseers,[53] and on 23 September 1656 Thomas Thomas was appointed by the Court of Maryland held at Patuxent to be the appraiser of the property.[54]

At a meeting of the Court held on about 26 January 1656/7, Thomas Thomas was one of six jurymen—he was one of the two designated as "Mr."—in a dispute between David Farrera and Henry Hooper.[55]

On 21 March 1656/7, "by reason of the Death and absence of divers commissioners of the Provincial Court, The Court...doth therefore order that Capt Philip Morgan, Mr William Evers [Ewens], Mr Thomas Thomas, Lieutent Philip Thomas, Mr Samuell Vethers [Withers], Lietent Richard Woolman be Commissioners for the Provincial Court...."[56] (Philip Thomas, who immi-grated from Wales in 1651 with his wife Sarah and sons Caleb and Philip and was the ancestor of Lawrence Buckley Thomas who wrote *The Thomas Book* in 1896, was a descendant of Sir Rhys ap Thomas of Carew Castle in Pembrokeshire, Wales.[57] No relationship has been found between Philip Thomas and Thomas Thomas.)

The complete list of parliamentary commissioners appointed during the period July 1654 to March 1657 to govern Maryland under Oliver Cromwell included:[58]

> Richard Bennett, Edmund Curtis, William Claiborne, William Stone, Capt. William Fuller, Richard Preston, William Durand, Edward Lloyd, John Smith, Leonard Strong, John Lawson, John Hatch, Richard Wells, Richard Ewen, Sampson Waring, William Parker, William Parrott, Capt. Robert Sly, Thomas Meeres, Thomas Marah, Woodman Stockley, Michael Brooke, Robert Pott, John Potts, Philip Morgan, William Ewens, Thomas Thomas, Philip Thomas, Samuel Withers, Richard Woolman, Richard Ingle, and Nehemiah Blakistone.

Since Ewen, Withers, and Thomas were three of the eight pioneer grantees on the Patapsco in present-day Baltimore County,[59] and since Thomas Thomas of Patuxent was designated as "Mr. Thomas Thomas" in early 1657, it appears likely it was "Mr Thomas Thomas" of Patuxent who was the commissioner.

In the court proceedings of 15 May 1657, Thomas Thomas was involved in the trial of his runaway servant John Robinson, the case being continued on 16 June 1657 at which time Thomas was recorded as one of the commissioners of the Provincial Court.[60] Records show his attendance as a parliamentary commissioner at eleven meetings of this court from 25 July 1657 through 16 February 1657/8.[61]

The years prior to 1658 were a troubled time in the province. Within a year after the founding of St. Mary's, a general assembly had been held and in February 1635 the work of colonial legis-lation had begun. William Clayborne / Claiborne defied Lord Baltimore's proprietary government on Kent Island and a bloody fight in the year 1637 saw him defeated by Leonard Calvert's forces. A representative government was then established in 1639, but in 1644 Clayborne returned and overthrew Calvert. For over a year the colony was run by rebels until Calvert returned, defeated the insurgents, and restored his authority in 1646. Meanwhile in England, King Charles' tyranny had driven the people to rebellion, resulting in the abolition of the monarchy in 1649, with Oliver Cromwell then made lord protector. The acts of 1649 gave complete religious freedom to Mary-land, and in 1650 an upper and lower house of government was formed. The following year found parliamentary commissioners, one of whom was Clayborne, sent to the colonies, declaring Lord Baltimore's government void. But Capt. William Stone, proprietary governor, refused to give up his powers, whereupon Clayborne then drove him out of office and appointed ten parliamentary commissioners to govern in 1654. In the meantime the Protestants were gaining strength, and at an assembly held at Patuxent in October 1654 they acknowledged the supremacy of Cromwell and revoked the Catholics' right to vote. Civil war ensued, in which the Catholics were defeated and the entire province was then controlled by the Puritans. A Catholic rebellion led by Capt. Josias Fendall in 1656 resulted in two years of divided government—with the Catholics in control at St. Mary's and the Protestants at St. Leonard's—until a compromise in 1658 made Fendall governor in return for the acts of the Prostestant assemblies being declared valid. Cromwell died in 1658 and in March 1660 the rights of Lord Baltimore were annulled, but that year when the monarchy was restored in England, the Baltimores were once again

recognized and the Calverts proceeded to govern Maryland over a relatively peaceful period in the province.

Thomas Thomas is found in the records of the court for 25 March 1658 as owing 91 pounds of tobacco in an account "Remayning in the hands of Zachary Wade in Maryland," and his name also appears in an account with Henry Penny.[62]

In the year 1656 William Batten was arrested in a suit for debt, and he had also been fined for "selling wine and strong drink without a license."[63] The following deposition made 29 April 1658 indicates Batten continued to dispense liquor, and also gives the approximate year of birth, 1624, for Thomas Thomas:

> *Thomas Thomas lyving att St Leonards Aged 34 yeares or thereabouts examined 29 Aprill, Sayth uppon Oath, That Cornelius Johnson had from Willm Batten, uppon his this Deponts account, some quanty of strong drinke, but what quanty he cannot say, And that for the strong drinke Henry Thickpenny satisfied him this Depont out of wages dew from the Depont to the sd Henry, & this is all he can say in this matter.*[64]

At a court session of 23 April 1659, John Day, a defendant, stated "he profered him Mr Tho. Thomas to be his Bayle."[65] Thomas Thomas served on an inquest on the date 7 April 1661, and the last reference found for him while alive was 9 October 1661: "And whereas there was a bill for foure hundred Eighty six pounds of Thomas Thomas deliuered [delivered] to the said Belcher."[66]

The date of death of Thomas Thomas is unknown, and no will has been found for him. How-ever, it is known he was deceased by 5 June 1667 (at which time he would have been only about 43 years old):

> *John Webb being summoned to this Court for Orphants to give in an Accompt of the Estate of Thomas Thomas that distribucon thereof may be made to the orphans of the* [said] *Thomas...Ordered that the said John Webb doe give an accompt of the said Estate to the County Court of Calvert....*[67]

John Webb, mariner, had received a ten-year lease to 50 acres of land in 1627.[68] This was at Accomacke in Virginia, where James Knott was then living. Just as Knott and Thomas Thomas, Webb also immigrated to Maryland in 1651 and settled near the Patuxent River. In 1667 he had 40 acres on the east side of St. Leonard's Creek surveyed,[69] which was in the vicinity of Thomas Thomas's 'Dear Bought,' and in 1673 he was a witness to the marriage of Elizabeth Thomas to William Sharpe.[26] Webb's will written in 1678 in Talbot County left personalty to Robert Day, Solomon Thomas, and "Eliza, wife of William Sharp," with Sharpe named executor.[70] Solomon Thomas and Elizabeth Sharpe were the son and daughter of Thomas Thomas, and Robert Day was very likely the son of John Day, who had a survey for 200 acres on the east side of the Patuxent in 1653[71] and who had asked Thomas Thomas to go his bail in 1659. The relationship, if any, of John Webb and John Day to the Thomas family is not known. Possibly one of them may have married the Elizabeth Thomas who was transported to America with Thomas Thomas in 1637.

"Thomas Todd, Gentleman," in June of 1669 made a deed to Richard Thurrell, a planter of Baltimore County, of 50 acres on the south side of the Back River originally laid out for Thomas Thomas and William Batten.[72] *Real Stories from Baltimore County History* relates an account of Thomas Todd of Virginia in 1664 buying 1,700 acres on North Point from Thomas and Batten and building a home there, 'Todd's Inheritance,' which was burned by the British in 1814. The deed to this property was supposedly the first to be recorded in Baltimore County and was placed on exhibit at the courthouse in 1917.[73] The search for this deed today has been futile, and a record of a quantity of land of this size patented to Thomas and Batten has not been found. The sale of the 50 acres of land by Todd to Richard Thurrell in 1669 does indicate he did purchase some land from Thomas and Batten, however.

On 31 January 1679/80,

> *...Solomon Thomas Sonn and Heir to Thomas Thomas of Calvert Planter...sold... unto Charles Gorsuch of Talbot County...all my right title and interest of a part or parcell of Land formerly taken*

up between Thomas Thomas...& William Batten...it being taken upp for Eleven hundred acres of Land more or less...on the West side of Chesepeake Bay & on the North Side of Potapsco River....[74]

This was the 'Old Roade' tract at North Point. Gorsuch was the brother of Ann Gorsuch who married Thomas Todd.

A few days later—on 9 February 1679/80—Walter Dickinson of Talbot County also sold to Gorsuch his share of the same property.[74] Both he and Solomon Thomas appointed their "loving friend" Miles Gibson or James Phillips as their attorney in these transactions. It is clear Solomon Thomas inherited a part of the 'Old Roade' property, but how Dickinson came into possession of his share is unknown. If by purchase, no deed has been found, although deeds for this time period in Baltimore County have been misfiled and /or lost. When Thomas Thomas's daughter married William Sharpe in Talbot County in 1673, one of the witnesses was "Sarah Dickason"—wife of Walter? And after Solomon Thomas died, his widow married a John Dickenson.

On 2 June 1685, Charles Gorsuch in turn, with the consent of his wife Sarah, conveyed 120 acres on the east side of the Patapsco River to Robert Durman, being part of 1,100 acres formerly laid out for Thomas and Batten.[75]

Solomon Thomas had a 50-acre tract called 'Vulcan Lott' surveyed in 1669, adjoining his father's 'Dear Bought'[76] (see Appendix D). Both of these tracts came into the possession of the Rawlings family and were held for more than a century before passing to the Sedwick family, and then in 1903 became the property of William Gantt.[77] The property was still being referred to in the 1903 deed as "Bulton's Lane and Solomon Thomas." W. Cary Anderson describes his visit to the area in 1993 in this manner:[78]

> On a 1943 map of the area, there appeared to be nine houses on the property that had been Thomas Thomas's 'Dear Bought,' but there were no homes on what had been Solomon Thomas's 'Vulcan Lott.' However, this compiler visited the site in the summer of 1993. There are several more houses there now. Several are quite lovely and spacious and command a marvelous view of the creek and coves. St. Leonard's Creek is quite wide at this point and resembles a river more that a creek.
>
> To reach 'Dear Bought' take Highways 2 and 4 south in Calvert County. At Lusby turn right on 266, also known as Sollers Road. At McQueen Road turn right and go north a short distance. (A quarter mile further on 266 is St. John's Church on the right.) Breeden Road branches left off McQueen Road. After a bit less than a quarter of a mile on either road, the eastern boundary of 'Dear Bought' is reached. Continue on Breeden Road, which basically intersects the southern half of 'Dear Bought,' and at the end of the road, Patuxent River and Veitche's Cove can be seen. Veitche's Cove today is called Grapevine Cove. The northern boundary is now Rollins Cove, which was probably named for the Rawlings/Rawlins family who owned 'Dear Bought' in the 1700s.
>
> It is recommended that anyone visiting the area should also drive on down the road to the river. On the right hand side of the road a distinct, small hill can be seen. This may be the hill referred to in the patent to Solomon Thomas.

Children[79] of Thomas Thomas and Elizabeth Knott:

i. JAMES THOMAS, b. by 1651 in Virginia (see following).

83 ? ii. SARAH THOMAS

84 iii. ELIZABETH THOMAS

85 iv. SOLOMON THOMAS, b. after 16 Feb. 1655/6.

? v. _____ THOMAS, m. John Boram. His will dated 25 Nov. 1696 in Talbot Co., Md., suggests a connection to Solomon Thomas and Elizabeth (Thomas) Sharpe. Alhough it mentions no rela-tives, personalty was left to "Thomas, son of Solomon Thomas," the Quakers and others, with William Sharpe (the husband of Elizabeth Thomas) named as executor and residuary legatee.[80]

2. JAMES THOMAS, the first of the children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Knott) Thomas, was

undoubtedly named for his grandfather James Knott, as it was the custom of the time to name the firstborn child after a grandparent. He was born by August 1651, when Thomas Thomas trans-ported from Virginia into Maryland himself, his wife Elizabeth, his son James, and his servants.[1]

The wife of James Thomas is named "Teretia" in his will and "Teresa" in a deed in 1719.

James Thomas owned 300 acres of land in Calvert County, Maryland,[2] in the area that would become a part of Charles County in 1695. Called 'The Ware' or 'Ware,' it would be divided and passed down in the Thomas family for several future generations. Originally patented by Richard Marsham, 'The Ware' was granted to him on 3 February 1681 and surveyed 4 May 1681.[3] It was located on the west side of the Patuxent River "in the woods & beginning at a marked Black Oak at the head of a small Branch of Stanleys Creek and was on Devil's Nest..." (see Appendix E). Although for the last hundred years genealogies have been stating James Thomas received 'Ware' from his father, no records exist showing this; it is possible he obtained it from Marsham, who may have been his father-in-law. The deed was possibly among those lost in the fire at the Calvert County courthouse. Also destroyed there were any records of the activities of James Thomas in that county, so that only during his six years in Charles County are there documents to examine.

James Thomas served on a jury in Charles County when the county court met 13 June 1700.[4] Just before the court met two months later—13 August—he was involved in a lawsuit:[5]

> *James Thomas late of Charles County planter otherwise called James Thomas of Calvert County was summoned to answer unto Thomas Tasker, Peter Paggon and Company of London merchants of a plea that he render unto them the just sum of twelve hundred twenty two pounds of good sound bright tobacco and cask...their attorney saith that whereas the said James Thomas the second day of April...1695 at Calvert County...by his certain bill obligatory...did bind himself...to pay...twelve hundred twenty and two pounds of good sound bright tobacco and cask...due to be paid upon the tenth day of October next...which the said James Thomas...denied and still doth deny to the damage of them....*
>
> *And the said James Thomas in his proper person cometh and defendeth the force and injury ...and saith that he cannot gainsay the action of the said Thomas Tasker Peter Paggon and Company nor but that the said bill obligatory is his...that he hath already paid most part of this debt aforesaid and for proof thereof he produces the following receipt which was... approved of a sufficient discharge for so much of the aforesaid debt the said James Thomas conferring judgement to the remainder....*
>
> *April 20th 1695*
>
> *Received of James Thomas two hogshead of tobacco containing one thousand twenty one pounds. I say received for the use of Mr. Tho. Tasker*
>
> *John Smith*
>
> *Therefore it is considered that the said Thomas Tasker Peter Paggon and Company recover against the said James Thomas the sum of two hundred and one pounds of Tobacco the remaining part of the twelve hundred twenty two pounds...damages...two hundred fifty nine pounds of tobacco...for their costs and charges....*

The will of James Thomas, naming his wife as sole executrix, was written 7 June 1701 and proved 29 November 1701:[2]

> *In the Name of God Amen I James Thomas of Charles County in the Province of Maryland Planter being well in body and of a good and Sound disposing mind and memory praised be God for the Same but Calling to mind and thinking upon the mortality of this present world and being certain that all men are born once to dye and that there is nothing Soe uncertaine as the time I doe therefore hereby make and Constitute my Last will and Testament in Manner and forme following first and principally I give and recomend my Soul into the hands of almighty God hoping that by the bitter death and passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ to Inherit Everlasting life and my body I Comitt to the Earth to be*

decently buried att the discression of my Executrx herein after named and as touching Such goods as it hath pleased almighty God to bless me withall I dispose thereof as followeth viz.

Impris I give devise and bequeath all and Singular my goods Chattells rights and Creditts whatsoever in whose hands Custody or possession Soever they are now or at any time hereafter Shall be found unto my dearly and well beloved wife Teretia Thomas together also with her rights and thirds of Dower into all and every my Messuages Land and premisses without any Molestaton or Interruption of and from any person or persons whatsoever Item I give devise and bequeath all that Tract or parsell of Land Called ware Lying in Calvert County but Since the Divisions of the Counties in Charles County on the West Side of Pattuxent river in the Woods Containing three hundred acres more or less unto my three Children hereafter mentoned (to wit) John and Thomas Thomas my Sons and Anna Mary Thomas Spinster my daughter to be Equally divided between them and the Survivors of them their heirs and assignees forever and that if in Case any of my Said Children Should dye without any Issue then Such Share or part of any or Such of them as Shall Soe dye without any Issue Shall Remain Continue and be to Such of them as Shall have issue and to the heirs of the body of Such issue or Issues Lawfully to be begotten and to none other use intent or purpose whatsoever and my true intent and meaning is that the house and Land wherein I now live upon Shall be given and disposed of to my Eldest Son John Thomas after his mother's decease towards his Share or part as aforesaid Item I doe hereby Constitute appoint and ordaine my dearly and well beloved Teretia Thomas Sole Executrx of this my Last will and Testamt. revoaking all others heretofore by me made ratifying this and none other to be my Last will and Testament In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal this Seventh day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and one

Signed Sealed and delivered
in the presence of
Mary x Coleman's mark
Thomas Coleman
E Turbervile

The mark of
James x Thomas [seal]

Following is the inventory:[6]

A true and perfect Inventory of all and Singular the goods and chattles which were of James Thomas late of Charles County deceased appraised in money and Certifyed under our hands and seals...this 26th day of April...1702

	£	s	p
to wearing apparell being or[di]*nary*	*1*	*0*	*0*
to one Cow and Calfe	*2*	*0*	*0*
to one horse	*1*	*0*	*0*
to two heiffers and one Calfe	*2*	*0*	*0*
to one hand mill	*1*	*5*	*0*
to 3 Iron potts two Chisels two pails two sifters one smothing Iron one grater & Candlestick	*1*	*5*	*6*
to one flock bedd & ordinary furniture) *to 2 cattails bedds)*	*0*	*10*	*0*
to 1 pair of Stillyards 1 pair of Seales & weights) *to 1 bell mettle Skillet)* *to 2 tin pans and two bowls)*	*0*	*5*	*0*
to a spining wheale) *to a Small looking glass)* *to 3 old Chears)* *to 2 mackle hayes)*	*0*	*4*	*0*

to 4 Reaping hooks)		*0 4 0*
to 1 small pewter Dish)		
		9 3 6
to the Croppe of Tobacco being Eight hoghead [hogsheads: barrels]		*16 13 11*
weight to be given		*25 16 10*

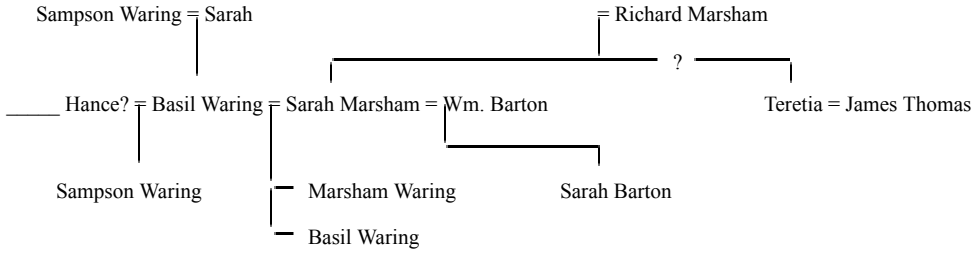
We the Subscriber have appraised the above said goods & Chattles of James Thomas Decd...this 26th day of Aprill 1702

John Smith
Thomas Coleman

Teretia Thomas, widow of James Thomas, is listed on the 1707 Rent Rolls for "Mattaphony Hundred" in possession of 'The Ware,' described as "a 300-acre tract surveyed 4 May 1681 for Rd Marsham on the west side of the Patuxent River at a black oak at the head of a small branch of Stanley Creek."[7] As "Wido Thomas," she was also in possession of 213 acres of 'Barton's Hope' in 1707,[8] which had been willed by William Barton to his daughter Sarah:

> William Barton of Prince Georges County, Maryland, in his will made 19 April 1703, left Thomas Gant 100 acres of 'Barton's Hope,' with the residue going to Sarah, Barton's daughter. In the will are also named "son-in-law Marsham Waring" and "son-in-law Basil Waring," the sons of Barton's wife Sarah by her first husband Basil Waring (who was then a widower with a son Sampson).[9] Sarah was a daughter of Richard Marsham.
>
> In 1663 Sampson Waring of Calvert County made out his will, naming wife Sarah and son "Bassill."[10] Basil Waring of Calvert County, in a will written in 1688, named his wife Sarah and sons "Samson, Marshall [Marsham] and Basil," with his wife to be the joint executrix with her father "Richard Marshall [Marsham]" in behalf of sons Marsham and Basil, and "father John Hance" in behalf of son Sampson.[11]
>
> Marsham Waring and Basil Waring were named as grandsons of Richard Marsham in his will in 1713 in Prince Georges County.[12] Richard Marsham received 'The Ware' in 1681, which was owned by James Thomas when he died in 1701.

The fact that Teretia Thomas was in ownership of 'Barton's Hope' suggests a relationship to Richard Marsham, for it was Marsham's granddaughter Sarah Barton who received a part of the tract from her father. It is thus possible that Teretia Thomas was guardian for Sarah Barton, (who was perhaps her niece?), although there is no mention in Marsham's will of a daughter Teretia or Teresa.



Teretia Thomas may have married second Philip Tattershall, who died by 20 Dec. 1711, at which time she gave bond as administratrix of his estate in Charles County.[13] The 1707 Rent Roll shows "Philip Tattersell" in the possession of 50 acres of 'Ridgly.' "Thos Padgett by ye name of Ridgly" had 150 acres and "Jos: Green" had 200 acres of 'Ridgly,' "surveyed 20th Ap 1652, for Thos Hatton on ye Wt side Patuxent River,...this land was escheated & granted in 1695 to Thos Padgett & Jos: Green."[14]

It appears that Francis Ibbetson may possibly have been the third husband of Teretia. James Nailor and Thomas Coleman inventoried the estate of Francis Ibbetson, valued at £15.2.7, on 7 October 1718 in Charles County, with Marsham Waring stating that as one of the living kindred he was satisfied with the appraisement.[15] Marsham Waring being kin to Ibbetson further supports a relationship of Teretia to the

Marsham family.

"Teresa Ibbettson" released her dower rights to 'Ware' to her "son John Thomas" on 30 July 1719:[16]

At the request of John Thomas of Charles County planter the following deed of Gift was Recorded the Twelfth day of November...1719 —

I Teresa Ibbetson of Charles County...Maryland for and in Consideration of the Love goodwill and natural affection which I have and do bare to said my sons John Thomas...have given granted...unto the said John Thomas...all my rights and title and dower that I have to a tract...called Ware lying and being in Charles County...thirtieth day of July...1719.

Signed sealed and delivered *her*
in presence of *Teresa X Ibbetson*
Carter Clarke *mark*
John Adams

The children[17] of James and Teretia Thomas:

86 i. ANNA MARY THOMAS
87 ii. JOHN THOMAS, b. ca. 1682.
iii. THOMAS THOMAS (II), thought to have been b. ca. 1684 (see following).

This period in history was a trying time for Maryland. During 1694–1695, over 25,000 cattle and 62,000 hogs were lost to disease—a heavy blow to the colonists—followed two years later by some type of violent epidemic that caused a great loss of human life in Charles County. Then in 1721, in response to Parliament's complaints of inferior shipments of tobacco to England and in an attempt to raise the price of the crop, the Maryland Assembly passed a bill, the Tobacco Law, that prevented the making of tobacco of poor quality. Any person caught with the product on his premises that contained "Ground Leaves, frost bitten Leaves, trashy Leaves, suckers or otherwise damnified Leaves whatsoever" was required to destroy it before the last day of March 1722 or be subjected to a fine of 1,000 pounds of tobacco.

3. THOMAS THOMAS (II), son of James and Teretia (Marsham?) Thomas, is thought to have been born in Calvert County, Maryland, in about the year 1684, based on his older brother John's birth date of 1682. In order to avoid confusion between members of this family who have the same given name, they are identified here as Thomas Thomas, Thomas Thomas (II), Thomas Thomas (III), etc., although they have not been designated as such in any records.

Thomas Thomas (II) acquired one-third (100 acres) of 'The Ware' from his father,[1] which he would later bequeath in his own will to his wife and son James.[2] His will also names a tract called 'Thomas Fancy' located near 'The Ware,' but no record has been found of how it came into his possession.

On 21 December 1729 Thomas Thomas (II) witnessed the will of George Nailor of Charles County, Maryland.[3] However, on the date of probate of this will—11 June 1734—it is shown that Thomas was at that time deceased. Thus his death occurred between 18 May 1734, the date that he added a codicil to his own will, and 11 June of that year. He would have been in the neighbor-hood of 50 years of age.

His will, made 6 March 1733/4, was proved 22 October 1734 in Charles County, Maryland:[2]

In the name of God Amen the sixth day of March in the Year of our Lord God Seventeen Hundred thirty three I Thomas Thomas of Charles County being sick and weak in body but of sound mind and memory thanks be to God for the same and calling to mind the brevity and uncertainty of this Transitory Life and knowing that it is appointed for all Men once to die do hereby constitute and ordain this my last Will and Testament first and principally I give and Recommend my Soul unto Almighty God who gave it me trusting hoping and firmly believing that by and through the Death and bitter passion of Jesus Christ my Saviour I shall receive full Remission of my Sins and shall rise again at the General Resurrection and Reign forever with him in his Glory and my body I commit to the

Earth to be Decently buried at the Discretion of my Execx. hereafter named and as for such Wordly Goods as it hath pleased Almighty God to bless me with I give bequeath and dispose of in manner and form following (Vizt.) —

Imprs. I will that all my Just Debts be honestly paid. —

Item I give and bequeath to my eldest Son James Thomas part of my Dividend of a Tract of Land called Ware being butted and bounded as follows (Vizt.) beginning at a Spanish Oak being the second boundary of the said Tract and runing thence up the branch North North West to the Mouth of a small branch called the Cornfield Branch thence up the said small branch to a poplar marked with three Notches thence with a straight line supposed to be Easterly to a Red Oak Sapling with Six Notches thence to the Spring where John Davis lately lived thence to the first named Spanish Oak whatever quantity is contained within the said bounds to be enjoyed by the said James and Heirs forever my Wife being Debarred no priviledge of the same so long as she remains my Widow —

Item I give and bequeath to my said Son James my Gun —

Item I give and bequeath to my Son Thomas all that Tract of Land called Thomas's fancy to him and his Heirs forever my wife not to be debarred any priviledge of the same during her Widowhood

Item I give and bequeath to my said Son Thomas a Horse called Indian and my Saddle and a Cow and Calf and a Violin —

Item I give the Produce of the Orchard on the Tobacco House Hill to my two Sons James and Thomas for the first five years after the Decease of my Wife and no longer —

Item I give and bequeath to my well beloved Wife Elizabeth all the remainder of my Dividend of the Tract of Land called Ware for and during her Natural Life and after her Decease I give and bequeath the same to my Son William & his heirs forever

Item I give and bequeath to my Son William one Cow and Calf and one feather bed Rug and blankets and Boulster —

Item My will and desire is that my well beloved Wife Elizabeth shall have the use of all my Goods and Chattles of what nature or kind soever not before bequeathed for & during her Natural Life and after her decease to be equally divided amongst my four Daughters namely Elizabeth Sophia Teresa Sophania and the Child that my Wife is now big with if please God it comes alive into the World and lives and if any of them die to be equally divided among the Survivers of them and of this my last Will and Testament I do hereby constitute appoint and ordain my beloved Wife Elizabeth my Sole Executrix hereby Revoking all other Wills heretofore by me made Ratifying and Confirming this and none other to be my last Will and Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the day and year above written —

Signed Sealed Published pronounced & declared
by Thomas Thomas as his last Will & Testament *Thomas Thomas* [seal]
In the presence of
James Kidwell
Thomas Collis
Thomas Coleman Junr.

To all Men to whom this present writing shall come...by this Codicil....that if should please God that if one or either of my three Sons should die without an Heir then my will is that in such case that what part of Land did by Will belong to the Deceased or Deceaseds may equally divided betwixt the Surviver or Survivers and if should please God that all my three Sons should die without Heirs then my will is that all the Land bequeathed as aforesaid may be equally Divided between my five Daughters....I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 18th day of May 1734

Thomas Coleman, Jr., signing the will was very likely a son of Thomas and Mary Coleman who witnessed the will of James Thomas in 1701. The two James Kidwells who signed the codi-cil were the

husband and son of Anna Mary, sister of Thomas Thomas (II).

Inventory of the estate was taken 19 November 1734:[4]

An Inventory of the Goods and Chattels of Thomas Thomas late of Charles County deceased...appraised by John Adams & Thomas Coleman November the 19 1734....—

To his Wearing Apparel	*£ 9.10.00*
To 1 old Negro Woman	*21.00.00*
To 1 old Horse	*2.10.00*
To 1 Do [Ditto]	*3.00.00*
To 1 Young Mare	*1.10.00*
To 1 Horse & 1 Mare above 20 years old	*1.00.00*
To 3 Cows and Calves 1.75	*5.05.00*
To 4 Cows a 30s Each	*6.00.00*
To 4 Steers & 2 Heifers upwards of 2 years old 1/6s	*5.06.00*
To 4 small Do upwards of a year old s/ 8	*1.12.00*
To 4 Sows a 5s	*1.00.00*
To 6 young Barrows a/8	*2.08.00*
To 7 Shoats a 6s	*2.02.00*
To 1 Small Boar & 7 Shoats a 2/6	*0.17.06*
To an old feather Bed and furniture	*3.10.00*
To 2 Small Do a 30s Each	*3.00.00*
To 1 Smal oval Table	*0.03.00*
To 6 old Leather Chairs a 2/6	*0.15.00*
To 4 Rusn Chaina a 2/6	*0.06.08*
To 1 Handmill	*1.08.00*
To 1 Chest	*0.08.00*
To 4 old Chest a 3	*0.12.00*
To a pail and piggin	*0.04.00*
lot Hair Sifter	*0.01.00*
To 2 Earthen pans	*0.01.00*
To 1 Spinning Wheel	*8.06.00*
To 20 Barrels of Indian Corn a 7s	*7.00.00*
To 1 Small grindstone	*0.01.00*
To an old violin	*0.06.00*
To 1 old mans Sadle	*0.10.00*
To 1 Womans Do	*0.10.00*
To 1 Smal Side and Leather	*0.03.00*
To 1 Hone and an old Razor	*0.01.04*
To An Earthen Gallon Jugg	*0.01.06*
To 1 Bible	*0.06.00*
To a smal hand of old Beeks	*0.02.06*
To 1 old Search	*0.09.06*
To 15 pott Iron a 2c	*0.02.06*
To 8 yds Stuff a 1/6	*0.12.00*
To 1 Earth plate and 10 Smal Muggs	*0.01.06*
To 1 Flint Running Glass	*0.01.00*
To 10 old Esjder Castn a 3s Each	*1.10.00*
To a pack of playing Cards	*0.00.06*

To old Horse Harness	*0.02.06*
To 1 Smal Bell Mettal Skellet	*0.04.00*
To 26 ls [pounds] *old pewter a/8*	*0.17.04*
To 211 ls pott Iron a 3	*2.12.09*
To 5 gr pott Iron u 12ls u l	*0.04.00*
To 1 pr Small Tongs	*0.01.03*
To 3 pr Knitting Needles	*0.00.06*
To 12 ls of Woole a 8	*0.08.00*
To 1 Small fowling piece	*0.10.00*
To about 11 1/2 Bushell of Salt	*0.10.00*
To 1 old Chafin Dish	*0.01.00*
To 1 Curry Comb	*0.00.09*
To 1 Horse Bell	*0.05.00*
To a small parcel of Carpenters & Coopers Tools	*0.10.00*
To 2 old knives & forks	*0.00.06*
To 1 old Fluke [barbed-headed tool]	*0.01.00*
To 39 ls old Iron a 9p	*0.03.03*
To old broad Iron a 1	*0.02.00*
To 1 haro Ditto	*0.00.06*
To a small parcel of old Lumber	*0.01.00*
Pat: Sim Creditor————John Adams [seal] *Tho Coleman* [seal]	*85.17.04*
no other known Cr—James Thomas Thomas Thomas Kin————————————	

The account of Elizabeth Thomas, executor of the estate, was presented 22 October 1735.[5] In addition to the £ 85.17.4 from the inventory, other sums were collected from debtors (the largest being 5,473 pounds of tobacco: £ 33.19.7 1/2). She reported the following expenses: £ 3.10.0 for the funeral; £ 0.7.4 to Thomas Coleman for the appraisal of the property; £1.5.0 to Patrick Sim, owed by the deceased; plus £ 2.0.0 to herself for stripping and packing the crop of tobacco. Also, pay-ments totaling 2,677 pounds of tobacco were made to Basil Waring, William Middleton, the Hon. Benjamin Tasker, Samuel Hanso, Owen Ellis, Patrick Sim, and Daniel Dalany, Esq., which left a balance of £ 99.6.9 3/4.

Elizabeth Carter (No. 2 in the Carter chapter) was the wife of Thomas Thomas (II) and was a daughter of William Carter and Sophania Tattershall. In his will, William Carter mentions "my daughter Elizabeth Thomas the wife of the late Thomas Thomas...."[6] Sophania, the daughter of Elizabeth, was undoubtedly named for her grandmother.

An indenture was recorded 20 April 1745 by Maj. John Thomas, brother of Thomas Thomas (II), which had been made 11 March 1744/5 between him on the one part and Elizabeth (Carter) Thomas and her sons James and William, and his sister Anna Mary Kidwell on the other part, in which they conveyed to him part of the share of 'Ware' inherited by Anna Mary, and part of the share acquired by Thomas Thomas (II), a total of 27 acres.[7] Elizabeth and her sons were then left with 87 acres of 'Ware' and Anna Mary with 86.

The children of Thomas Thomas (II) and Elizabeth Carter apparently had no children of their own at the time their father added the codicil to his will in 1734, reflecting his concern they might die without heirs. They were:[8]

94 i. JAMES THOMAS, named as the eldest son in his father's will.

ii. THOMAS THOMAS (III) (see following).

95 iii. WILLIAM THOMAS

iv. ELIZABETH THOMAS. A marriage was recorded for an Elizabeth Thomas & Benjamin Green in 1754 in

Charles Co., Md.[9]

v. SOPHIA THOMAS

vi. TERESA THOMAS

vii. SOPHANIA THOMAS

viii. _____ THOMAS (a dau.), the unborn child mentioned in the will of her father, b. after 6 Mar. 1733/4 (date of the will) and prior to 18 May 1734 (date of his codicil, which states he then had five daughters).

96 ? ix. JESSE THOMAS, b. in late 1734[10] or early 1735 after his father had died.

4. THOMAS THOMAS (III), son of Thomas Thomas (II) and Elizabeth Carter, inherited from his father in 1734 the tract of land in Charles County, Maryland, called 'Thomas Fancy.'[1] In 1737 he apparently decided to have the property patented in his own name, because a certificate and patent for 'Thomas Fancy,' 20 acres, was issued that year in the name of Thomas Thomas.[2]

His father's will carried the following stipulation concerning the property: "...my wife not to be debarred any priviledge of the same during her Widowhood."[1] Elizabeth Thomas in 1753 was on Rent Roll records in possession of 'Thomas Fancy,' a 20-acre tract that was surveyed 31 May 1731 for Thomas Thomas, and 'Thomas Fancy,' patented 12 November 1737 for 20 acres, was still in her possession in 1761.[3] A later deed gives its location as "between a tract of land called the Ware and the land of William Samuel Wails and land of Samuel Serratt."[4]

There was a Thomas Thomas on a list of Maryland soldiers who served under Capt. Robert Goldsborough in 1748 in the Colonial Wars.[5]

There was also a Thomas Thomas in Prince Georges County, Maryland, by 1760, who lived there the rest of his life, and it would appear Thomas Thomas (III) was that person. Evidence that supports this includes:[6]

a) Thomas Thomas (II) in the codicil to his will in 1734 voices his concern that "if one or either of my three Sons should die without an Heir," which tends to indicate they had not yet fathered any children. Thomas Thomas of Prince Georges County did not have any children until 1735.

b) The grandmother as well as the sister of Thomas Thomas (III) had the name "Sophania." Thomas Thomas of Prince Georges County gave that name to his daughter. He also gave his children the following names that correspond with those in the Thomas family of this chapter: Elizabeth, Mary, William, and James.

c) Edward Darnall's will was witnessed in 1751 in Charles County by a Thomas Thomas, James Thomas, and Thomas North. But when the will was proved 4 May 1754, Thomas Thomas did not appear as one of the subscribing witnesses.[7] No disposal of his estate by administration or will has been found in Charles County, nor an inventory for a person of that name, which indicates he was no longer in that county.

d) No other person by the name of Thomas Thomas has been found in Maryland records of the correct age to begin having children by 1735 who has not been clearly identified as to parentage except Thomas Thomas (III), the son of Thomas Thomas (II). In fact, there is a dearth of persons of that name in the records in this time period.

e) Since it appeared his mother was going to live to a ripe old age and remain on 'Thomas Fancy' indefinitely, Thomas Thomas (III) may have wanted to be in charge of his own property. And since there was little if any unpatented land remaining in Charles County then, he would have sought land elsewhere. (Eventually, 'Thomas Fancy' came into the ownership of his brother William, although no record of the transaction has been found.)

f) James Kidwell, Jr., his first cousin (son of his aunt Anna Mary Kidwell), also moved to Prince Georges County, apparently at about the same time, as seen from a deed made in 1758 naming him

as a planter of that county, in which he sold land he owned in Charles County.[8]

g) All persons named in the will of Thomas Thomas of Prince Georges County, Maryland, are referred to as "my son" or "my daughters" except Jesse Thomas, who is referred to as "Likewise Jesse Thomas." And although a pigskin-bound record book begun by Thomas Thomas (III) contains the birth dates for all his children, there is none for Jesse Thomas, but an entry made in the same book by Jesse himself in the year 1772 refers to Thomas Thomas (III) as "my father."

Why then the "my father" reference? A logical explanation would be that he was the son of Thomas Thomas (II) of Charles County, born after his father died in 1734, and was raised by his older brother whom he looked upon as a father or who may have adopted him.

Although iron-clad proof has not been established, it is highly probable after putting all the above facts together that Thomas Thomas (III) and Thomas Thomas of Prince Georges County were one and the same person.

He is known to have been in Prince Georges County by 25 December 1760 when a twenty-five-year lease agreement went into effect between Christopher Lowndes, merchant of Bladens-burg, Maryland, and "Thos. Thomas Planter of Prince George County." This was for a 180-acre parcel of land, part of a tract by the name of "Buck Lodge," which Thomas was to have rent-free for two years, after which he was required to pay "700 pound of crop tobacco in cask at Bladens-burgh warehouse" yearly. Thomas agreed to not destroy any timber nor make other than necessary repairs, that he would keep houses and plantation in good and tenantable repair, and in return was allowed to construct whatever buildings were necessary for the use of the plantation. The lease was dated 29 November 1764. A year later, on 26 October 1765, it was rewritten and recorded.[9] (The name still lives on in this vicinity in the present-day subdivision of Buck Lodge, accessible by Buck Lodge Road.)

On 22 August 1761 Thomas Thomas (III) expanded his tobacco-growing pursuits when he purchased an adjoining tract of land. This is seen in an indenture whereby Christopher Lowndes of Prince Georges County, Francis Hatfield (acting for the executors of J. William Hardman, late of Liverpool, England), and William Whaley of Liverpool sold 100 acres to "Thomas Thomas of the same county planter" for 8,000 pounds of tobacco. The property was located on the west side of the Paint Branch of the Eastern Branch (now the Anacostia River) of the Potomac River and was approximately eight miles northeast of present-day downtown Washington, D.C. Called by the name 'Arthur's Stamp' (erroneously written 'After Stamp' in his will[10]), it received its name from Arthur Nelson, the original owner, who had obtained a land grant for it in 1726.[11] The deed was recorded 10 November 1761.[12] (An unpublished monograph that traces the history of this tract from its origin to the present was completed by Robert B. Thomas of San Diego in 1991.)

A "certificate of stray" was recorded 24 April 1765 when Thomas Thomas found a horse and brought it before Christopher Lowndes, who was a justice of the county.[13] Again, on 5 November 1767, he brought before Lowndes a stray black mare.[14]

In an indenture made on 31 August 1772, Thomas Thomas (III) sold 9 3/4 acres of 'Arthur's Stamp' to Andrew Beale for "seven pounds, six shillings and three pence Current money," and his wife Eleanor Thomas "acknowledged her right of dower" to the property.[15]

In October 1772, "Thomas Thomas Senior of Prince George's County" made the following will:[16]

In the name of God amen the [blank] *of October in the Year of our Lord God seventeen hundred seventy Two I Thomas Thomas Senior of Prince Georges County being weak in Body but of sound mind and memory thanks be to God for the same and calling to mind the Uncertainty of this Transitory Life and knowing that it is Appointed for all men once to dye do hereby Constitute and Ordain this my Last Will and Testament. First and Principally I give and Recommend my Soul unto Almighty God who gave it me Trusting hoping and firmly believing that by and through the death and*

bitter Passion of Jesus Christ my Saviour I shall receive full Remission of my sins and shall rise again at the General Resurrection and Reign forever with him in his Glory and my Body I commit to the Earth to be decently Burried at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named And as for such wordly Goods which it hath Pleased Almighty God to bless me with I give bequeath and dispose of in manner and form following vizt.
Imprimis I will that all my Just debts be honestly paid.
Item I give and Bequeath to my beloved son Thomas Thomas All that part or parcel of Land called or known by the name of After Stamp lying situate in Prince Georges County containing ninety acres and one Quarter of Land to him and his heirs for ever.
Item I give and bequeath unto my son William Thomas one negro boy called Watt, One Feather Bed and one Cow and Calf to him and his heirs for ever
Item I give and bequeath unto my son James Thomas one negro Girl called Lill and one Feather Bed and one Cow and Calf to him and his heirs for ever.
Item my will and desire is that my daughters Jane Siscle, Elizabeth Siscle, Mary Siscle and Sophania Maenuse and likewise Jesse Thomas shall have an equal part of all and singular my Goods and Chattles not before bequeathed my wife Eleanor Thomas not being debarred any part thereof for and during her natural life. Likewise my will and desire is that my beloved wife Eleanor Thomas have the use of all my Goods and Chattles of whatsoever nature or kind bequeathed or not bequeathed for and during her natural Life and after her decease to be Bequeathed as aforesaid. And of this my Last Will and Testament I do hereby Constitute Appoint and Ordain my beloved wife Eleanor Thomas and my son Thos. Thomas my sole Executors hereby Revoking all other Wills heretofore by me made Rattifying and Confirming this and none other to be my Last Will and Testament In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal day and year before written.
Signed Sealed Published Pronounced *Thos. Thomas*
declared by Thos. Thomas Senior as his
Last Will and Testament in the presence of
Mary Hoskinson
William Ferguson
George H Hoskinson

The will was proved 5 September 1774, seven months before the Revolutionary War started, and on 10 October 1774 his son Thomas Thomas refused to act as executor and renounced all his rights to the executorship.

Eleanor Thomas, whose maiden name is not known, was listed as 63 years old on the Prince Georges County Census for St. John's and Prince George's parishes taken on 31 August 1776, at which time she was a widow living with her sons William and James.[17]

The 4 x 6-inch, pigskin-bound record book passed down in the family for several generations is currently in the possession of a descendant of Thomas Thomas (V).[18] It covers dates from 1735 to 1808 and was used for recording births, marriages, debts, contracts, and miscellaneous records, with most entries appearing to have been made by Thomas Thomas (IV).

In the book are the birth dates of the children of Thomas Thomas (III) and his wife Eleanor:

110 i. JANE THOMAS, b. 25 Aug. 1735.
ii. THOMAS THOMAS (IV), b. 4 May 1737 (see following).
111 iii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 16 Jan. 1741.
112 iv. MARY THOMAS, b. 1 July 1743.
113 ? v. JOSIAH THOMAS, b. 16 Apr. 1746.
114 vi. SOPHANIA "Fanny" THOMAS, b. 4 May 1751.
115 vii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 26 Dec. 1756.
116 viii. JAMES THOMAS, b. 26 Oct. 1759

5. THOMAS THOMAS (IV), son of Thomas Thomas (III) and his wife Eleanor, was born 4 May 1737,[1] probably in Charles County, Maryland. By 1766 he was married to his wife Ann,[2] whose maiden name is believed to have been Wilson. They were living in St. John's Parish (now called King George's Parish) in Prince Georges County, Maryland, when their older children were born, as seen by the fact that the births of daughters Ann, Eleanor, and Susanna are recorded in the records of St. John's Episcopal Church at Broad Creek.[3] The church is situated in the town of Fort Washington Forest, located approximately thirteen miles south of Washington, D.C.

Although named as executor of his father's will, Thomas Thomas (IV) on 10 October 1774 "refused to act as Exor to the within Will & therefore Renounced all his Right Title & Claim to said Executorship accordingly."[4] The will left him the tract 'Arthur's Stamp' on the Paint Branch in Prince Georges County, and it appears that Thomas then moved his family there.

War between the colonies and England erupted in 1775, resulting in a proclamation issued by the Continental Congress 16 September 1776: "Resolved, that 88 battalions be inlisted as soon as possible, to serve during the present war, and that each state furnish their respective quotas in the following proportions,...Maryland 8 battalions."[5] The following entry, made in the pigskin family record book, appears to have possibly been a will made prior to leaving for military service:

> *My deare Wife pls To devide What Little*[?] *I have Among my Children and you* [illegible] *you will Suit* [?] *me*
> *Thos Thomas*
> *July 10th 1776*

If he did enter the military at that time it would explain why he is not listed on the Provincial Census taken 31 August 1776 in Prince Georges County. Another entry in the record book, made four years later, indicates payment made for a substitute to serve in his place, a common practice for those who were ill, injured, or involved with crops:

> *Recied from Mr. Thos. Thomas Ten pound one Shilling for a Subst. for the New Rigiment this 9 Day of Augt. 1780* *Rezn. Beall*

The name Thomas Thomas is found among soldiers of the Maryland troops on several war records and also on a 100-acre federal bounty land grant issued in 1796 for military service,[6] but it is not possible to determine if any of these pertain to Thomas Thomas (IV).

In Prince Georges County are the names of Basil Macnew, Thomas Thomas, James Thomas, and Alexander Thomas among those who took Oaths of Fidelity and Support to the province of Maryland on 23 February 1778.[7] Had America lost the War of Independence, those subscribers would have faced charges of treason against the king of England.

The war ended in 1783, with Maryland acquiring statehood in 1788. On the 1790 Census for Prince Georges County, the household of a Thomas Thomas was tabulated in this manner: two free white males aged 16 and over, four free white males under age 16, six free white females, and no slaves.[8] These figures match those of the family of Thomas Thomas (IV), bearing in mind that his daughter Elizabeth had married in March of that year. Other Thomas names appearing on the same page of the census were Josias, James, and William.

The war had set off an exodus to the South and West from practically every county in Mary-land from 1775 to 1777, and another emigration from the southern part of the state to the vicinity of Bardstown and Georgetown in Kentucky began in about the year 1785. But the Thomas family apparently remained in Maryland several more years, for on 14 October 1791 "Thomas Thomas of Prince Georges County State of Maryland" sold to Peter Brown, for 180 pounds current money, the tract 'Arthur's Stamp' that was willed him by his father. His wife (not named) acknowledged her right of dower to the property to now be the

right of Brown and declared she did so "freely and willingly without any threats of her said Husband or fear of his displeasure...." Recordation date of the deed was 17 November 1791.[9] Although his father had sold 9 3/4 acres of this property in 1772, it was in this deed stated as once again containing "100 acres more or less." ('Arthur's Stamp' was to subsequently change hands several times before coming into the ownership of the Maryland State College of Agriculture in 1858 and is now part of the campus of the University of Maryland at College Park.[10] See Appendix F.)

Sometime after this property was sold, the Thomases joined the growing number of families from New Jersey, Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, and Pennsylvania who were migrating to the then richest known land on the continent: Kentucky. Driven by a desire to own a piece of that fertile soil, neither hostile Indians nor the hardships of wilderness life could deter them.

The earliest record found for Thomas Thomas (IV) in the newly formed (in 1792) state west of the Appalachians is the following note of authorization written for the marriage of his daughter in Washington County, Kentucky:[11]

> *Sir you will please grant License to John Peck to Marry my Daughter Ellender Thomas and in so doing this shall be your Warrant Witness my hand and seal this 22nd day of June 1793.*
>
> *Teste* *Thos. Thomas* [seal]
>
> *Richard Selvy* *To the Clerk of Washington*
>
> *Asa Moore*

Thomas Thomas (IV) is on the 1794 Tax List for that county taken 17 April, with two white males over the age of 21, three blacks, two horses, six head of cattle, and 250 acres of third-rate land. Two Thomas names are on the 1795 Tax List for Washington County with land on Short Creek that was first surveyed for Jacob Doom: Thomas with 250 acres and James, shown owning 100 acres. In 1796 and 1797 Thomas Thomas was the owner of 150 acres, identified as lying on Short Creek in the former year and Cartwrights Creek in the latter. (Subsequent tax records inter-change the names Short Creek, Cartwrights Creek and Beech Fork when describing this property. The first two are branches of the Beech Fork, located near present-day Fredericktown.)

A transaction was made 30 August 1797 in Washington County in which Jacob Doom sold 150 acres of Short Creek property for $200 "current money of Kentucky" to Thomas Thomas[12] (this appears to have been the land for which he had been taxed for two years). His death occurred between 3 October 1797, the date this deed was recorded, and 4 September 1798, at which time Ann Thomas and William Thomas were granted administration of the estate of Thomas Thomas, deceased, and it was ordered that it be appraised.[13] Inventory of the estate, taken 29 September 1798 and recorded 6 November 1798, contained these items[14] (Congress established the U.S. Mint in 1786, but transactions using the original English system of pounds, shillings, and pence were still being conducted well into the 1800s):

	£	S	D
Negroe Woman named Easter	60	0	0
one Negroe Boy named Peter	40	0	0
Pricila Child of Easter 25/. Walter child Ditto 18/	43	0	0
1 bay mare £8 Sorrel Horse £10	18	0	0
1 Black Cow mottled face £2.14. 1 Red and white yearling Steer 24/	3	18	0
1 Red and white yearling heffer 24/. 1 three year old Steer 42/	3	6	0
1 old red Cow and Calf 54/. one red Cow white face 65/	.5	19	0
1 spotted Cow and Calf 60/. one red Cow and Calf 60/	.6	0	0
1 small black Cow with a mottle face	2	5	0
16 Sheep @ 9/ per Sheep £7..4..43. Hoggs £16..1.	23	5	0

1 Barshere plow & Swingletrees and Clevice.	*1 16 0*
2 pole axes 24/. 4 old hoes 13/6. one Iron wedge 4/	*2 1 6*
1 Branding Iron 2/. Handsaw 5/. beall & Coller 3/	*0 10 0*
1 Curry Comb and old Drawing knife and two old Hoops	*0 2 6*
Mans saddle and Bridle 24/. Lodge chain 10/.	*1 14 0*
2 pair of Iron traces and Hames 20/. large Iron pot 30/	[illegible]
1 small pot 5/. one duchoven 15. 2 pare of pot hooks 4/	[illegible]
1 grine Stone 10/. one Weavers loom 45/. flax wheal 6/	*3 1 0*
1 Cotten wheal 7/6. one puter dish and 6 plates 20/.	*1 7 6*
1 pare Smoothing Irons 9/. large trunk 22/	*1 11 0*
1 small trunk 7/6. 9 books 18/. razer & S Box 2/	*1 7 6*
3 old chares 6/. feather bead and furniture and Stead £6	*6 6 0*
1 feather bead and furniture & Bead stead	*4 0 0*
1 Feather bead and furniture	*3 10 0*
	£ 236..14..0

William Thomas

Ann Thomas } *admrs.*

John Nalle
Richd. Parker
Coleman Brown

The following is from the records of Washington County, Kentucky[15]:

- *3 September 1799. Ordered that Coleman Brown, John Nalle and Joshua Watterson divide between the heirs of Thomas Thomas, deceased, all the estate, real & personal of the said Thomas Thomas, dec'd and also that they allot to the widow of the said Thomas Thomas her one-third of the said estate & dept. & etc.*
- *Agreeable to an order of Court past September 1799 We have this day met and allotted the Widow of Thomas Thomas Deceased her Dower in land of the North East end to a line agreed upon by the parties as to the personal Estate and negroes her Dower comes to £59..9..0 for which she takes a negroe Woman appraised to £60.. and as to the ballance 11/ she is accountable for and each heirs part Including the land as its valued amounts to £10..18..8 November 29th 1799. Joshua Masters*
  Coleman Brown
  John Nalle
- *4 July 1803. Ordered that Ann Thomas have credit with the Sheriff in his present collections for the County Levy for one tith charged to her through mistake.*

The 1810 Census recorded her family as one male aged 26-45; two females—one in the 16-26 age category and the other over 45; and five "other free persons except Indians."[16]

Ann Thomas and the heirs of Thomas Thomas (IV) sold 50 acres of their Short Creek land on 6 April 1810 to John Peck, Ann's son-in-law, and in another indenture of that date they sold an adjoining 50 acres to their fellow heir, William Thomas. Signatures on the latter deed were those of Ann Thomas, Sr., John and Susanna Jackson, Asa and Elizabeth Moore, John and Elenor Peck, William and Lydia Thomas, Josiah and Lucy MacIntire, Thomas and Ann Thomas, and Henry Thomas and Mary Thomas, who were yet unmarried.[17]

At a Washington County Court of 11 February 1811, the list of sales of the estate of Thomas Thomas (IV) was recorded, showing Asa Moore bought a heifer, saddle, razor and shaving box, and the greater

share of the items were purchased by Ann Thomas.[18] Although her name remained on the tax books as late as 1815, she was not included among the heirs on a deed of 21 February 1811 in which John Jackson purchased a slave girl from the estate and also agreed to relinquish "all the claim and demand against the Widow's Dower to the other legatees."[19] Names appearing as Thomas heirs for the first time on a deed were those of Richard Selby, husband of Ann Thomas (Jr.); Josiah Thomas, who was by now of age; and Alexander Thomas. John Nalle was a witness to the deed, his name appearing on several legal papers from 1798 to 1811 involving the Thomas family;[20] he was the second cousin as well as the brother-in-law of Ann Nall and Mary Nall, wives of Thomas Thomas (V) and Henry W. Thomas, respectively.

Richard Selby bought 57 3/4 acres of Short Creek land from the heirs of Thomas Thomas (IV) on 29 May 1816. The name of William Thomas's second wife, Lucy, appears on this deed; Henry W. Thomas's wife Mary signs for the first time; the names Abraham and Mary Lewis appear for the first time on a deed (Mary Thomas having married in 1814); Josiah Thomas now has a wife, Priscilla; and the Elizabeth Thomas signing is the wife of Alexander Thomas.[21]

> The fact that three of the children of Thomas Thomas (IV) have the middle name "Wilson" strongly suggests that this was the maiden name of his wife Ann. It appears very likely she was related to Maj. Josiah Wilson, for her daughter Ann married Richard Wilson Selby, his great-grandson.
>
> Born at Dunbar in Haddingtonshire, Scotland, Major Wilson came to Maryland and married Martha Lingan and held offices in Calvert, Prince Georges, and Anne Arundel counties. A large landholder, he died in the year 1717 in Prince Georges County.[22] The names Josiah and Henry were repeatedly given to his descendants, and a Wilson by the name of Alexander was living in Prince Georges County. Also, in 1792 a Josiah Wilson appears on the Tax List for Washington County, Kentucky, which was approximately the time the Thomas family arrived there. Josiah, Alexander, and Henry were names given to three of the children of Thomas and Ann Thomas.

Names and births of the children of Thomas Thomas (IV) and Ann (Wilson?), all believed to have been born in Prince Georges County, Maryland, are in the family pigskin record book:

140 i. ANN WILSON "Nancy" THOMAS, b. 15 Mar. 1767; bap. 19 Apr. 1767 at St. John's Church.[23]
141 ii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 7 Mar. 1769.
142 iii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 9 Sept. 1771.
143 iv. ELENOR THOMAS, b. 7 Oct. 1773 in St. John's Parish.[24]
144 v. SUSANNA THOMAS, b. 21 Nov. 1775 in St. John's Parish.[25]
145 vi. THOMAS THOMAS (V), b. 12 Jan. 1778.
vii. LUCY THOMAS, b. 23 Mar. 1781; m. on 21 May 1804 in Washington Co., Ky., to Josiah Mac-Intire[26] (possibly a bro. of Lydia and Priscilla MacIntire, wives of Lucy's brothers William and Josiah).
viii. HENRY WILSON THOMAS, b. 6 Jan. 1783 (see following).
146 ix. ALEXANDER H. THOMAS, b. 21 July 1784.[27]
147 x. MARY THOMAS, b. 24 Feb. 1787.
148 xi. JOSIAH WILSON THOMAS, b. 12 Jan. 1790.

6. HENRY WILSON [1] **THOMAS**, son of Thomas Thomas (IV) and Ann (Wilson?), was born 6 January 1783,[2] a few months before the Treaty of Peace officially ended the Revolutionary War. At that time his parents apparently were living in Prince Georges County, Maryland. He was still a child when his family made the long trip from Maryland to Kentucky in the early 1790s, traveling by one of two routes—either crossing the Appalachians by wagon or flatboating down the Ohio River.

Henry Thomas appears for the first time on Washington County, Kentucky, tax lists in 1805, shown as over 21 years of age and owning one horse. Not until 1812 did he own his first land: 50 acres on Cartwrights Creek. The 1814 Tax List describes his property as 50 acres located on Short Creek, valued at $2.50 per acre and having originally been entered by Jacob Doom. This appears to have been a portion of

the land his father acquired when he came to Kentucky. By 1817 Henry Thomas's holdings had increased to 100 acres, identified on tax lists from 1819 to 1823 as lying on Beech Fork. Short Creek and Beech Fork were used interchangeably on tax records, for in 1824 the property is again described as being on Short Creek.

The marriage of Henry W. Thomas and Mary "Polly" Nall (No. 4 in the Nall chapter) took place on 11 December 1810 in Franklin County, Kentucky,[3] where she was then residing with her older brother. Signing the license was Henry's brother Thomas Thomas (V), husband of Mary's sister Ann. The sisters were daughters of Martin Nall (III) and Winifred Yancey.

Military records show a Henry Thomas served as a private during the War of 1812 in Captain Shackett's Company of Kentucky Mounted Volunteer Militia, which was under the command of Col. William Russell.[4]

During the period 1810 to 1816 the signature "Henry W. Thomas" appears on several deeds transacted in Washington County, Kentucky. On 6 April 1810 he signed as an heir of his father's estate on two deeds in which John Peck and William Thomas purchased land from the heirs;[5] he signed again on 21 February 1811 when John Jackson purchased a slave from the estate;[6] a deed wherein his brother Thomas Thomas purchased 100 acres located "on Hickman's Run, a branch of Cartrite's Creek" was witnessed 16 September 1812 by him;[7] and the signatures among the heirs of Thomas Thomas (IV) when Richard Selby bought land from the estate 29 May 1816 included those of Henry W. Thomas and Mary Thomas, his wife.[8]

Richard Selby and his wife Nancy sold 31 acres located "on Short Creek on the waters of the Beech fork" to Henry Thomas 30 May 1818.[9] The following year Henry paid $111 to his brother William Thomas and wife Lucy for 68 1/2 acres "on the waters of Short Creek, the waters of the beech fork." The latter deed, stating "Both parties living in Washington Co.," was recorded 24 July 1819.[10]

Following the death there of his father-in-law, Henry Thomas was involved in several court proceedings in Scott County, Kentucky:

- On 3 August 1817, administration of the estate of Martin Nall, deceased, was granted to Lewis Nall and he "took the oath entered into bond with Thomas Thomas, William Nall, James Nall, Henry Thomas his securities for the sum of $6,000.... "[11]
- Two days later (on 5 August) Lewis Nall and Henry Thomas gave bond of $1,000 to make an inventory of "all the goods chattles and credits of Martin Nall deceased...."[12]
- The final transaction dealing with this estate was a portion of a burned deed with date 16 August 1819, which is indexed "Nall's Heirs to Johnson" and includes the names Thomas Thomas and Henry Thomas.[13]

The following is from the 1820 Census for Washington County, Kentucky: Henry Thomas— three males under age 10, two males aged 10-16, and one male 26-45; two females under age 10 and one female 26-45; one person engaged in agriculture.[14] Since the two males in the 10-16 age category were too old to be Henry's sons, they very likely were relatives or hired farm hands.

The name disappears from Washington County tax records after 1824, appearing in 1825 in Hardin County, Kentucky, where "Thomas, Henry W.," is shown as owner of 250 acres on Nolin River (value: $5 per acre) and three horses, amounting to a total value of $1,400. Ten years earlier his brother Thomas had preceded him there and purchased land on Otter Creek, and then in 1830 brother Alexander also moved to Hardin County. Henry W. Thomas made several land purchases there from 1827 to 1839,[15] recording his largest land holdings—500 acres located on South Fork of Nolin River—on the 1839 Tax List; he was also the owner that year of three blacks, five horses and eighteen head of cattle for a $2,625 total evaluation. His name remained on tax records there until that part of the county was formed into Larue County in 1843. The fact that his name usually includes his middle initial differentiates him from another Henry Thomas who disappears from the tax books in 1826. Henry W. Thomas was also recorded on Hardin County

censuses for 1830 and 1840,[16] the latter showing his son Thomas H. Thomas living five houses away.

James Nall, brother-in-law of Henry Thomas, was named commissioner of the revenue for the Western District of Hardin County 18 April 1831 and again 18 January 1836. Coleman Lewis and Henry W. Thomas entered into a $500 bond as his securities in the former appointment, and in the latter, Thomas Thomas, Henry W. Thomas, and Isaiah Miller were named as his sureties.[17]

Mary (Nall) Thomas, mother of all of Henry's children, died 4 November 1843[18] in the newly formed county of Larue. His second marriage, to Grace (Walters) Rust Thomas (Family 14), took place there 1 May 1845.[19] She, the daughter of Conrad Walters (II) and Grace Wildman (Walters chapter), had been twice-widowed—from John Rust and Moses Thomas (no known relation to Henry). At that time Henry W. Thomas was living near Hodgenville,[20] which was the only town in the county until Buffalo and Magnolia were established about the time of the Civil War.

Deed books show Henry W. Thomas selling land in Larue County twice in 1845. He bought more property there in 1846, and in 1850 and 1851 he again made land sales in which Grace is noted as his wife.[21] The 1850 Larue County, Kentucky, Census provides this information:[22]

H. W. Thomas, 65, m, farmer, b. Maryland, real estate: $1500
Grace, 55, f, b. Ky.
W. C., 29, f. b. Ky.
R. S., 24, m, b. Ky.
E., 20, f, b. Ky.
Lucy, 19, f, b. Ky.

Henry Thomas died in Larue County and was buried beside his first wife at Nolynn Baptist Church Cemetery near Hodgenville, Kentucky. His gravestone inscription, "died July 6, 1851 at age 68 yrs. 6 mon.,"[18] matches perfectly with the birth date 6 January 1783 for "Henery Thomas" in the pigskin family record book. His heirs entered into the following deed a year after he died:[23]

> *This indenture made and entered into this 5th day of July 1852 Between...heirs and representatives of Henry W. Thomas deceased all of the County of Larue and State of Kentucky of the first part and John T. Dixon...of the second part.*
>
> *...in consideration of the sum of Two hundred dollars...hath this day granted bargained and sold...a certain tract or parcel of land...on the Waters of Nolynn being the same that was conveyed by Robert McClure heirs to said Henry W. Thomas.*

The heirs also made another land sale in 1853.[24] Grace (Walters) Rust Thomas outlived her husband by nearly thirty years, dying in the latter half of 1880 at age 86 in Larue County.[25]

Henry Wilson Thomas and Mary "Polly" Nall had eleven children,[26] the first eight being born in Washington County, Kentucky:

197 i. ANN W. THOMAS, b. ca. 1812.[27]

198 ii. LYDIA F. THOMAS, b. ca. 1814.[28]

199 iii. THOMAS H. THOMAS, b. ca. 1815.[29]

200 iv. MARTIN J. N. THOMAS, b. ca. 1815–1818.[30]

16 v. WINIFRED C. THOMAS, b. 9 Mar. 1819;[31] d. 11 Apr. 1866,[31] probably near Granville, Mo.; m. 6 Dec. 1852 at the home of Charles Huss in Larue Co., Ky., to James W. Catlett[32] (Family 16). Martin J. N. Thomas gave oath of the bride's age, William J. Thomas was a witness, with the groom described as "of Freemont [County], Iowa." James & "Winnie" Catlett then moved from Larue Co., Ky., to a farm near Granville, Mo., in 1854.[33]

201 vi. WILLIAM JEFFERSON THOMAS, b. 8 Jan. 1821.[34]

vii. LEWIS NALL THOMAS, b. 19 Nov. 1822 (see following).

202 viii. ROSSAMUS S. THOMAS, b. 9 Nov. 1824.[35]

16 ix. MARY ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 2 Feb. 1827[31] in Hardin Co., Ky.; d. 4 May 1888[31] in Monroe Co., Mo.; m.

11 Nov. 1866 James William Catlett[31] (Family 16), who m.(1) her sister Winifred. She is believed to be the Mary E. Thomas, 33 yrs. old, b. in Ky., who was in 1860 operating a boarding house in Shelbina, Mo., next door to Martin P. Thomas (Family 258).[36]

258 x. LUCY A. J. THOMAS, b. ca. 1830[37] in Hardin Co., Ky.; m. on 19 Feb. 1854 in Larue Co., Ky., to Martin P. Thomas[38] (Family 258). The marriage register says he was from Meramec, Mo., and that Lucy was born at the home of A. J. Thomas (from whom she may have received her middle names); James W. Catlett, her bro.-in-law, gave oath that the bride was 24 yrs. of age, with the wedding held at his house in the presence of Thomas Crail, Lewis Thomas, and James Catlett.

xi. ROBERT LEE THOMAS, b. in Hardin Co., Ky.; is thought to have been deceased by 1840, for that year's census lists only four sons in the household of Henry W. Thomas,[39] bearing in mind that son Thomas had married in 1838.

7. LEWIS NALL THOMAS, fourth son of Henry W. Thomas and Mary Nall, was born 19 November 1822[1] in Washington County, Kentucky, approximately two years before the move to Hardin County by the family.

There has been speculation that he possibly had two marriages, the first one based on a bond dated 6 September 1841 in Nelson County, Kentucky, issued for the marriage of a Lewis Thomas to Margaret Hopkins.[2] Signing the bond was Charles Hopkins, and the groom signed by making his mark, i.e., he was unable to write his name. However, this apparently was a different Lewis Thomas,[3] because on 14 August 1845 at which time Lewis Nall Thomas and Isaac Catlett entered into a marriage bond in Larue County, Kentucky, "in the just and full sum of £50 United States' currency," the full signature "Lewis N. Thomas" was written by the groom. His marriage to Sarah Margaret Catlett (No. 3 in the Catlett chapter) took place on the same day at Hodgenville.[4] Sarah Margaret was a daughter of Isaac Catlett and Mary Walters, and also a sister of James W. Catlett, husband of Lewis's sister Winifred.

Lewis Nall Thomas farmed in Larue County, where he is found on census records for 1850, living two houses from Nathan Catlett, half-uncle of his wife; 1860; 1870; and 1880.[5] The 1870 Census, which lists him in Buffalo Precinct, gives this information (the village of Buffalo had a population of fifty residents at that time):

Lewis N. Thomas, 47, m, farmer, b. Ky.; real estate: $4,000; personal estate: $1,200
Sarah M., 44, f, keeping house, b. Ky.
Howard M., 24, m, farmhand, b. Ky.; personal estate: $300
Jane, 24, f, b. Ky. [Howard's wife]
Marian W., 22, f, b, Ky.
Martin W., 16, m, farmhand, b. Ky.
Thomas R., 14, m, b. Ky.
John H., 12, m, b. Ky.
Lydia E., 9, f, b. Ky.
Mary M., 7, f, b. Ky.
Lewis T., 4, m, b. Ky.

The 1892 Tax List for Larue County, Buffalo Precinct No. 6, has this entry:

Thomas, Lewis N.—175 acres valued at $1,400; 75 acres of woodland; nearest resident: Jas. Arnett; one gelding, mare or colt valued at $75; four cattle exempt from taxation: $40; five sheep: $15; three hogs over six mos. old: $8; value of watches & clocks: $2; total assessed value of personal property: $135; grand total of assessed value of real & personal property: $1,535. One male over 21; one legal voter; 500 bu. corn; 40 bu. wheat; 5 acres wheat; 25 acres corn.

Sarah (Catlett) Thomas died 3 July 1887[6] at Buffalo, Kentucky. Ten years later on 6 August 1897, her

husband also died there,[1] and both were buried at South Fork Baptist Church Cemetery near Buffalo.

The children[7] of Lewis Nall Thomas and Sarah Margaret Catlett, all born in Larue County, Kentucky, and all of whom were deceased by 1936:[8]

273 i. HOWARD MALCOLM THOMAS, b. 26 May 1846.

274 ii. WINIFRED MARIAM THOMAS, b. 9 Nov. 1847.

iii. MARTIN W. THOMAS, b. 22 Nov. 1853;[9] moved to Nebraska, where he was living in 1912.[10] The 1900 Census for DeKalb Co., Mo., shows a Martin R. Thomas, b. Feb. 1854 in Kentucky, as a boarder in the Sparks home.[11]

iv. THOMAS ROSS THOMAS, b. 20 Aug. 1855 at Buffalo, Ky. (see following).

275 v. JOHN HARDIN THOMAS, b. 8 Sept. 1857 at Buffalo, Ky.

vi. LYDIA ELIZABETH "Lizzie" THOMAS, b. 9 Sept. 1860; d. unm. at Louisville, Ky., where she was res. in 1900 and 1910 with her bro.-in-law and sister, Frank & Mariam Weatherton.[12] By 1920 she was living in the home of her nephew Harvey L. Thomas (Family 340) in Louisville.[13]

276 vii. MARY MARGARET "Molly" THOMAS, b. 24 May 1862.[14]

viii. LEWIS T. THOMAS, b. 22 July 1865. Said to have gone to Nebraska,[15] possibly with his brother Martin, he was in Missouri in 1912.[10] The 1910 Census for Jasper, Mo., lists a Louis P. Thomas, age 44, housepainter, b. Ky., parents b. Ky., with wife Eliza, age 48, and children Ida, 20, and Virgie, 7;[16] they had been married 10 yrs., so this appears to have been the 2nd marriage for one of them.

ix. _____ THOMAS

x. _____ THOMAS } Twins, b. 28 Aug. 1867; d. 19 Sept. 1867 at age 3 wks. in a fire.

8. THOMAS ROSS THOMAS, the fourth child of Lewis Nall Thomas and Sarah Margaret Catlett, was born on 20 August 1855 at Buffalo[1] in Larue County, Kentucky. He was listed in the household of his parents on the 1860 and 1870 Larue County census records, but in 1880 "Tom Thomas, 25, laborer," was recorded in the home of Peggy Redman, age 75, and her son Jack, 25.[2] They were possibly relatives of Nancy Redman, wife of Conrad Walters (I), 3rd great-grandfather of Thomas R. Thomas.

On 22 February 1881, Thomas R. Thomas obtained a marriage license to wed Margaret Ann Stiles (No. 9 in the Stiles chapter), the daughter of Rev. Jacob Stiles and Mary Eliza Beeler. Two days later, 24 February 1881, the wedding was held at the home of the bride's parents at Sherman in Larue County; officiating at the marriage was W. L. Ramsey in the presence of John Hoover and David Hill.[3]

The 1892 Larue County Tax List shows the family living in Buffalo Precinct No. 6:

Thomas, Thos. R.—100 acres valued at $500; 40 acres of woodland; nearest resident: Geo. Spratt; two geldings, mares or colts: $100; one mule or mule colt: $25; one head of cattle exempt from taxation: $20; value of wagons, carriages, barouches, buggies & vehicles of every description: $10; total assessed value of personal property: $135; grand total of assessed value of real & personal property: $635. One male over 21; one legal voter; one enrolled in militia; one child between 6 & 20 yrs.; 800 lbs. tobacco; 200 bu. corn; 56 bu. wheat; 10 acres wheat; 13 acres corn.

Shown as owning a mortgaged farm in Buffalo District, Thomas R. Thomas is listed with his family in the following manner on the census taken 20 June 1900 for Larue County, Kentucky (the three oldest children are shown as having attended school five months within the year):[4]

Thomas, Rosey T. (head), m, b. Aug. 1855, 44, m. 20 yrs., b. Ky., parents b. Ky; farmer
Maggie A. (wife), f, b. Oct. 1863, 36, m. 20 yrs., b. Ky.; 4 of 6 children living; parents b. Ky.
Alun [Alta] *M., (dau.), f, b. Dec. 1881, 18, b. Ky.*
Charls L. (son), m, b. Nov. 1885, 14, b. Ky.
Marry E. (dau.), f, b. July 1891, 8, b. Ky.

Fanney R. (dau.), f, b. Nov. 1897, 2, b. Ky.

In April of 1904 when his youngest child was only a month old, Thomas Thomas moved his family to Illinois.[5] The Kentucky soil, depleted by repeated tobacco crops, combined with tales of the rich prairie land to the north where corn was said to grow taller than a man's head, may have influenced his decision. Settling at Mason City, the family in 1910 was living on Menard Street:[6]

Thomas, T. R., 54, farmer (on farm)
Maggie A., 45
Charles L., 24, farm laborer, working out
Mary E., 18, servant, Private family
Fannie, 12
John E., 6

By 1920 "Tom" (the name he insisted on being called by his grandchildren) and "Maggie" Thomas had purchased the home at 715 East High Street where they would live the remainder of their lives, and he was employed as a section hand on the railroad:[7]

Thomas, T. Rosy, 64, head, laborer—Steam R.R.
Maggie A., 56, wife, laundress—at home
Fannie, 21, dau., teacher—Public School
John E., 14, son

After a leg injury forced his retirement from the railroad, Thomas Thomas hired out with his team of horses, doing such work as the construction of State Route 29 when it was built through Mason City.[8] This took him as far north as Green Valley, where he would spend nights at his son Charles' home, who was also working on the highway.

His obituary states:

> Mr. Thomas R. Thomas, one of the pioneer residents of this vicinity, passed away at his home April 10, 1936, at the age of 80 years, seven months and 20 days. He was a member of the Baptist Church of Mason City.[9]

His wife, also a member of the same church, died 28 October 1937,[10] and burial for both was at Mason City Cemetery.

Thomas Ross Thomas and Margaret Ann Stiles had seven children:[11]

334 i. ALTA MAY THOMAS, b. 20 Dec. 1881 at Buffalo, Ky.

ii. CHARLES LOUIS THOMAS, b. 11 Nov. 1885 at Hodgenville, Ky. (see following).

iii. SARAH M. "Sallie" THOMAS, b. 11 Apr. 1889 at Buffalo, Ky.; d. there 9 Oct. 1892 at age 3 yrs.

335 iv. MARY EMMA "Mayme" THOMAS, b. 12 July 1891 at Buffalo, Ky.

v. VALERIA E. THOMAS, b. 15 Apr. 1895 at Buffalo, Ky.; d. there 13 June 1897 at age 2.

vi. FANNYE REBECCA THOMAS, b. 13 Nov. 1897 in Nelson Co., Ky.;[12] d. 11 Oct. 1985 at a nurs-ing home near Atlanta, Ill.;[13] m. 29 May 1930 William Brooks (b. 1878; d. 1943; son of John Brooks & Ann McFarland), who owned a farm northwest of Mason City, Ill; both bur. Mason City Cem. Beginning in 1918, she taught in the Mason Co., Ill., school system for thirty-three years. In 1953 she sold the farm and bought a smaller one at the edge of Mason City, which she later subdivided into lots, and for several years she also operated a small grocery store from her home.

vii. JOHN EDWARD "Jack" THOMAS, b. 19 Mar. 1904 at Buffalo, Ky.; d. 14 Mar. 1951[14] on the farm his wife inherited, located five mi . north of Mason City, Ill.; m. 29 Dec. 1937 Lenore LeSourd (b. 12 Feb. 1911; d. 26 May 2000;[15] the dau. of Habert LeSourd & Ollie Fullerton), who lived in Mason City after her husband died. They were both bur. at Mason City Cem . Prior to farming, he worked on the Chicago & Northwestern Railroad.

9. CHARLES LOUIS THOMAS, the oldest son of Thomas Ross Thomas and Margaret Ann Stiles,

was born 11 November 1885[1] at Hodgenville in Larue County, Kentucky. After the standard six-year term of schooling, he worked the tobacco fields with his father until the family in 1904 moved to Mason City, Illinois. He was then eighteen years old.

The 1910 Census shows him in the household of R. R. Webb, working as a hired hand.[2] He was counted twice on the census that year, for he is also listed as a "farm laborer, working out," in his parents' home.[3]

In about 1911 another Kentucky family—that of Charles and Evalena (Nelson) Rodgers—also migrated to Mason City, spending about a year there before returning to the Bluegrass State. A friendship was struck up during that time, followed by correspondence, and approximately two and a half years later Charles Thomas traveled to Kentucky by train, rented a horse and buggy and called at the Rodgers home.[4] On 13 January 1915, a $100 bond was obtained from the clerk of Green County, and with Bonnie Rodgers signing as his surety, his marriage to Beulah Rodgers (Rodgers chapter in *Ancestry of Beulah Rodgers*) took place three days later in Greensburg.[5]

The local newspaper carried this article, written by "A Friend":[6]

> ROGERS–THOMAS—Another boat has been launched upon life's current freighted with two happy souls, Miss Beulah Rogers and Mr. Charles Thomas, who were quietly married on Jan. 16, 1915, at the Presbyterian manse by Rev. W. H. C. Sandidge in the presence of a few friends.
>
> The bride is the well known daughter of Mr. and Mrs. C. W. Rogers of this county and the groom, who is a prosperous young farmer of Mason County, Ill., is the son of Mr. Thos. Thomas, formerly of LaRue County, Ky.
>
> Immediately after the ceremony Mr. and Mrs. Thomas left for Mason City, Ill., where they will make their future home. While we regret exceedingly Miss Rogers' presence from our circle of associates, yet we predict for them success in life as they are both very energetic and industrious, and we pray God's bless-ings upon them that their boat may glide smoothly down the current until anchored at a ripe old age, then calmly awaiting the boatman from the other shore, may they at last be anchored into a safe harbor of everlasting joy.

In 1916 Charles Thomas was employed as a farm laborer for William Becker, as shown in an extract from the 1917 edition of *The Farmers' Review*:[7]

> Thomas, Charles, Beulah, ch. Charles, Margaret, Mason City Rt. 2, tel. Mason City, twp. Allens Grove, Sec. 27T 120a Wm. Becker 1904.

The following is from the 1920 Census for Mason County, Illinois (Mason City Township):[8]

Thomas, Charlie, 34, head, farmer—gen. farm
Bula, 30, wife
Charles, 4 3/12, son
Margaret, 2 11/12, dau.

He moved his family from Mason City to Green Valley, Illinois, in 1921, approximately a year after being hired by the Illinois State Highway Department.[9] There he worked on construc-tion of the concrete highway that in 1920 linked Peoria with Springfield; originally called State Route 24, it was later changed to Route 29. A political change of administration 18 March 1933 put him out of work in the midst of the Great Depression until 20 June of that year when he began employment with the Tazewell County (Illinois) Highway Department, a position he was to hold for twenty-eight years before retiring 1 November 1961,[10] ten days prior to his 76th birthday.

Beulah (Rodgers) Thomas died 19 July 1952.[11] Charles Thomas had a second marriage, to Mabel (Sexton) Gordon,[12] a widow, on 30 October 1953, and they resided at Pekin, Illinois.

He was a member of the Baptist Church, the Modern Woodmen of America, the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and the Anti-Horse Thief Association of America.[8] Known throughout the area as a skilled hunter, trapper, and fisherman, he continued these activities until his death on 2 June 1967.[11] Both he and

his first wife died at Pekin Memorial Hospital, and burial for both was at Mason City Cemetery where his parents were buried.

The children[13] of Charles L. Thomas and Beulah Rodgers:

i. CHARLES RODGERS THOMAS, b. 14 Nov. 1915 at Mason City, Ill.; d. unm. on 20 Jan. 1975 at Danville, Ill.; bur. Mason City (Ill.) Cem . After serving in the Civilian Conservation Corps in Michigan and Wisconsin, he enlisted in the U. S. Navy and was a veteran of WWII and member of Pearl Harbor Survivors Assoc., having been on board the battleship U. S. S. *California* when it was sunk 7 Dec. 1941.

ii. MARGARET EVALENA THOMAS, b. 12 Feb. 1917 at Mason City, Ill.; d. 10 Jan. 2004 at West Peoria, Ill., with inurnment at American Mausoleum in Peoria; m. John M. Hubble, a veteran of WWII and the Korean War (son of Claude Hubble & Josephine Beiter); res. West Peoria, Ill. She retired in 1975 after thirty yrs. employment with Hiram Walker & Sons, Inc., and their 50th wedding anniv. was observed 29 May 2002.

iii. HELEN ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 21 Aug. 1918 at Mason City, Ill.; d. there 29 July 1919[11] at age 11 mos.; bur. Mason City Cem.

364 iv. FRANCES MARIE THOMAS, b. 21 Mar. 1920 at Mason City, Ill.

365 v. BESSIE GERTRUDE THOMAS, b. 15 Feb. 1922 near Green Valley, Ill.

366 vi. LOUIS NELSON THOMAS, b. 24 Nov. 1929 near Green Valley, Ill.

vii. JOHN WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 1 July 1933 near Green Valley, Ill.; lived in California, Hawaii, and Guam and presently res. in Pacific Palisades, Calif.

THOMAS THOMAS

1Clayton Coleman Hall, *Narratives of Early Maryland 1633-1684* (New York: Barnes & Noble, 1910), p. 5, citing Father Andrew White, S. J., "A Relation of Maryland" (London: pub. as a pamphlet in 1635).

2Hall, pp. 91-100, citing Father White.

3Dr. W. Cary Anderson, *The Descendants of Thomas Thomas and his Wife, Elizabeth, Daughter of James Knott* (Cullman, Ala., & Wyandotte, Okla.: Gregath Pub. Co., 1996).

4Patents, Liber AB&H, ff. 37, 82;* Liber 2, f. 606,** Md HR. Other persons of that name who arrived in Virginia in the 1600s include "Tho. Thomas," age 20, transported on the ship *Primrose* 27 July 1635, and "Thomas Ap Thomas," 30, transported 10 Aug. 1635 on the *Safety* from London (John Camden Hotten, *The Original Lists of Persons of Quality 1600-1700* [New York: n. p., 1880; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1962], pp. 115, 122), and a Thomas Thomas was transported into Maryland in 1652 by Thomas Turner (Patents, Liber 6, ff. 82-84, Md HR*).

5*Arch of Md,* 1:167-170, 172. 6*Ibid.,* 145-146; 3:120, 123, 138. 7*Ibid.,* p. 174.

8Court and Testamentary Business, Liber B#3, f. 360, Md HR.

9Patents, Liber AB&H, ff. 38, 43, Md HR.* 10Patents, Liber Q, ff. 221-222, Md HR.*

11Wills, Liber T, f. 21; Liber 1, ff. 411-412; Liber 8, ff. 184-185 (three identical wills), Md HR.

12*Col Fams,* 4:513-514, 7:453-454*; Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 1-4; *The Thomas Book*, pp. 85-88; J. Montgomery Seaver, *Thomas Family Records* (Philadelphia: American Historical-Genealogical Society, n. d.), pp. 33-34.

13Matthew Page Andrews, *Tercentenary History of Maryland,* 4 vols. (Chicago: S. J. Clarke Pub. Co., 1925), 4:776;* *Col Fams,* 4:513, 7:453.

14*Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 3; *Col Fams,* 7:453.

15Family Bible of Alexander Thomas, son of Thomas Thomas (IV) (No. 5 of this chapter), which states he was descended from the last king of Wales (Bible in the possession of Eska Chastain of Long Beach, Calif.).

16Letter written by Howard Malcolm Thomas (Family 273) to Joseph W. Catlett (14 Nov. 1912), stating he was taught from childhood his Thomas ancestors lived in Wales.

17Family story passed down by the descendants of Thomas Thomas (V), which also says that two Thomas brothers came from Wales, landed at the present site of Baltimore, with one going north and the other south (conversation with Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif. [1983]).

18Nell Marion Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants,* 2 vols. (orig. pub. 1934; reprint ed., Richmond: Va. State Library & Archives, 1992), 1:56, citing Virginia Patent Book 1, part 1, f. 422.**

19*Arch of Md,* 41:83.

20The will of James Knott names "my daughter Eliz Thomas" and "my Loving Sonne in Law Thomas Thomas" (Wills, Liber 1, ff. 51-53, Md HR).

21Patents, Liber AB&H, ff. 237, Md HR.* 22Patents, Liber AB&H, ff. 202, 300; Liber Q, ff. 101-102, Md HR.*

23Dickson Preston and Norman Harrington, *Talbot County: A History* (Centerville, Md.: Tidewater Press, 1983), p. 28;** *The Thomas Book,* p. 29.

24Patents, Liber Q, f. 28; Liber AB&H, ff. 237, 202, 141, respectively, Md HR.**

25"Calvert County Rent Rolls, 1707," The Calvert Papers, MS 174, Roll 8, pp. 29, 30, 39, 43, Md Hist Soc.**

26Talbot Co., Md., Court Proceedings, Liber BB#2, ff. 1-15.** 27*Arch of Md,* 57:203.**

28*Arch of Md,* 41:203. Lumbrozo had stated that Our Savior was not resurrected but stolen away by His disciples and that His miracles were performed by sorcery.

29"Toward the latter part of 1657 [this perhaps should be 1656], a ship arrived at Jamestown with Thomas Thurston and Josiah Cole, the first preachers of the Society of Friends [Quakers] to come to Virginia. They were promptly arrested as disturbers of the peace and imprisoned, but being soon released they repaired to Maryland." (Jennings Cropper Wise, *Ye Kingdome of Accawmacke* [orig. pub. Richmond, 1911; reprint ed., Baltimore: Regional Pub. Co., 1967], p. 155).

30Preston and Harrington, *Talbot County,* p. 31.**

31*Journal of George Fox,* pp. 123, 144, cited by *The Thomas Book,* p. 32; Reaney Kelly, *Quakers in the Founding of Anne Arundel County* (Baltimore: Md Hist Soc, 1963), pp. 50, 52.**

32Although evidence points to Thomas Thomas possibly being a Quaker, a letter from Levin Wailes to Rev. Edward L. Thomas (24 May 1842) states the earliest Thomases in Maryland were of the Protestant Episcopal religion (see Appendix C).

33"Calvert County Rent Rolls, 1707," The Calvert Papers, MS 174, Roll 8, p. 43, Md Hist Soc.** Some historians have interpreted the term "transported into Maryland" as having been transported by ship from a foreign country, and show Thomas Thomas arriving in America for the first time in 1651.

34Patents, Liber AB&H, f. 300, Md HR.*

35Corresp, Ailene Hutchins, a Maryland historian, to Madelene McWilliams of Annapolis, Md. (1972).

36Patents, Liber AB&H, f. 300, Md HR;* "Calvert County Rent Rolls, 1707," The Calvert Papers, p. 43, Md Hist Soc.**

37Patents, Liber AB&H, f. 202, Md HR.* 38*Arch of Md,* 41:83. 39Wills, Liber 1, ff. 51-53, Md HR.

40"First Grants on the Patapsco," *Maryland Historical Magazine* 3 (1908):53-58.*

41Patents, Liber Q, f. 26;* Richardson, *Side-Lights on Maryland History,* 1:338.*

42Patents, Liber AB&H, f. 282, and Liber Q, f. 26, Md HR.* 43Patents, Liber Q, ff. 101-102, Md HR.* 44*Ibid.,* ff. 102-103.*

45*Arch of Md,* 10:245, 248-249. 46*Chronicles of St. Mary's* (monthly bulletin of the St. Mary's Co. Historical Soc.) 1:20.*

47Russell R. Menard, "Tract Map of St. Mary's County, 1705" (St. Mary's: City Commission, 1971).**

48*Arch of Md,* 3:256, 260, 308;* Paul Wilstach, *Tidewater Maryland* (Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill Co., 1931), p. 293;* John Leeds Bozman, *The History of Maryland* (Baltimore: James Lucas & E. K. Deaver, 1837; reprint ed., Spartanburg, S. C.: Reprint Co., 1968), 2:376, 499; James E. Moss, *Providence* (1976), p. 500.*

49*The Thomas Book,* p. 85. 50Katherine Scarborough, *Homes of the Cavaliers* (New York: Macmillan, 1930), p. 16.*

51Parran, *Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families,* p. 351.

52*Chronicles of St. Mary's* 21 (May 1973):7;* Land Records, Liber 7, section 5, ff. 67, 68, Md HR.*

53Wills, Liber 1, ff. 64-65, Md HR. 54*Arch of Md,* 10:460. 55*Ibid.,* p. 480. 56*Ibid.,* pp. 493-494.

57Gust Skordas, *The Early Settlers of Maryland* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1968), pp. 458-459, citing Patents, Liber 5, ff. 416, 537;* Lawrence Buckley Thomas, *Genealogical Notes: Containing the Pedigree of the Thomas Family of Maryland* (Baltimore: By the Author, 1877), p. 17.

58Richardson, *Side-Lights,* pp. 261-262, citing Calvert Papers, MS 205, Md HR.* 59*Maryland Historical Magazine* (1908) 3:53.*

60*Arch of Md,* 10:504, 511-514. 61*Ibid.,* pp. 515, 516, 518, 524, 527, 542, 565; 41:3, 9, 12, 30.

62*Ibid.,* 41:64, 66. 63"Early Settlers," *Maryland Historical Magazine,* 3 (1908):57.** 64*Arch of Md,* 41:83. 65*Ibid.,* p. 285.

66*Ibid.,* pp. 452, 472. 67*Ibid.,* 57:203. 68Virginia Patent Book 1, part 1, f. 81, cited by Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers,* 1:11.**

69"Calvert County Rent Rolls, 1707," The Calvert Papers, MS 174, Roll 8, p. 39, Md Hist Soc.**

70Talbot Co., Md., Wills, Liber 9, f. 113, Md HR.** 71"Calvert County Rent Rolls, 1753," The Calvert Papers, p. 19, Md Hist Soc.**

72Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore County Families, 1659–1759* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1989), p. 639.**

73Isobel Davidson, ed., *Real Stories from Baltimore County History* (rev. & adapted, Hatboro, Pa.: Tradition Press, 1967), pp. 197, 200, 222, 224.*

74Baltimore Co., Md., Land Records, Liber 1R#PP, ff. 48, 49.**

75"Baltimore Land Records," *Maryland Historical Magazine* 33 (1938):179.*

76"Calvert County Rent Rolls, 1707," The Calvert Papers, Roll 8, p. 36, Md Hist Soc.**

77Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* pp. 29-30. 78*Ibid.,* p. 30.

79James, Solomon, and Elizabeth are named in records as children of Thomas Thomas, while Sarah is a possible dau. based on her appearing in Quaker church minutes with Solomon and Elizabeth.

80Talbot Co., Md., Wills, Liber 7, f. 239, Md HR.**

* Sources cited by Madelene McWilliams of Annapolis, Md., in her research on the Thomas family in Maryland.

** Sources cited by W. Cary Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas.*

JAMES THOMAS

1Patents, Liber AB&H, f. 202, Md HR.* 2Wills, Liber 11, ff. 196-199 and ff. 215-218 (two identical wills), Md HR.

3 Patents, Liber CB#2, ff. 453-455; Liber 21, f. 301, Md HR.* In Provincial Court proceedings of 30 July 1658, Agnes Ware, executrix of the estate of Richard Ware, dec'd, of St. Clements' Manor, St. Mary's Co., Md., acknowledged herself indebted to the Lord Proprietary. Whether or not there is any connection between this family and the tract 'The Ware' is not known.

4Charles Co., Md., Circuit Court records, Liber Y#1, f. 13, Md HR.** 5*Ibid.,* f. 25.**

6Charles Co., Md., Inventories, 1677-1717, f. 134, Md HR.**

7"1707 Prince Georges Rent Rolls," The Calvert Rent Rolls, Roll 10, f. 90, Md Hist Soc.**

8*Ibid.,* f. 84.** 9Wills, Liber 3, f. 643, Md HR.** 10Wills, Liber 1, f. 421, Md HR.**

11Wills, Liber 6, f. 66, Md HR.** 12Wills, Liber 13, f. 514, Md HR.**

13Testamentary Proceedings, Liber 22, f. 70, Md HR, cited by Maj. E. R. Luhn, Jr., of Newville, Pa., compiler of *Wolf's Cow.*

14"1707 Prince Georges Rent Rolls," Liber 10, f. 77, Md Hist Soc.** 15Inventories, 1717-1735, f. 483, Md HR.**

16Deeds, Liber H#2, f. 298, Md HR.** 17Named in their father's will.

* Sources cited by Madelene McWilliams

** Sources cited by W. Cary Anderson

THOMAS THOMAS (II)

1Wills, Liber 11, ff. 196-199 and ff. 215-218, Md HR. 2Wills, Liber 21, ff. 216-218, Md HR.

3Wills, Liber 21, f. 141, Md HR. 4Inventories, Liber 1717-1735, ff. 435-437, Md HR.

5Administrators Accounts, Liber 1708-1738, ff. 480-481, Md HR.** 6Wills, Liber 23, ff. 625-628, Md HR.**

7 Deeds, Liber Z#2, ff. 32-33, Md HR.** 8Named in their father's will. 9Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.

10*The Thomas Book,* p. 123, and Seaver, *Thomas Family Records,* p. 37, both show him b. in 1734.

** Sources cited by W. Cary Anderson

THOMAS THOMAS (III)

1Wills, Liber 21, ff. 216-218, Md HR. 2Patents, Liber EI#5, f. 267 (certif.), and Liber EI#2, f. 598 (patent), Md HR.

31753 Charles Co. Rent Roll, The Calvert Papers, p. 116; 1761 Charles Co. Rent Roll, The Calvert Papers, p. 88, Md Hist Soc.**

4Deeds, Liber D, ff. 394-396, Md HR.** 5Colonial Wars Papers, box 1, folder 25-1, pp. 1, 4, Md HR.
6Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* pp. 118-120.
7Prerogative Court Wills, Liber 29, f. 109; Charles Co., Md., Wills, Liber AD#15, ff. 22-23, Md HR.**
8Deeds, Liber G#3, ff. 242-243, Md HR.** 9Deeds, Liber TT, ff. 328, 507-508, Md HR.
10A common term used in colonial days to denote payment of the stamp tax when property was transferred was the phrase "after stamp." Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif., theorizes that when the will was being copied, the recorder unthinkingly wrote "After Stamp" out of force of habit rather than "Arthur's Stamp."
11Patents, Liber PL#6, f. 502, Md HR. On 10 May 1727 it was purchased from Nelson by John Child, who in turn sold it to Thomas Chittan 26 Mar. 1742, prior to Christopher Lowndes acquiring it 27 Aug. 1747 (Deeds, Liber M, ff. 168-170; Liber Y, ff. 451-452; Liber EE, ff. 289-290, Md HR—cited by Robert B. Thomas, "Arthur's Stamp" [unpub. MS, 1991], a comprehensive essay that traces the location and ownership of the tract from its original survey to the present).
12 Deeds, Liber RR, ff. 173-174, Md HR. 13 Deeds, Liber TT, f. 390, Md HR. 14Deeds, Liber BB#2, f. 157, Md HR.
15Deeds, Liber BB#3, ff. 129-130, Md HR. 16Wills, Liber 40, ff. 111-112, Md HR. 17Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:50.
18Now in the possession of Robert B. Thomas of San Diego.

_____
** Sources cited by W. Cary Anderson

THOMAS THOMAS (1V)

1The Thomas family pigskin-bound record book. 2Estimated date based on their first child b. 15 Mar. 1767.
3Register of St. John's Parish, pp. 365, 382, 385. In 1692 Piscataway Parish was formed and the first church at Broad Creek was built. The name was changed to King George's Parish in 1726, then in 1763 to St. John's Parish before officially being changed back to King George's Parish in 1902. Church minutes in 1722 referred to the church as Broad Creek Church. It is today called St. John's Church, as seen by a marker in front that reads:

PRINCE GEORGES COUNTY
ST. JOHN'S CHURCH
ERECTED 1723
(King George's Parish established 1692)
Credible evidence and honest
tradition record that
WASHINGTON
attended services here on numerous occasions

George Washington is said to have made the trip by boat across the Potomac from Mt.Vernon when roads to his own parish were impassble. One of the pews in the church bears a brass plate reading: "In memory of George Washington—restored by his Great-Great-Great Grandnephew, George W. Magruder, 1895." The church is located in Fort Washington Forest, Md.
4Wills, Liber 40, ff. 111-112, Md HR. 5*Arch of Md,* 18:76.
6*Ibid.,* pp. 170-171, 357, 430-431, 496, 558; Bounty Land Warrant No. 11758, issued 11 Jan. 1796 (Natl. Archives, Washington, D. C.). Also, a member of Kentucky's Active Militia in 1786 was "Thomas, Tom," who was issued a military certif. of money 10 Aug. 1787 "for his services as a Sergeant on the late expedition against the Shawnee Indians, under Col. Benjamin Logan" (*RKHS* 32:240).
7Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 2:288, 305. 8*First Census: Maryland,* p. 97 (numbers include head of family).
9Deeds, Liber JRM#1, ff. 68-69, Md HR. 10Robert B. Thomas, "Arthur's Stamp" (unpub. MS, 1991).
11Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 3. 12Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book B, p. 65.
13Washington Co., Ky., Order Book Aa, p. 14.
14Washington Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 129-130. The names of the slaves match those in the Thomas pigskin record book, which shows the birth dates of Easter's children Peter, Prissillah, and Walter, who are also on the list of sales of the estate in 1811.
15Washington Co., Ky., Minute Book B, pp. 19, 20, 26 (old #74); Washington Co., Ky., Will Book A, p. 153; Washington Co., Ky., Minute Book B, p. 90 (old #268).
161810 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 322. 17Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book C, pp. 477, 478.
18Washington Co., Ky., Will Book B, pp. 116-117. 19Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book D, p. 43.
20A deed made in 1807 shows John Nalle purchasing 8921/2 acs. from a Henry Thomas (Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book C, p. 287), who was probably the person of that name who was the son of Owen Thomas (no known relation to the family of this chapter). There is nothing in the tax books to indicate that any member of the family of Thomas Thomas (IV) owned that much property—certainly not Henry, who was only 24 yrs. old at that time and not a landowner until 1812.
21Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book E, pp. 226-227. 22*Col Fams,* 2:768-769.
23*Register of St. John's Parish,* p. 365, gives 19 Apr. 1767 as her birth date, but this may have been her date of baptism. Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche records show this date as her christening date.
24Her birth is recorded in *Register of St. John's Parish,* p. 385, as well as in the family pigskin record book.
25Her birth is recorded in *Register of St. John's Parish,* p 382, as well as in the family pigskin record book.
26Washington Co., Ky, Marriage Book 1, p. 55, which spells his name "Mcantire."
27This date is in the pigskin record book. His gravestone has the date 20 July 1784.

HENRY WILSON THOMAS

1Although he is usually shown as "Henry W. Thomas" and the middle name "Wilson" is not spelled out on any records, it is believed that was his name because his sister and his brother were given that middle name. Also, Stratton O. Hammon of Louisville, Ky., states in his genealogy that Henry Wilson Thomas, first son of William Jefferson Thomas (son of Henry W. Thomas), was named after his grandfather, and Winifred (Thomas) Nall, niece of Henry W. Thomas, named a son Henry Wilson Nall.
2The Thomas family pigskin-bound record book.
3Burns, *Kentucky Vital Statistics, Franklin County 1794–1851* (Frankfort, Ky.: n.p., 1931), p. 63; Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* p. 396, citing Franklin Co., Ky., Marriage Records; Darnell, *Forks of Elkhorn,* p. 281, which also states that Henry was the son of Thomas Thomas.
4Hammon's genealogy. 5Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book C, pp. 477, 478. 6Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book D, p. 43.
7*Ibid.,* p. 203. 8Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book E, pp. 226-227. 9Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book F, p. 1.
10*Ibid.,* pp. 233-234. 11Scott Co., Ky., Order Book B, pp. 54, 354, cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* p. 373.
12Scott Co., Ky., Will Book B, p. 422, cited by Dolphin and Nall, p. 370.

13Scott Co., Ky., Deed Book C, p. 243, cited by Dolphin and Nall, p. 373. 141820 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 75.
15Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book K, p. 399; Book O, p. 394; Book P, p. 37; Book Q, p. 443; Book S, p. 498, cited by Hammon in his genealogy.
16Hardin Co., Ky., census records for: 1830, p. 383, and 1840, p. 80.
17Hardin Co., Ky., Court Order Book G, p. 5, and Book H, p. 108.
18Edward Benningfield, *Larue County, Ky. Cemeteries* (Ownsboro, Ky.: McDowell Pub., 1982), p. 100.
19Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A (1843-1855), #69. 20Mather, *Six Generations,* p. 48.
21Larue Co., Ky., Deed Book 1, pp. 116, 137, 442; Book 2, pp. 202, 268, cited in Hammon's genealogy.
221850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 856. 23Larue Co., Ky., Deed Book 2, pp. 462-463.
24Larue Co., Ky., Deed Book 3, p. 277, indexed as "Grace Thomas heirs," cited in Hammon's genealogy.
25Evelyn Crady Adams, "Rolling Fork Baptist Church, 1788–1948," *RKHS* 46:469, states she d. in 1880, and she was listed on the 1880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Edlins Dist., p. 15, taken at mid-year.
26All children except Robert Lee (who is listed as a son in Hammon's genealogy) are named in the deed made by the heirs of Henry W. Thomas in 1852.
271850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 829. 281850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 853. 291850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, Dist. No. 3, p. 720.
30Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1850, p. 856; 1870, Magnolia Pct., p. 19.
31Richard B. Smith of Spearfish, So. Dak., *The Catletts* (unpub. MS), p. 20.
32Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #449, states the bride was a 33-yr.-old maiden, b. in Washington Co., Ky.
33Williams, *History of Northeast Mssouri,* 3:1666-1667.
34Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 108; James F. Scott and Sheila R. Larson, *Kentucky Cemeteries* (Rockford, Ill).
35Family records of Alfred L. Wilson of West Liberty, Iowa, citing the Wilson family Bible in the possession of his aunt, Muriel Wilson.
361860 Shelby Co., Mo., Census, Salt River Twp. (Shelbina), p. 31.
37Shown as age 30 on the 1860 Shelby Co., Mo., Census, p. 31. The 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census gives her age as 19 (thus b. 1831), but she is listed on the 1830 Census.
38Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #505. 391840 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 80.

LEWIS NALL THOMAS

1Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries*; Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 108 (which gives 8 Aug. 1897 as his death date).
2Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Register, Book 1.
3Nine years later what appears to be this same Lewis Thomas and wife M.A. are listed with children ages 5 and 1 on the 1850 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, p. 284.
4Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A (1843-1855), #83.
5Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1850, p. 810; 1860, p. 31; 1870, Buffalo Pct., p. 1; and 1880, Buffalo Dist., p. 27.
6Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries,* say she d. 3 July. Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* says 8 July.
7Names and dates from the family records of Ailene Cerf McManus of New Albany, Ind., citing info. copied by her mother, Lena Thomas Cerf, from the family Bible of Lewis Nall Thomas.
8The obituary of Thomas Ross Thomas, who d. in April 1936, states he was the last of his brothers and sisters to die.
91853 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 3.
10Letter (14 Nov. 1912) from Howard M. Thomas (Family 273) to Joseph W. Catlett (Family 16).
111900 DeKalb Co., Mo., Census, E. D. 68, p. 1.
12Jefferson Co., Ky. (Louisville), census records for: 1900, E. D. 136, p. 11 (183A); 1910, E. D. 215, visitation #152.
131920 Jefferson Co., Ky., Census (Louisville), E. D. 220, p. 4.
14The 1900 Jefferson Co., Ky., Census (Louisville), E. D. 141, p. 20, gives May 1863 as her birth date.
15Conversation with Fannye Thomas Brooks of Mason City, Ill. (1973).
161910 Jasper Co., Mo., Census (Jasper city), E. D. 79, visitation #3.

THOMAS ROSS THOMAS

11855 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 4. The birth certif. of his dau. Fannye says he was b. at Buffalo.
2Larue Co., Ky., Census records for: 1860, p. 31; 1870, Buffalo Pct., p. 1; and 1880, Buffalo Dist., p. 30.
3Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register C, p. 44, #1796. 41900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Buffalo Dist., p. 15A.
5Conversation with Fannye Thomas Brooks (1973). 61910 Mason Co., Ill., Census, Mason City, p. 19B.
71920 Mason Co., Ill., Census, Mason City, p. 1B.
8Conversations with Frances Thomas Price (1996) and Margaret Thomas Hubble (2000).
9Obituary from *Mason City* (Ill.) *Banner Times*. According to his granddau. Margaret Thomas Hubble, he was originally a member of the Catholic Church, as were his nephews Robert and J. Ross Thomas.
10Birth and death dates of he and his wife are on their gravestone and their funeral notice cards, in the possession of Margaret Thomas Hubble of W. Peoria, Ill. (see Appendix M).
11Names and dates are from the family Bible of Thomas and Margaret Thomas, in the possession of Fannye Thomas Brooks until she died, at which time it was lost.
12Although the family Bible gives 13 Nov. 1898 as her birth date, and later in life (1949) she applied for and received a birth certificate based on that year, the 1900 Census shows she was b. Nov. 1897, and a Larue Co., Ky., birth certif. for Fannye Thomas made at the time of her birth states she was b. 13 Nov. 1897 in Nelson Co., Ky., to parents living at Buffalo. She may have been b. at the home of her aunt Rebecca Miller in Nelson Co., from whom she received her middle name.
13Her obituary in *Peoria* (Ill.) *Journal Star;* gravestone date. 14Gravestone dates. 15Obituary in the *Peoria Journal Star*.

CHARLES LOUIS THOMAS

1Family Bible of Thomas and Margaret Thomas. 21910 Mason Co., Ill., Census (Mason City Twp.), p. 3B.
31910 Mason Co., Ill., Census (Mason City), p. 19B. 4Conversation with Mrs. Beaufort Rodgers of La Grange, Ky. (1974).
5Green Co., Ky., Marriage Book 5, p. 64. 6*The Green County* (Ky.) *Record* (22 Jan. 1915).
7*The Farmers' Review* (Chicago: compiled & pub. by Farmers' Review, 1917), p. 148.
81920 Mason Co., Ill., Census (Mason City Twp.), p. 7B. 9Conversation with Margaret Thomas Hubble of W. Peoria, Ill. (1973).

10Employment record obtained via corresp. to this writer from Edwin Mitchell, Superintendent of Highways, Tazewell Co. Highway Dept., Pekin, Ill. (1977).
11Gravestone date; family Bible of Charles & Beulah Thomas, in the possession of Margaret Thomas Hubble.
12She d. 15 Oct. 1989. 13Names and dates are from the family Bible of Charles & Beulah Thomas.

FAMILIES

FAMILY 1

JOHN NALLE [Martin] was born ca. 1703, probably in Essex County, Virginia. He died after 1781 and before 19 August 1782, date of probate of his will in Culpeper County, Virginia.[1]

In the period 1725 to 1734 he married Mary Brown[2] (daughter of Daniel Brown and Elizabeth Coleman).

On 26 June 1731 John Nalle received a 400-acre grant in St. George's Parish in Spotsylvania County, Virginia. A mill erected there on the Gourd Vine (later called Hazel) River would become associated with the Nalle family for several generations.[3] He purchased 100 acres "in the Guord Vine Fork...on the Hazell river" in Orange County, Virginia, on 25 March 1747,[4] and his second land grant—495 acres—was obtained 29 June 1748 and appears to have bordered on his first one.[5] John and Mary Nalle of Bromfield Parish, Culpeper County, Virginia, sold 5 1/2 acres "lying on both sides of Hughes River...Including one water grist mill" to William Brown 26 January 1767.[6] Too old to serve in the American Revolution, John Nalle furnished beef and flour to the patriots.[7]

He and his wife were buried eight miles west of present Culpeper, Virginia, on their Hazel River property, which was still in the ownership of their descendants in 1977.[8]

1Culpeper Co., Va., Will Book B, pp. 519-522.* 2Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* p. 19.
3Virginia Land Patents No. 14 (1728–1732), pp. 175-176;* Albert Nalle, *Nalle Family Records,* p. 22.*
4Orange Co., Va., Deed Book 10, pp. 480-481.* 5Virginia Northern Neck Land Grants, vol. G, p. 81.*
6Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book E, p. 429.*
7*Culpeper County Public Service Claims Certificate Book,* certif. #337, Virginia State Lib., Richmond, Va.* 8Albert Nalle, p. 24.*

* Cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* which is the source for this sketch.

FAMILY 2

WILLIAM NALLE [Martin, Martin] was born ca. 1734 in Essex County, Virginia, and he last appears on tax lists for Scott County and Woodford County in Kentucky in 1795.

In about the year 1758, he was married in Culpeper County, Virginia, to Anne Yancey (the daughter of Lewis Davis Yancey and Mildred Cavanaugh [Yancey chapter]).

Listed on the roster of the Culpeper County Militia in 1756 and 1758, William Nalle in 1773 was captain of a company of tithables in Augusta County, Virginia, and he also served as captain with his brother Martin during Lord Dunmore's War in 1774.[1] He made a purchase of 194 acres in Augusta County 16 May 1777,[2] and on 20 August of that year the return of tithables was made there in Capt. William Nalle's company and the company of Capt. Abraham Lincoln (the grand-father of the future president).[3] Appointed commissioner of the peace[3] and justice of the peace[4] in Virginia's newly formed county of Rockingham, William Nalle took the oath of lieutenant colonel of the militia in 1781,[5] and in 1784–1785 served as sheriff.[6]

He sold his property in Culpeper and Rockingham counties[7] in preparation for his move in August 1791 to Kentucky, where he had filed surveys on 1,500 acres of land—his first grant, for 500 acres in Fayette County, bordered on his brother Martin's survey, and the second, dated 20 February 1790 in Bourbon County, contained 1,000 acres.[8] William Nalle is found on tax lists for Woodford County and Scott County in Kentucky, but no will, inventory, or estate settlement has been found for him.

1Crozier, ed., *Virginia Colonial Militia 1651–1776* (Baltimore: Southern Book Co., 1954), pp. 22, 71; Augusta Co., Va., Order Book 15, p. 120; John W. Wayland, ed., *A History of Rockingham County, Virginia* (Daytona, Va.: Ruebush Elkins Co., 1912), pp. 63, 449.*
2Augusta Co., Va., Deed Book 21, pp. 517-520.* 3Augusta Co., Va., Order Book 16, pp. 222, 261.
4Rockingham Co., Va., Judgments & Orders Book 1, pp. 1-3.*
5Rockingham Co., Va., Minute Book 1, part 1, p. 100.* 6Hening, *Statutes,* 12:82.*
7Culpeper Co., Va., Deed Book P, pp. 345-346, 354-356; Book Q, pp. 48-50; Rockingham Co., Va., Minute Book 1, part 2, p. 889; Deed Book O, pp. 449-450.*
8The Virginia Grants, vol. 12, pp. 195, 371.*

* Cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Famlies,* the source for this sketch.

FAMILY 3

LEWIS NALL [Martin, Martin, Martin] was born in about 1768 in Augusta County, Virginia, and his will was proved 7 February 1825 in Scott County, Kentucky.[1]

His marriage to Jane Nall took place 27 December 1791 in Woodford County, Kentucky.[2] (She was his first cousin, the daughter of William and Anne [Yancey] Nalle, Family 2).

Lewis, who was 15 years old when his parents moved to Kentucky, paid taxes there in 1802 on 100 acres in Scott County. Chosen by his younger brother James to be his guardian, he made settlement 7 June 1808 when James reached the age of majority.[3]

Lewis Nall was made constable of Scott County 5 November 1810; was named commissioner of the peace on 7 July 1817; was listed on the 1820 Census for Scott County; and he served as a "Gentleman Justice" at a court held for that county in July 1821.

His estate was inventoried and appraised in July 1825.[4] Enumerated on the 1830 Census for Scott County, Kentucky, was his widow Jane Nall and several of her children.[5]

1Scott Co., Ky., Order Book C, p. 222.* 2Woodford Co., Ky., Marriage Records.* 3Scott Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 414-415.*
4Scott Co., Ky., Order Book B, pp. 195, 56; Book C, pp. 54, 237.* 51830 Scott Co., Ky., Census, p. 149.*

* Cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* the source for this sketch.

FAMILY 4

MARTIN NALL (IV) [Martin, Martin, Martin] was born 18 September 1772 in Augusta County, Virginia, died 11 July 1835 in Lewis County, Missouri,[1] and he was buried at Nall Cemetery at Ewing, Missouri.

He was married ca. 1798 in Scott County, Kentucky, to Lucy Finnell (born in 1780; died in 1851).

His first property tax was paid in 1796 in Scott County, and by 1802 he owned 100 acres there on South Elkhorn River.[2] In 1806 he was appointed guardian of his sister Mary,[3] and 40 acres in Washington County, Kentucky, inherited from his father's 2,000-acre patent, were sold by him on 28 January 1810.[4] Martin and Lucy Nall sold 12 acres situated in Scott and Franklin counties 31 December 1828, and additional Franklin County property was sold on 29 September 1829.[5]

The family was listed on the 1810 and 1820 Franklin County, Kentucky, census records and then in 1830 they appear in Marion County, Missouri,[6] prior to settling on 120 acres on the Bear Branch in Lewis County, Missouri. There Martin built the blockhouse that was occupied by his descendants until 1922.

1Birth & death dates are from his gravestone.* 2Scott Co., Ky., Tax Lists 1794–1817.*
3Scott Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 332-334.* 4Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book C, p. 463.*
5Scott Co., Ky., Deed Book H, p. 396; Franklin Co., Ky., Deed Book N, p. 141.*
6Franklin Co., Ky., census records for: 1810, p. 111, and 1820, p. 86; 1830 Marion Co., Mo., Census, p. 40.*

* Cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* the source for this sketch.

FAMILY 5

JAMES NALL [Martin, Martin, Martin] was born 30 April 1787[1] in Fayette County, Kentucky, and died 4 June 1842 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[2]

His marriage, on 22 or 23 September 1822 in Hardin County, was to Amanda Boone[3] (born in 1802; died in 1852; the daughter of Enoch Boone and Eliza Goldman [Enoch's father was Squire Boone, brother of the famous Daniel]).

On 23 June 1823 James Nall purchased 157 acres near Elizabethtown, Kentucky, for the sum of $157.28.[4] A school teacher and Baptist preacher, he was licensed by Nolynn Church in August 1825, was ordained in 1832 while a member of Forks of Otter Creek Church in Hardin County, and was chosen pastor of Gilead Church in that county in 1840.[5] He was appointed commissioner of the revenue for the Western District of Hardin County in the years 1831, 1833, 1835, and 1836, with his brothers-in-law Thomas and Henry Thomas signing as securities.[6] The family of James Nall appears on the 1830 and 1840 Hardin County censuses.

He died eight weeks after receiving injuries when, being chased by wolves, his riding horse fell attempting to jump his yard fence.[7] His will was proved 15 August 1842.[8]

1*Kentucky Bible Records* (Lexington, Ky.: Kentucky Society DAR, 1962), 2:79 (date from the James Nall family Bible in the possession of Wendell Setzer of Lexington, Ky.).*

2O. C. Cash, *Gilead Baptist Church Clerk's Record 1824–1849* (Tulsa: By the Author, 1947), p. 46.*

3The family Bible gives the date 22 Sept., while Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book A, p. 142, shows 23 Sept. on the minister's return.*

4Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book J, pp. 62-63.* 5J. H. Spencer, *A History of Kentucky Baptists* (Cincinnati: J. R. Baumes, 1886), 2:64-65.*

6Hardin Co., Ky., Order Book G, p. 5; letter from Nelson Boone to Thomas C. Boone, in the possession of the Kunnecke family; Hardin Co., Ky., Court Records 1835–1838, p. 5; Hardin Co., Ky., Order Book H, p. 108.*

7Letter from Wm. H. Setzer to David E. Nall (27 Sept. 1949).* 8Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book E, p. 69.*

---

* Cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* the source for this sketch.

FAMILY 6

JACQUES / JACOBUS CRESSON [Pierre, Pierre], who was baptized 12 March 1640 at Sedan, Picardy, died 1 August 1684 from injuries received seven years earlier.

He was married 1 September 1663 at New Amsterdam Dutch Church on Manhattan Island to Marie (Reynard) Creison[1] (died in 1710), a Huguenot.

A follower of the religious views of the Labadists, he was in 1660 named lancepesade (lance corporal) at New Harlem, and he purchased property there in 1663. He and his wife were listed 23 July 1664 as belonging to the church at New Netherland. Said to have been a steadfast Christian, she was exonerated of false accusations of theft in 1666, and she was a sponsor at the baptism of Jan Canon 3 November 1677.

Jacques Cresson made his will 1 October 1669, naming his wife, children, and brothers-in-law Nicholas De la Plaine and Nicholas du Puis, the latter the husband of Marie's sister.[2] Jacques was made constable of New Harlem on 7 December 1669, three days after selling his property in preparation for his move to New York the following spring.

In 1685 Marie Cresson, then a widow, and son Jacques sold their house and she sailed with her family to the island of Curacao; later they returned and she rejoined the church at New York 28 May 1701 but soon moved to Philadelphia, where she had purchased property in 1696. She left a will.

Van Name, *Pierre Cresson,* is the source for this sketch.

1*The Staten Island Historian* (Richmondtown, N. Y.), 24:2, 3; *The Holland Society of New York Yearbook,* 1897, p. 141; and *The Colonial Families of Philadelphia* (New York: Lewis Pub. Co., 1911), p. 946, all cited by Van Name, who states her maiden name is also shown spelled "Reynarts." Riker, *Harlem, Its Origins and Early Annals,* says her name was Marie Renard.

2New York Wills, 2:437, cited by Van Name.

FAMILY 7

JOHN CARMAN (JR.) [John, John, John, John, Thomas], born 8 July 1633 at Roxbury, Massachu-setts, died in September or October 1684.

He married ca. 1655 Hannah (believed to have been Hannah Seaman, daughter of Capt. John Seaman and his second wife Martha Moore).

In 1657 John Carman (Jr.) was involved in a purchase of land from the Indians. A townsman in 1663 of Hempstead, Long Island, he purchased a home lot there in 1666 and also sold a steer that year. He came into ownership of part of the original Hempstead grant his father had received for negotiating between the Dutch and Indians.

A tide mill on the west side of Hick's Neck, which used ocean tides to saw lumber and grind grain, was owned by him, and in his will, dated 14 September 1684 and proved one month later, free grinding privileges were provided for his children as long as the mill operated. It also stated his sons were "to take my brother Joshua Carmans estate into their hands and to provide for him, if he wishes."

Two years after John died, his sons honored an agreement made by him by conveying lands to John Tredwell.

Source: Hall, *Carman Family,* 2:2-10.

FAMILY 8

ABRAHAM LAREW [Peter, Abraham, Abraham, Anthoine], born 23 September 1711,[1] very likely in New Jersey, died in 1790 in Augusta County, Virginia.

He married Sybil Lambert, who was from Holland.

Said to have lived near Princeton, "Abram larew of New East Jersey" purchased 340 acres in Spotsylvania County, Virginia, on 29 May 1769, 290 acres of which were sold 12 April 1779 by "Abraham Larew and Sybil, his wife, of Orange Co.," Virginia.[2] *Abstracts of Records of Augusta County, Virginia* shows:

> *April 9, 1784—Abraham Larew and son Reuben taken in Capt. Long's Company —Tithables of Staunton.*
> *August 10, 1790—Abraham Larew's will.*

The town of LaRue, Ohio, received its name from his descendants.

Source: Mather, *Six Generations of LaRues and Allied Families.*
1Records of John C.E. Christensen. He shows Abraham's death date as ca. 1801.
2Spotsylvania Co., Va., Deed Books G and J, cited by Crozier, *Virginia County Records,* 1:266, 345.

FAMILY 9

JACOB LARUE [Isaac, Peter, Abraham, Abraham, Anthoine] was born on 1 May 1744 in Frederick County, Virginia, and died 15 September 1821 in Hardin County, Kentucky. Burial was in the family burial grounds five miles north of Hodgenville.

In 1765 he married Mary Frost (died in 1804 in Kentucky), and his next marriage was on 23 September 1805 to Jane Morgan (born in 1777; died in 1852).

Jacob Larue in 1775 built a large house of stone, 'Bloomfield,' near his father's home, and in 1783 served as executor of the will of his grandfather, Peter Larew. Records show that in that year he owned 18,000 acres in Jefferson County, Kentucky, plus 8,136 in a few other counties.

In the year 1798 he moved to Kentucky, where he had purchased large tracts of land on Nolin Creek in Hardin County; the tax list taken there in 1801 recorded him with 10,065 acres. After his second marriage he was elected justice of the peace of Hardin County and held that position for some time.

His will was proved 8 October 1821.[1] His son James married his 1st cousin Phebe LaRue (daughter of John and Mary [Brooks] LaRue).

Source: Mather, *Six Generations;* and "LaRue Genealogy" by James H. LaRue, citing Allie Everhart Miller, *Everhart–Miller and Allied Families* (West Point, Miss., 1931), pp. 72-77.

1Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book D, p. 1, cited by Mather.

FAMILY 10

MARY LARUE [Isaac, Peter, Abraham, Abraham, Anthoine], born 22 February 1751/2,[1] died in 1848 at the age of 96 in Kentucky.

Her first marriage, in 1768, was to her first cousin Joseph Carman (born 1745 at Bordentown, New Jersey; son of Caleb Carman and Elizabeth Wood [Carman chapter]). She married second John Harris.

Joseph Carman is said to have gone to Virginia in about 1765, where he enlisted 3 April 1776 for two years in William Chagan's Company, 8th Virginia Regiment. He and his wife Mary signed the will of Peter Larew 22 July 1778 in Frederick County, Virginia,[2] and the 1782 list of heads of families of Frederick County has Joseph Carman with nine whites and no blacks.

A family story has it that the family went via flatboat down the Ohio River in 1779 with some followers of George Rogers Clark, landed where the city of Louisville now stands, and then went thirty miles inland to Lynch's Station in now Shelby County, Kentucky.[3] There Joseph saw much frontier service. (Either he made the trip to Kentucky alone and returned for his family or the 1779 migration date is wrong, since he was on the 1782 list of heads of families in Virginia.) In 1786 he and several others were hunting for winter supplies when they were killed by Indians on a creek afterwards called Carman Creek (in now Henry County, Kentucky). He had patented 1,000 acres on Nolin Creek in Hardin County.

Source: A paper compiled by Edith Carman Hay, part of the collection of The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society Library, New York City.

1Records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla.

2Frederick Co., Va., Will Book No. 4, p. 661, cited by Mather, *Six Generations*. 3Hay, citing Will N. Henton.

FAMILY 11

SARAH LARUE [Isaac, Peter, Abraham, Abraham, Anthoine] was born 6 September 1755[1] in Vir-ginia and she died 27 June 1825 in Kentucky.

She married Robert Hodgen (born in 1742; died in 1810).

In 1784, together with her brother John and his wife, they traveled from Virginia to Kentucky and the following year took up residence on a farm overlooking the Gum Spring at Nolin Creek, where in 1788 he obtained permission to build a grist mill, known as Hodgen's Mill. The town that later grew up there was laid off on his farm and in 1818 took the name Hodgenville. Abraham Lincoln, who was born three miles south of this spot, in his later years used the mill as a reference point when referring to the location of his birthplace.

Robert Hodgen served as a justice of the peace for Hardin County, Kentucky, and was also a state representative, sheriff, and deacon of the Baptist Church.

Source: Mather, *Six Generations*.

1Keith, "Notes on Larue," p. 103, gives this date, which disagrees with her gravestone date of Aug. 1757.

FAMILY 12

ISAAC LARUE, JR. [Isaac, Peter, Abraham, Abraham, Anthoine] was born on 3 November 1757[1] in Virginia and died 24 January 1824[1] in Kentucky or Tennessee.

His wife was Bethiah (last name unknown).

The following is from the Jefferson County, Kentucky, court minute book: "On July 6, 1784, in Jefferson county, Kentucky, the court orders Jacob Ashcraft, Philip Phillips, Isaac Larue and Joseph Kilpatrick to review and report upon the most convenient way from Nolin to the mouth of Beech Fork."[2] In

a deed of 27 October 1792, witnessed by Jabez Larue and Phebe Larue, "some thousand acres" on the Salt River in Kentucky were given to Isaac Larue, Jr., by his father.

He settled in Hardin County, Kentucky, where on 22 July 1794 he was named "overseer of the road leading from Mr. Hodgens new mill to Salt Lick from the said mill to the head of Bozarth lick run...," and at a court of 28 October 1794, this was recorded: "Ordered that the Sheriff pay Isaac Larue twelve pound sixteen shillings for building the County Jail...."[3] He was credited with 12,770 acres on the 1801 Hardin County Tax List.

Source: Mather, *Six Generations*.

1Records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla.

2Arthur L. Keith, "Notes on Larue, Hodgen, Keith, Harned, Irwin and Related Families," *W&M* (1) 20:102, citing Jefferson Co., Ky., Court Minute Book 1.

3Hardin Co., Ky., Court Order Book for 1794.

FAMILY 13

JOHN WALTERS [Conrad, Jacob] was born 4 April 1770[1] at Beacon Town, Pennsylvania. He died 19 April 1852[2] near Magnolia in Larue County, Kentucky.

On 13 July 1791 in Nelson County, Kentucky, he married Susannah Ashcraft[3] (born in 1773; died in 1839; daughter of Jediah Ashcraft and Nancy Friend).

John Walters was wounded in the Indian battle known as Brown's Run in August 1792 and he also served in the War of 1812; he is listed as an "Indian Fighter" in the 1852 Larue County Death Register, which says he died at age 80 years. His gravestone in South Fork Cemetery near Buffalo, where his wife was also buried, states: "...in Honor of Service in War 1812 N. S. U. S. D. 1812."[3] This roadside marker is located nearby:

INDIAN FIGHTER GRAVE
John Walters came to Phillips Fort in 1780–81. Commissioned Lt., 2nd Regiment of Ky. Militia by Gov. Isaac Shelby in 1792. In local skirmishes, 1794 Battle of Brown's Run under Col. Patrick Brown, War of 1812. Was born April 4, 1770, Beacon Town, Pa., in the valley of Monongahela. Died April 17, 1852, at home 2 1/2 miles south. Buried South Fork Cemetery, 1/2 mile west.

1This is the date given on the roadside marker and by McClure, *Two Centuries*. Hammon's genealogy gives 1 Mar. 1769, while "Keith Genealogy" says he was b. 4 July 1770, d. 17 Apr. 1852, and his wife Susan was b. 1776.

21852 Larue Co., Ky., Death Register, p. 1. This differs from the 17 Apr. date on his gravestone and the roadside marker.

3Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries*. The gravestone of John Walters gives his marriage date.

FAMILY 14

GRACE WALTERS [Conrad, Conrad, Jacob], born 18 March 1794 in Hardin County, Kentucky, died in the latter half of 1880[1] in Larue County, Kentucky.

Her first marriage, 2 January 1815 in Hardin County, Kentucky, wasto John Rust[2] (died in 1833; a grandson of Jacob Larue and Mary Frost [LaRue chapter]). She married second, 1 July 1834 in Hardin County, Moses Thomas[3] (born in 1782; died in 1843), who lived on the Rolling Fork River and was a charter member of Rolling Fork Baptist Church, which Grace joined in July 1836 and where she was buried.[1] Her third marriage, 1 May 1845 in Larue County, Kentucky, was to Henry W. Thomas[4] (No. 6 in the Thomas chapter; no known relation to Moses).

The 1880 Larue County Census lists "Gracy Thomas," age 86, living with her son-in-law and daughter, Richard and Amanda Crady.[5] Another daughter, Mary Charlotte Rust, was the wife of William J. Thomas (Family 201, son of her stepfather Henry W. Thomas).

1Adams, "Rolling Fork Baptist Church, 1788–1948, *RKHS* 46:469, states she d. in 1880 (she is on the 1880 Census taken at mid-year.

2Black, *Hardin Co. Marriages,* p. 4. 3Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book A, #545.

4Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #147. 51880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Edlin Dist., p. 15.

FAMILY 15

NATHANIEL "Nathan" CATLETT was born on 12 December 1788[1] in Berkeley County, Virginia.[2] He died 25 June 1863 in Larue County, Kentucky, and was buried there beside his wife at Nolynn Church Cemetery.

He was married 25 October 1817 in Washington County, Maryland, to Susanna Hendricks[3] (born in 1797; died in 1860; possibly the daughter of James Hendrix, Sr., of Russell County, Vir-ginia, whose will dated 15 March 1817 names wife Sarah and daughter Susannah[4]).

By 1820 Nathaniel Catlett was in Kentucky, where his name appears on an "Oath Concerning Slaves" (he had one) made on 16 June,[5] and on the Hardin County Census for that year.[6] He was credited with 200 acres of land on Nolin Creek on the 1821 Tax List, and in 1838 he made a deed to William Hendricks,[7] possible relative of his wife. The family of Nathan and Susan Catlett is shown on the 1850 Census for Larue County living two houses from that of Lewis Nall Thomas, husband of Isaac Catlett's oldest daughter, and in 1860 Nathaniel had real estate valued at $5,200 and $3,200 worth of personal estate.[8]

His will, made in 1843, names these seven children:[9]

i. SARAH CATLETT, m. 31 Dec. 1845 Henry G. Orrender.

ii. LETITIA ANN "Letta" CATLETT, m. 30 Nov. 1843 in Larue Co., Ky., to William Arnett.[10]

iii. MARIAH[11] JANE CATLETT, b. 26 Aug. 1822; d. 8 Jan. 1851 at age 28 yrs.; bur. Nolynn Church Cem. in Larue Co., Ky.; m. 22 Mar. 1843 in Hardin Co., Ky., to Anthony C. Phelps.[12]

iv. JOHN CATLETT, b. 15 May 1829; d. unm. 19 Feb. 1869; bur. Nolynn Church Cem.; served in the Union Army during the Civil War.

v. ISAAC CATLETT, b. 15 May 1832; d. 23 Nov. 1909;[1] m.(1) on 5 Apr. 1857 at Zeph Thomas's home in Larue Co., Ky., to Martha Thomas[13] (b. 1836; d. 1876); m.(2) Elizabeth _____ (b. ca. 1840);[14] m.(3) ca. 1883 Mary L. _____ (b. 1854).[15] The 1892 Larue Co. Tax List shows him with 81 acs., a neighbor of Anderson Catlett, and the 1900 Census lists him in Hodgenville District.[15] He and his 1st wife were bur. at South Fork Cem. near Buffalo, Ky.[16]

vi. WILLIAM M. CATLETT, b. Apr. 1835; d. 25 Feb. 1901; bur. Barren River Bapt. Church Cem. in Larue Co., Ky.; m. 7 Mar. 1861 in Larue Co., Ky., to Sarah Ann Duckworth[2] (b. ca. 1844). In 1860 William Catlett, age 25, and Sally Catlett, 35, were res. with the Hornbuck family in Larue County.[17] He, his wife Sarah and family are on census records for that county as late as 1900, living in Hodgenville Dist.[18]

vii. MARY CATLETT, b. ca. 1837;[19] m. _____ Brewer.

1Birth and death dates are from his gravestone.

2Minister's marriage return for William Catlett, which states his father was b. in Berkeley Co., Va. (found in a box of original papers in the Larue Co., Ky., courthouse, courtesy of Valiant C. Norman of Frankfort, Ky.).

3Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.

4Elihu Jasper Sutherland, *Abstracts of Wills of Russell Co., Virginia 1803—1860,* cited by Norman.

5Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book H, f. 6 (from the records of Glenn Hawkins of Magnolia, Ky.).

6Jackson, Teeples, and Schaefermeyer, *Kentucky 1820 Census Index* (Bountiful, Utah: Accelerated Indexing Systems), p. 64, listed as "Nathaniel Catalet."

7Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book R, f. 461 (cited by Norman). 81850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 810; 1860 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 1.

9Larue Co., Ky., Will Book 1, p. 116. Unless otherwise noted, all facts on Nathaniel's children are from Hawkins's records.

10Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A (1843-1855), #23. 11Spelled "Moriah" on Hawkins's records.

12Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book B. 13Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B, p. 11.

141880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Village of Hodgenville, p. 2.

151900 Larue Co, Ky., Census, Hodgenville Dist., p. 21A (this states he was b. May 1834).

16Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries.* 171860 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 47.

181900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Hodgenville Dist., p. 21B (this states he was b. Apr. 1836). 191850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 810.

FAMILY 16

JAMES WILLIAM CATLETT [Isaac] was born 10 May 1827 in Hardin County, Kentucky, and died 4 September 1920 at age 93 at Moberly, Missouri, with burial in the Webb Cemetery.

He married first, on 6 December 1852 in Larue County, Kentucky, Winifred C. Thomas (the daughter of Henry W. Thomas and Mary Nall [Thomas chapter], and the sister of James' sister Sarah Margaret's husband). The marriage, which was held at the home of Charles Huss, was wit-nessed by William J. Thomas, and Martin J. N. Thomas gave oath of his sister's age.[1]

His second marriage, held 11 November 1866, was to Mary Elizabeth Thomas[2] (the sister of his first wife), and he married third, probably around 1890, Mary E. Webb[3] (born in September 1851; living in 1920; daughter of George W. and Susan S. Webb of Monroe County, Missouri).

At age 20, James W. Catlett went to Tennessee and attended Franklin College for two years and there cast his first presidential vote, for Zachary Taylor. He then returned to Larue County, Kentucky, and was a school teacher in 1850[4] prior to accompanying the family the next year in its move to Iowa; there he farmed before going to St. Joseph, Missouri, where he became involved in the photographic business for a year.

At the time of his first marriage he was listed as a resident of Fremont County, Iowa. James and Winifred Catlett lived in Larue County, Kentucky, until 1854, when they moved to a farm near Granville in Monroe County, Missouri. Just prior to the end of the Civil War, he joined the state militia and was commissioned a 1st lieutenant. He accumulated 620 acres of land in Monroe County, which he farmed until 1906 or 1908, when he disposed of all but 150 acres and retired to Moberly, Missouri. Also, he acquired 160 acres in Logan County, Kansas, and 3,500 acres in the Texas panhandle, plus other investments in Moberly. Taken shortly before he died, the census for 1920 shows him and his third wife living in Columbia, Missouri.[5]

Children of first marriage:[6]

i. MARY M. CATLETT, b. 16 Feb. 1854 in Kentucky; living in 1925;[7] m. 3 Jan. 1878 James M. Furnish and res. at Moberly, Mo., and Kansas City, Mo.

ii. JOSEPH WALTERS CATLETT, b. 3 Oct. 1855[8] near Granville, Mo.; d. 26 Sept. 1925 at Brook-ings, So. Dak.; bur. at Brookings Cem.; m. 5 Oct. 1887 Elizabeth Bland (b. 1861; d. 1936). He taught school for several years in Monroe Co., Mo., before moving to South Dakota in 1882, settling soon after at Estelline. There he farmed, established the town's first hardware store, was a banker and was in the lumber business, and also served as a member of the state's Democratic party delegation to Kansas City. In 1905 the family moved to Brookings.[7]

iii. LUCY G. CATLETT, b. on 15 Feb. 1859; d. in Mar. 1918;[2] m. B. Gertius Pope; res. at Miles City, Mont., and Estelline, So. Dak.

iv. ALTA W. CATLETT, b. 23 Jan. 1861;[2] living in 1925;[7] m. Joseph P. Furnish; res. in Missouri at Bunceton, Poplar Bluff, and/or Ferguson.

Children of second marriage:[9]

v. HENRY W. CATLETT, b. Nov. 1867;[2] d. young.

vi. ISAAC N. CATLETT, b. 16 May 1870;[2] d. 4 Sept. 1889 at age 19.[10]

Child of third marriage:[11]

vii. RUTH CATLETT, born Oct. 1893; living in 1920;[12] m. David P. Janes; res. Moberly, Mo.

Source: Williams, *History of Northeast Missouri,* 3:1666-1667.

1Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A (1843-1855), #449. 2Family records of Richard B. Smith of Spearfish, S.D.

3*Ibid.* In 1870 she was age 18, living in her parents' home, several houses from James W. Catlett (1870 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, Clay Twp., p. 25).

4Listed as a schoolteacher on the 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 795. 51920 Boone Co., Mo., Census, E.D. 21 (Columbia), p. 2.

6Records of Smith, who cites Alta Furnish of Morgantown, W. Va. Dates are from the Catlett Bible.

7Obituary of Joseph Walters Catlett in the Brookings, So. Dak., newspaper.

8*Ibid.;* Doane Robinson, *History of South Dakota* (1904), vol. 2. The family Bible gives 24 Oct. 1855, while the records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla., give 23 Oct. 1855.

9Shown on the 1870 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, Clay Twp., p. 25.

10Death date written in by hand on p. 1666 of Williams, *History of Northeast Missouri.*

11Shown on the 1900 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, Clay Twp., E.D. 109, p. 1.

12Obituary of James W. Catlett in the Moberly, Mo., newspaper.

FAMILY 17

ELIZA JANE CATLETT [Isaac] was born in about 1829 in Hardin County, Kentucky, and was deceased by 1884 when her father's estate was settled.

She was married on 11 December 1845 in Larue County, Kentucky, to Stephen D. Ray,[1] and they moved to Illinois.

Children:[2]

i. JAMES H. RAY
ii. ISAAC RAY
iii. ALTA RAY, m. (James A.?) Hodges.
iv. MARY RAY, m. _____ Atkinson.

1Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #101. 2Probate records of Isaac Catlett's estate, Fremont Co., Iowa.

FAMILY 18

JOHN HENRY CATLETT [Isaac] was born in about 1830 in Hardin County, Kentucky, and he died in 1918.[1]

His first wife was Mary Alice English,[2] and his second marriage, held 28 December 1854 in Fremont County, Iowa, was to Sarah E. Chaney[3] (born in 1836; died in 1918). In 1860 they were living at McKissick's Grove in Madison Township of Fremont County, Iowa, and ten years later he was farming in Hamburg Township, with real estate valued at $4,000 and personal estate at $2,000.[4]

Children, all by second marriage:[5]

i. MARY ALICE CATLETT, b. 15 Jan. 1856 at Riverton, Iowa; d. 23 May 1932 at Nemaha, Nebr.; m. 23 July 1874 in Fremont Co., Iowa, to Emry Wilson Chandler (b. 1850; d. 1936).
ii. THOMAS CLARK CATLETT, b. ca. 1858; m. 10 Feb. 1881[6] in Fremont Co., Iowa, to Sadie A. McKean / Mckain (b. 1861; d. 1939; bur. at Mt. Olive Cem. near Hamburg, Iowa).
iii. MARTHA E. CATLETT, b. ca. 13 Nov. 1860; d. 26 Aug. 1861 at age 9 mos.
iv. FRANCES AMELIA CATLETT, b. ca. 1863; m. three or four times.
v. ROBERT HENRY CATLETT, b. ca. 1865.
vi. KATE ANNETTE CATLETT, b. ca. 1868; m. _____ Goodwin.
vii. ELIZABETH ADELIN CATLETT, b. ca. 1869(?); m. three or four times.
viii. J. W. CATLETT (a son), b. ca. 27 Aug. 1871; d. 2 Sept. 1871 at age 6 days; bur. Mt. Olive Cem. near Hamburg, Iowa.[7]
ix. ROSE / ROSA MARY CATLETT, m. _____ Stechengoz.[2]
x. BESSIE CENTENNIAL CATLETT, probably b. in 1876, the year of the country's centennial; m. _____ Beam.[2]
xi. ISAAC ROSCOE CATLETT, m. Mary Walters.[2]

1Family records of Lori Catlett of Hamburg, Iowa. 2Family records of Eugenia Moore O'Flyng of Cupertino, Calif.
3Corresp. to this writer from O'Flyng (1981), who cites Iowa marriage records at the Des Moines Library.
4Fremont Co., Iowa, census records for: 1860, Madison Twp., p. 948; and 1870, Hamburg Twp., p. 12.
5Family records of: O'Flyng, and Mr. & Mrs. Stan Chandler of Zortman, Mont.
6Records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla., which show her name as "Mckain." 7Family records of Mr. & Mrs. Chandler.

FAMILY 19

LOUISA ANN CATLETT [Isaac], born in about 1836 in Hardin County, Kentucky, died by 1884.[1]

She was married 13 February 1859 in Iowa to Levi C. Brown.[2]

Children:[1]

i. WILLIAM S. BROWN
ii. JOSEPH E. BROWN

iii. MINNIE J. BROWN
iv. ADDIE M. BROWN
v. HIRAM W. BROWN
vi. _____ BROWN, d. by 1884; m. Henry Bishop.

1Probate records of Isaac Catlett's estate.
2Corresp. to this writer from O'Flyng (1981), citing Iowa marriage records at the Des Moines Library.

FAMILY 20

LYDIA THOMAS CATLETT [Isaac] was born ca. 1839 at Elizabethtown, Kentucky, and she died 21 February 1905 at Pawnee City, Nebraska.[1]

Her first marriage was 25 March 1858 in Fremont County, Iowa, to Andrew Burt[2] (born in 1837; drowned in 1860 at age 23 while seining for fish; buried at Sidney [Iowa] Cemetery). She was married second, 12 October 1862 in Iowa, to William Means[2] (widower of her sister Laura).

William and Lydia (Catlett) Means were living in Sidney Township when the 1870 Fremont County, Iowa, Census was taken, which shows their real and personal estate valued at $6,000 and $3,000, respectively.[3] Prior to 1885 they moved from Sidney to Pawnee City, Nebraska.

Children:[1]

i. FLORA ADENIA BURT, b. 13 Mar. 1859; d. 3 Aug. 1935; m. 10 Mar. 1880 Peter Loren Briney.
ii. ANDREW JACKSON BURT, b. 19 Feb. 1861 at Sidney, Iowa, after his father had died; d. 29 Apr. 1944 at San Bernardino, Calif.; m. 4 Mar. 1885 to Emma Illinois Hegwood (b. 1863; d. 1928) in Gentry Co., Mo.
iii. JENNIE MEANS, b. ca. 1863; m. Arthur Leifendorffer.
iv. ULYSSES MEANS, b. ca. 1865.
v. GRACE MEANS, b. ca. 1868; m. Albert Stimpson; res. in Kansas, Oklahoma, and Dallas, Tex.
vi. DALLAS MEANS, d. 3 Dec. 1953 at Dallas, Tex.; m. Daisy _____.
vii. STELLA MEANS, m. Harry Monroe; res. Chicago, Ill.
viii. OLLIE MEANS (a dau.), d. unm.

1Family records of Eugenia Moore O'Flyng. 2Corresp. with O'Flyng (1981), citing marriage records at Des Moines Library.
31870 Fremont Co., Iowa, Census, Sidney Twp., Schedule 1, #131.

FAMILY 21

LAURA AMANDA CATLETT [Isaac], was born 1 January 1841 in Hardin County, Kentucky, and died 11 December 1860 at age 19 at the birth of her third child. Her burial was at the Means cemetery in Washington Township, Fremont County, Iowa.

On 16 February 1857 in Fremont County, Iowa, she was married to William Means[1] (who married second Laura's sister Lydia).

Children:

i. CLARA FRANCES "Fannie" MEANS, b. ca. 1857; living in 1884; d. when her youngest child was approx. 3 yrs. old; m. James Hutchinson. William & Lydia (Catlett) Means raised their children.
ii. WALTER MEANS, b. ca. 1859; moved to the eastern part of Washington state and raised a large family. Many descendants are thought to still live and farm there.
iii. LAURA AMANDA MEANS, b. ca. 11 Dec. 1860. "Adopted out" by her father, she acquired the surname "Barbor"[2] either by adoption or marriage but kept in touch with the family the rest of her life.

Source: Family records of Eugenia Moore O'Flyng.
1Corresp. to this writer from O'Flyng (1981), citing marriage records at Des Moines Library.
2Fremont Co., Iowa, probate records of Isaac Catlett's estate.

FAMILY 22

ISAAC CONRAD CATLETT [Isaac] was born 8 Aug. 1842[1] in Larue County, Kentucky, and died 14 February 1928[1] in Pawnee City, Nebraska. In about the year 1862 he married Clara Ann Shinn (born ca. 1840).

He is listed on the 1870 Fremont County, Iowa, Census as a farmer in Hamburg Township with real estate valued at $1,100.[2] The family then moved to Pawnee City, Nebraska, where the 1910 Census shows him as a rural mail carrier aged 68 and states three of their four children were at that time alive;[3] living with them was his widowed sister-in-law "Emily J. Catlett" (Robert's or Samuel's wife?).

Isaac was 79 years old in 1921, living at Sawtelle (now West Los Angeles), California.

Children:

i. _____ CATLETT, d. in infancy and was bur. 31 Oct. 1866 at Sidney (Iowa) Cem. Another Catlett without name was also bur. there on that date, both probable victims of the holera epi-demic of that year.[4]

ii. CHARLES CATLETT, b. Dec. 1869.

iii. GRACE CATLETT, living ca. 1925; d. unm.

_____

1Records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla. 21870 Fremont Co., Iowa, Census, Hamburg Twp., p. 17
31910 Pawnee Co., Nebr., Census, Pawnee Pct., p. 209B.
4Corresp. to this writer from O'Flyng (1981), citing the Sidney city clerk's records.

FAMILY 23

JUDITH / JUDA HAZELTINE CATLETT [Isaac] was born in about 1844 in Larue County, Kentucky, and she is believed to have died by 1880[1] in Iowa and definitely by 1884.[2]

She married first Thomas Dimmitt, and her second husband was Andrew Smith / Isnute.[2]

Children:[1]

i. DORA DIMMITT

ii. WILLIAM M. DIMMITT

iii. JOHN C. DIMMITT

iv. THOMAS DIMMITT, b. ca. 1870; living ca. 1900; m. Betsy _____; res. near Danbury, Nebr. In 1880 at age 10, he was living in the home of his uncle James W. Catlett,[1] which means his mother was probably dec'd by then.

_____

11880 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, E. D. 58, p. 30. 2Fremont Co., Iowa, probate records of Isaac Catlett's estate.

FAMILY 24

ROBERT CLINTON CATLETT [Isaac] was born at Hodgenville, Kentucky,[1] 26 December 1845,[2] and died 17 December 1903 at Bartley, Nebraska.[3]

On 5 March 1872 at Sidney, Iowa, he married Nancy Jane "Jennie" Irons[4] (born in 1852; died in 1925 at Bartley; daughter of John Irons and Eliza Jane Robinson), who married second in 1917 P. J. Hickman.

In February 1864 Robert Catlett went to Missouri where his brother James was, returning to Iowa in 1865 and attending school at Sidney until 1867. He was living with his brother John in 1870 and teaching school, a profession he followed until 1872 when he got married and took up farming near Farragut in Fremont County, Iowa.[2] In 1880 he was renting the 160-acre home place his father had owned,[5] and the following year they moved to Pawnee County, Nebraska, then to Red Willow County in 1884, where they homesteaded two miles north of Bartley,[6] where he was buried.

Children:[3]

i. PERCY CATLETT, b. 22 Nov. 1873 in Fremont Co., Iowa; d. June 1936 at San Francisco, Calif.; bur. Bartley, Nebr.; m. 17 Feb. 1904 at Fredom, Nebr., to Carrie Annette Stevens (b. 1873; d. 1946; a dau. of Isaac Wheeler Stevens & Margaret J. Briggs). Percy taught school and later was a rural mail carrier out of

Bartley for ca. 28 yrs. He died a week after entering a sanatorium to regain his health.[7]

ii. BERNIECE CATLETT, b. 21 Aug. 1875; d. 1893 at age 18.

iii. Rev. CHARLES EUGENE CATLETT, b. 3 Dec. 1877 at Sidney, Iowa; d. 2 Apr. 1951 at Bartley, Nebr.; m. there 16 Sept. 1908 to Lillie Lois Burton (b. 1882; d. 1965; dau. of Richard Burton & Ellen Fearn). In 1925 they were res. at Max, Nebr., and in 1941 at Nickerson, Nebr.

iv. JOHN H. CATLETT, b. 27 Nov. 1879; d. Nov. 1893 at age 13.

v. GEORGIA ELLEN CATLETT, b. 29 Apr. 1882; d. 1963; m. 27 Dec. 1905 at Bartley, Nebr., to Sam A. Walkington; res. in 1936 at Cambridge, Nebr.

vi. CAREY CLINTON CATLETT, b. 9 June 1888 at Bartley, Nebr.; d. there 1 Apr. 1941; m. 5 Dec. 1911 at Bartley, Nebr., to Elizabeth Rebecca Marsch/Harsch.

vii. LULU MAUDE CATLETT, b. 21 Sept. 1890 at Bartley, Nebr.; living in 1985 at the age of 94; m. 12 Aug. 1913 at Bartley, Nebr., to Edward Shue (d. 1974); res. in 1925 at Axfel, Nebr., in 1936 at Minden, Nebr., and later at Holdrege, Nebr.

1*History of Fremont County, Iowa* (Des Moines Historical Co., 1881), p. 775.

2Family records of Lulu Catlett Shue of Holdrege, Nebr. Valiant C. Norman's records show 16 Dec. 1845.

3Family records of Eugenia Moore O'Flyng. 4Fremont Co., Iowa, Marriage Book A, p. 96.

5Annual administrator's report of the estate of Isaac Catlett, dec'd, 1881.

6Obituary of Jennie Catlett, from the records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla.

7Obituary of Percy Catlett, from the records of Christensen.

FAMILY 25

ALTA A. "Hattie" CATLETT [Isaac] was born 16 January 1848 at Hodgenville, Kentucky, and died 18 February 1944 at age 96 at Danbury, Nebraska.

She married 5 November 1865 William M. Hindman (died in 1928), and in 1885 they moved from Iowa to Nebraska and settled at Danbury.

Children:

i. CARRIE G. HINDMAN, m. _____ Remmington and in 1944 was res. at Danbury, Nebr.

ii. CORA GRACE HINDMAN, m. _____ Remmington and in 1944 was res. at Gering, Nebr.

iii. WILLIAM RAY HINDMAN, res. in 1944 at Bartley, Nebr.

iv. MARY J. HINDMAN, d. 1867 at age unknown.

v. AMY A. HINDMAN, d. 1920 at age unknown; m. _____ Scarrow.

vi. ROY C. HINDMAN, d. 1913 at age unknown; m. _____.

Source: Obituary of Alta Hindman, from the records of John C.E. Christensen of Miami, Fla.

FAMILY 26

FRANCIS KNOTT [James] died between 16 March 1704/5, the date he made his will, and 14 May 1705, when the will was proved in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[1]

In 1663 he married Elinor Cole[2] (a daughter of Robert Cole of St. Clements Bay, Maryland, whose will proved 8 September 1663 left land to his "son-in-law Francis Knott"[3]).

Caldwell's *The Genealogy of the Knott Family* states with unclear basis that Robert Cole's will "proves without a doubt that Francis Knott, b. 1649, is not a son of James Knott, the immi-grant....no trace of any land in Maryland being transferred by a James Knott to Francis Knott, as is claimed in print."[4] However, *Side-Lights on Maryland History* says "The lands of James Knott in St. Mary's County were conveyed to his son Francis, who conveyed some of them while living, and devised them in his will, proved in St. Mary's County, 14 May 1705."[5]

If Francis was the oldest son and acquired land by right of primogeniture, it may explain why he is not in his father's will; in that event, Bernard, called "my Eldest Sonne" in James Knott's will, is being referred to as the eldest of those sons named in the will.

Children:

i. FRANCIS KNOTT
ii. WILLIAM KNOTT
iii. EDWARD KNOTT
iv. JOHN KNOTT
v. JAMES KNOTT
vi. CHARLES KNOTT
vii. ELINOR KNOTT
viii. REBECCA KNOTT

1Richardson, *Side-Lights,* 2:382-386, citing St. Mary's Co., Md., Wills, Liber 3, f. 501.
2Parran, *Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families*, pp. 232-233.
3Wills, Liber 1, f. 182, Md HR, cited by Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas.*
4Willie Mae Caldwell, *The Genealogy of the Knott Family, 1617–1989* (Buena Park, Calif.: privately printed, 1989), p. 53, cited by Anderson.
5Richardson.

FAMILY 27

JONATHAN OGDEN [John, Richard, Edward, Wilhelmus, Ricardus, Robertus] was born either on 11 January 1639/40 in England or in about the year 1647 on Long Island.[1] He died 3 January 1732/3 in New Jersey, his will being proved six days later.

His wife was Rebekah (Wood?) (born in 1648; died in 1723[2]).

One of the original associates of Elizabeth Town, New Jersey, he took an oath to the English government in 1665/6 and to the Dutch in 1673. On 14 June 1676 he made an application for 120 acres of land to be laid out for him; was one of the overseers of his father's will in 1682; was in 1691 referred to as "Deacon"; and in 1692 was receiver of taxes for Essex County, New Jersey.

Six acres in Elizabeth Town were sold to Benjamin Price by "Jonathan Ogden, tanner, and wife Rebecca" in a deed recorded 26 May 1694, tanning having been started in 1664 as a business by the Ogden family, leading to saddlery and harness-making. On 26 December 1699 Jonathan was made an assistant to John Harriman, surveyor, to lay out all land within Elizabeth Town.

1It is possible he was b. ca. 1647 and the date 11 Jan. 1639/40 on his gravestone is that of his bro. of the same name who died in infancy.
2*The Genealogical History of New Jersey,* p. 1153.

FAMILY 28

Col. JOSIAH OGDEN [David, John, Richard, Edward, Wilhelmus, Ricardus, Robertus], born ca. 1679 in Newark, New Jersey, and died there 17 May 1763.

He married first Catharine Hardenbroeck, and Mary Bankes was his second wife.

Josiah Ogden, a representative of Newark in the General Assembly, was considered a pillar of the First Presbyterian Church. However, on a Sunday in about 1733 he violated a church rule by harvesting his wheat crop that was about to be lost due to continued rains, and he was publicly censured for this by the Church. Even though the Presbytery reversed the Church's decision, for several years a bitter controversy lasted until Josiah founded his own Trinity Episcopal Church at Newark.

His son David became state supreme court judge, while David's sons Abraham and Samuel served in 1775 on the New Jersey committee from Morris County to form a plan of union against England, a prelude to the American Revolution.

Source: Wheeler, *The Ogden Family in America.*

FAMILY 29

EDWARD WILLETT, JR. [Edward] was born on 12 January 1703 in Prince Georges County, Maryland.

He and his wife Mary had the following children, all born there at Beallington:

i. TABITHA WILLETT, b. 4 May 1734 or in 1738.
ii. ELIZABETH WILLETT, b. 26 May 1736.
iii. SARAH WILLETT, b. 4 May 1738.

Source: Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record; family records of Bro. Leo Willett of St. Louis, Mo.

FAMILY 30

THOMAS WILLETT [Edward] was born in Prince Georges County, Maryland, on 9 August 1708 in Rock Creek Parish.[1] His wife's name is not known.

Child:[2]

i. ELEANOR WILLETT, b. 1726; d. 1822; m. Samuel Pottenger (b. 1718; d. 1820),[3] and they were among the inhabitants of Pottenger's Station when they first went to Kentucky.

1Genealogical Society microfiche record. 2Corresp. to this writer from Sister Mary Louise Donnelly of Burke, Va. (1981).
3Clift, *Kentucky in Retrospect,* pp. 195-196.

FAMILY 31

ELIZABETH WILLETT [William, Edward], believed to have been a native of Prince Georges County, Maryland, is thought to have married Robert Pottenger.[1]

Children:[2]

i. Capt. SAMUEL POTTENGER, b. 29 Apr. 1754; d. 20 Jan. 1831; m. on 12 June 1782 Jane (Gray) Withrow Gilkey. A Revolutionary soldier from Prince Georges Co., Md., he was the founder of Pottenger's Station in future Nelson Co., Ky., and in 1782 he led a company in Gen. George Rogers Clark's campaign against the Indians. An account left by him states his orphaned sisters Elizabeth, Jemima, Susannah, Anne, and Eunice were brought to Kentucky in late 1783 and wintered at Cox's Station until more cabins were built at Pottenger's Station.
ii. ELIZABETH POTTENGER, a "spinster."
iii. JEMIMA POTTENGER
iv. SUSANNAH POTTENGER, m. 1791 Robert Brown.
v. WILLIAM POTTENGER, b. 1765; d. 1824; m. 1795 Mary Melton.
vi. ROBERT POTTENGER, JR., b. 1767; d. 1846; m. 1800 Fanny Gee.
vii. JOHN POTTENGER, b. 1769; d. 1842; m.(1) 1795 Jane Gilkey; m.(2) in 1800 Catharine Rails-back.
viii. DENNIS POTTENGER, b. 1770; d. 1856; m.(1) Mrs. Sarah Black; m.(2) Betsy Lowden.
ix. ANNE POTTENGER, b. 1773; d. 1853; m. 1795 John Withrow (stepson of her bro. Samuel).
x. EUNICE POTTENGER, b. 1777; d. 1842; m. 1798 Abram Grafft (possibly the son of George & Mary [Ferree] Grafft).

1Family records of Bro. Leo Willett of St. Louis, Mo. (1981). 2Clift, *Kentucky in Retrospect,* pp. 194-196.

FAMILY 32

WILLIAM WILLETT, JR. [William, Edward], born in 1743 in Prince Georges County, Mary-land, died in 1814 in Nelson County, Kentucky.[1]

He married first Mary Simmons;[2] his second or third wife was the widow Catherine Power.[1]

His name is found on the 1776 Provincial Census of Prince Georges County, Maryland,[3] and the names William Willett and Ninian Willett appear on oaths of fidelity taken in 1778 in Mont-gomery County, Maryland.[4]

Children:[5]

i. RICHARD WILLETT
ii. WILLIAM WILLETT
iii. THOMAS WILLETT
iv. EDWARD WILLETT
v. GEORGE WILLETT, b. 1805; d. 1868; m. Catherine Ann Miles; res. Bardstown, Ky.[1]
vi. ANN WILLETT
vii. ELIZABETH WILLETT
viii. MARY WILLETT

1"Family Bible of Howard Augustine Willett." 2Family records of Bro. Leo Willett. 3Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* p. 46. 4Brumbaugh and Hodges, *Revolutionary Records,* pp. 8-9. 5Genealogical Society microfiche record.

FAMILY 33

TABITHA WILLETT [William, Edward] was born in Prince Georges County, Maryland.

She married Richard Simmons, who is shown with four tithables on the 1788 Tithables List for Nelson County, Kentucky.[1]

They moved from Pottengers Creek to Bullitt County, Kentucky.[2]

Children:[2]

i. JOSEPH SIMMONS
ii. RICHARD SIMMONS
iii. SAMUEL SIMMONS
iv. WILLIAM SIMMONS
v. JONATHAN SIMMONS
vi. GRIFFITH SIMMONS
vii. NANCY SIMMONS
viii. SUSAN SIMMONS
ix. VERLINDA SIMMONS
x. POLLY SIMMONS
xi. TABITHA SIMMONS

1Tithables List for 1788, *The Nelson County Pioneer,* 4:59. 2Clift, *Kentucky in Retrospect,* pp. 194-196.

FAMILY 34

Capt. SAMUEL WILLETT [William, Edward] was born in Prince Georges County, Maryland, and died in 1793 in Nelson County, Kentucky.

He married Anna Lee in 1786.

His will, witnessed by Atkinson Hill (Hill chapter) and probated 12 March 1793, named his wife and George Willett as executors;[1] inventory was taken in October 1793.[2]

Children:

i. MARY "Polly" WILLETT, bur. 6 Oct. 1831; m. 18 Jan. 1802 in Washington Co., Ky., to Thomas Hayden, who in 1833 moved to western Kentucky.
ii. WILLIAM THOMAS WILLETT, the first native Kentucky Catholic priest, d. on 9 May 1824; bur. Lexington, Ky.[3]
iii. ELIZABETH WILLETT, m. John Janes.
iv. JOHN WILLETT, d. 1821 in Washington, Ky.; m. Oct. 1806 Matilda Summers.

Source: Family records of Bro. Leo Willett. 1Nelson Co., Ky., Will Book A., p. 92. 2King, *Early Kentucky Wills,* p. 188.
3M. J. Spalding, *Sketches of the Early Catholic Missions of Kentucky* (Louisville: B. J. Webb & Bro., 1844), p. 159.

FAMILY 35

GEORGE WILLETT [William, Edward]. Born 17 April 1757 in Prince Georges County, Mary-land, he married Elizabeth Sanders and settled near New Haven, Kentucky, on Pottengers Creek.[1]

Children:

i. JOHN WILLETT

ii. SAMUEL WILLETT, b. 8 Sept. 1796; m. 31 Mar. 1818 Mary Dant.

58 iii. GRIFFITH WILLETT, b. 5 Oct. 1798; d. 15 Dec. 1875; m. 14 Feb. 1818 (date of bond) at New Haven, Ky., to Rhoda Stiles (Family 58, the dau. of David & Elizabeth [Kitchell] Stiles). The marriage bond states Griffith was the ward of his bro. John.

iv. RICHARD WILLETT, b. 28 Dec. 1800; m. 22 June 1821 Teresa Hill.

v. GEORGE W. WILLETT, b. 8 Oct. 1804; m. 2 June 1827 Nancy Hancock.

vi. NANCY WILLETT, m. Jacob Graff (possibly the son of George & Mary [Ferree] Grafft).

vii. SUSAN WILLETT, m. David Graff (probably the bro. of Jacob).

viii. ELIZABETH WILLETT, m. William R. Price.

ix. MARY WILLETT, m. Andrew H. Slaughter. On 19 Aug. 1833 in Nelson Co., Ky., a court case involved "Andrew H. Slaughter & Mary his Wife Formerly Willet vs. Heirs of George Willet Dec'd."[2]

Source: Genealogical Society microfiche record; Clift, *Kentucky in Retrospect,* pp. 195-196; Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* p. 168.

1Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 4:792.

2*Nelson County Pioneer* 4:58. This gives the names of the husbands of Nancy, Susan, and Elizabeth, as well as Mary.

FAMILY 36

RACHEL WILLETT [William, Edward] was born in Prince Georges County, Maryland, on 17 November 1762,[1] and she died 18 September 1848.[2]

She married Richard Price 17 December 1782 in Prince Georges County,[3] and they moved to Kentucky in 1795, where he farmed and later operated a distillery in Nelson County.[2]

Children:[4]

i. RICHARD PRICE, JR.

45 ii. NANCY ANNA PRICE, b. 12 Sept. 1789; d. 23 Apr. 1861; m. 3 Apr. 1810[5] in Nelson Co., Ky., to William Beeler (Family 45).

iii. POLLY PRICE

iv. PRISCILLA PRICE

v. Maj. REASON PRICE

1Genealogical Society microfiche record. 2Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 4:976.

3Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* p. 168. 4Clift, *Kentucky in Retrospect,* pp. 195-196.

5Adams, "The Beeler Family." The date is shown as 3 Apr. 1808 in "Nelson County Marriage Records," *RKHS* 20:262.

FAMILY 37

ISAAC GOODIN [Samuel], born in 1755 in Pennsylvania, died in Kentucky in 1838.

He married 2 March 1790 in Nelson County, Kentucky, Sarah Edlin (a daughter of Richard Edlin, whose great-grandfather of the same name came from England to Maryland in 1664).

Isaac Goodin served in 1780 under Capt. William Harrod at Nelson's Station[1] and also under Gen. George Rogers Clark in 1786,[2] attaining the rank of lieutenant. On 28 March 1833 at age 78, he filed Revolutionary pension claim No. S2240 in Hardin County, Kentucky, declaring he was drafted into the Pennsylvania Line "on a day not very remote from the Declaration of American Independence," and was then living within ten miles of the town of Brownsville, Pennsylvania (at that time called Redstone Old Fort).

Although his early land entries in Kentucky totaled 884 acres and he bought additional tracts, he owned at his death only 142 acres and his personal property was appraised at about $240.[3]

Children:

i. JOHN GOODIN
ii. JAMES GOODIN, m. Mary Pairpoint.
iii. SAMUEL GOODIN, m. Susan Edlin.
iv. THOMAS GOODIN, m. Polly Edlin.
v. MARGARET GOODIN, m. Abraham Skeeters.
vi. KIZIAH GOODIN, m. Jacob Duree.
vii. REBECCA GOODIN, m. Peter Duree.
viii. ISAAC GOODIN, JR., m. Rachel Harris.
ix. POLLY GOODIN, m. Christopher Bush, Jr., whose sister Sarah Bush became the stepmother of Abraham Lincoln.

Source: Adams, "Goodin's Fort." 1Collins, *History of Kentucky,* 1:12.
2Mrs. Jouett Taylor Cannon, "Kentucky's Active Militia—1786," *RKHS* 32:229-230.
3Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book K, pp. 157-158, cited by Adams.

FAMILY 38

THOMAS GOODIN [Samuel] was born in about 1762 in Pennsylvania and died unmarried in 1834 in Hardin County, Kentucky.

"Thomas Goodwine—Sergeant" was paid £ 2.6.0 for having been "Stationed on the frontiers of Nelson County [Kentucky] at the Expence of this State in May & June, 1794."[1] He was closely associated with the family of his brother Samuel and spent his last years with Thomas, Samuel's son, in the Youngers Creek neighborhood of Hardin County.

In his will proved 19 December 1834, he named among his heirs brothers Isaac and Samuel Jr. and the latter's four sons;[2] his request was that his slave Ambrose, whom he bought for $210 in 1807 at the age of 9,[3] "be set free from bondage."

Source: Adams, "Goodin's Fort." 1"State Archives—General Expenditures of Government—1792–1798," *RKHS* 31:101.
2Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book D, p. 235, cited by Adams. 3Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book C, p. 387, cited by Adams.

FAMILY 39

SAMUEL GOODIN, JR. [Samuel], was born in 1764 in the state of Pennsylvania and died 20 September 1816 in Hardin County, Kentucky.

On 28 March 1793 he married Margaret Garrard (born in 1774; died in 1822; the daughter of Rev. John Garrard and Susan Van Meter).

Samuel Goodin, Jr., served in Indian expeditions under Gen. George Rogers Clark and Col. Benjamin Logan in 1786–1787.[1] His land holdings, which he began in 1794 with 59 acres, totaled 1,000 acres on Youngers Creek in Hardin County at his death. Appraisal of his personal property exceeded $2,000 in value.[2]

Children:

i. GARRARD GOODIN, m. Lettice Swank.
ii. MEHITABEL GOODIN, m. Isaac Chambers.
iii. MARY ANN / NANCY GOODIN, m. Samuel Leeman and settled in Missouri.
iv. THOMAS GOODIN, m.(1) Susannah Thomas; m.(2) Elizabeth Layman.
v. JOHN GOODIN, m. Kitty Ann Swank and went to Missouri.
vi. WILLIAM GOODIN, d. young.
vii. MALVINA GOODIN, d. young.
viii. ALBERT GALLATIN GOODIN, m.(1) Fannie Vernon; m.(2) Mary Elizabeth (Perry) Crane.

Source: Adams, "Goodin's Fort." 1Jouett Taylor Cannon, "Index to Military Certificates, 1787, etc.," *RKHS* 22:9.
2Hardin Co., Ky,. Will Book C, pp. 5, 9, 17, 20, 82, 397 ff., cited by Adams.

FAMILY 40

SALLY ROSS [Joseph], who died by 1826, was married in 1817 to Jacob Newman in Nelson County, Kentucky. He married second in 1826 Rebecca Bradley.

Child:

i. MARY ANN NEWMAN, m.(1) Aquilla Mobley; m.(2) Robert Wortham.

Source: Family records of Marion Ross Kremb of Bethesda, Md.

FAMILY 41

SAMUEL ROSS [Joseph], born ca. 1804, married in 1824 Elizabeth D. Wortham (daughter of Charles Wortham) in Nelson County, Kentucky, and they lived at Cedar Creek.

A Nelson County farmer on the Census of 1850,[1] Samuel Ross was listed as a merchant in 1860 with real estate valued at $500 and personal estate at $2,500.[2]

Children:

i. L. ROSS (a dau.), b. ca. 1827.
ii. NANCY "Nannie" ROSS, b. ca. 1829; became in about 1874 the 2nd wife of Atkinson J. Beeler[3] (No. 3 in the Beeler chapter).
iii. SUSAN ROSS, b. ca. 1832.
iv. J. ROSS (a dau.), b. ca. 1834.
v. CHARLES ROSS, b. ca. 1836; listed as a house carpenter on the 1860 Census.[2]
vi. MARGARET ROSS, b. ca. 1838.
vii. SARAH ROSS, b. ca. 1842.
viii. MARTHA JANE ROSS, b. ca. 1844.
ix. MARY RUTH ROSS, b. ca. 1846.
x. ANN ELIZA ROSS, b. after the 1850 Census was taken.

Source: Family records of Marion Ross Kremb.
11850 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 1, p. 327. 21860 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 2, p. 51. 3Adams, "Beeler Family."

FAMILY 42

JOSEPH WASHINGTON ROSS [James, Joseph], born in Nelson County, Kentucky, 8 April 1809, died 3 October 1887 at Louisville, Kentucky.

His wife, whom he married 11 January 1834 in Nelson County, Kentucky, was Susan McGill (born in 1815; died in 1884; daughter of David McGill and Elizabeth Smallwood).

In 1831 Joseph Ross purchased a lot from Dr. William and Lucinda (Thomas) Elliott in New Haven, Kentucky. In the deed it is described as "the corner lot opposite Thomases store." Joseph and Susan appear to have moved to Breckinridge County, Kentucky.

Children:

i. BENJAMIN JOSEPH ROSS, b. 26 Aug. 1840 in Breckinridge Co., Ky.; d. on 8 Apr. 1914 at St. Louis, Mo.; m. 24 Oct. 1864 Ann Catherine Hunter (b. 1838; d. 1925).
ii. EUGENE ROSS, m. Mary Willie Beeler.

Source: Family records of Marion Ross Kremb.

FAMILY 43

JOHN BEELER [Christopher] is said to have been born in 1782, but this date is questionable. He died in 1849 in Nelson County, Kentucky.

There on 31 March 1806 he married Elizabeth Weaver (born in 1785; died in 1826; buried in the cemetery near Rolling Fork Baptist Church in Nelson County; daughter of Lawrence Weaver).

John Beeler, whose home was on the site of Goodin's Fort, appears on Nelson County census records for 1830 and 1840.[1] "Wealth and elegance" in the inventory of his personal estate, taken 14 July 1849, totaled $5,053.43.

Children:

i. MARIA BEELER, m. John S. Atherton.
ii. CHRISTOPHER BEELER, administered his father's estate.
iii. MINERVA / DIANA BEELER,[2] m.(1) 31 Mar. 1835 Nathaniel C. Ross (believed to have been the son of James Ross & Polly Cotton [Ross chapter]); m.(2) 27 May 1841 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Henry F. Kurtz.
iv. HENRY BEELER, b. ca. 1815; m. Fanny _____ (b. ca. 1820). In 1850 they were res. in Larue Co., Ky., with real estate valued at $2,500.[3] Listed as a dry goods merchant, res. in New Haven on Nelson Co., Ky., census records for 1860–1880,[4] the 1870 Census shows him with $7,600 in real estate and $6,000 in personal estate.
v. JOHN B. BEELER, b. ca. 1819; m.(1) Susan Miller; m.(2) by 1850 Elizabeth (Vittito) Kurtz. The census records for 1860 and 1870 list him as a dry goods merchant, living next door to his bro. Henry in New Haven.
vi. MARY JANE BEELER, m. Nicholas Finley.
vii. ELIZABETH BEELER, m. Green V. Murray.
viii. WILLIAM B. BEELER

Source: Evelyn Crady Adams, "The Beeler Family." 1Nelson Co., Ky., census records for: 1830, p. 163; and 1840, p. 24.

2Adams, stating that Minerva m. H. E. Kurtz and had a sister Diana who m. Nathaniel Ross. However, Marion Ross Kremb, who has done much research on the Ross family, believes Minerva and Diana (or Danina, as her marriage record shows) to be the same person, and one of the names was her middle name.

31850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 908.

4Nelson Co., Ky., census records for: 1860, New Haven P. O., p. 107; 1870, New Haven Pct., p. 173; 1880, Town of New Haven, p. 291.

FAMILY 44

DORSEY BEELER, SR. [Christopher] was born 14 July 1785 and died 8 April 1845 in Larue County, Kentucky.[1]

On 28 June 1812 in Nelson County, Kentucky, he was married to Eleanor Hill (daughter of Atkinson Hill and Elizabeth Goodin [Hill chapter]).

Dorsey and Eleanor Beeler lived on a large farm across the Rolling Fork River from the site of Goodin's Fort in what is today Larue County. This may have been land once occupied by her father. *Kentucky: A History of the State* describes Dorsey as "a man of considerable prominence, a successful agriculturist, and a large slave holder."[1] His will was proved 26 May 1845, leaving all real estate to his wife.[2]

Eleanor Beeler, "farmer," and her children are found on Larue County censuses for 1850 and 1860;[3] the latter lists her real estate at $5,000 and her personal estate at $2,000. Shortly before her death, a lawsuit was brought to divide 630 acres among her children. She, her husband, and nine of their ten children were buried at Rolling Fork Church Cemetery.

Children:

i. ATKINSON HILL BEELER, b. ca. 1813; m. Finetta Miller (who appears to have d. by 1860, as she is not in the household on the 1860 Census for Nelson Co., Ky.[4]). He was taxed on 220 acs. in 1865.
ii. ELIZABETH HILL BEELER, m. W. James Tichenor.
iii. MARY A. BEELER, m. A. D. Geohagan.

iv. REBECCA BEELER, b. ca. 1819; d. unm.

v. WILLIAM H. BEELER, b. ca. 1821; m. Mary Sweets. Census records for 1870 and 1880 show him as a dry goods merchant in the town of New Haven, Ky.[5]

vi. DORSEY BEELER, JR., b. ca. 1822; m. Victoria[6] _____ and moved to Missouri.

vii. JOHN S. BEELER, b. ca. 1825; d. unm.; res. in 1880 in Edlin Dist. of Larue Co., Ky.[7]

viii. ELEANOR BEELER, m. Absolom B. Johnson. Their son Oliver Johnson m. his 2nd cou. Emma Beeler (dau. of Atkinson J. Beeler & Margaret Ross [Beeler chapter]).

ix. MARGARET BEELER, m. Milton W. Atherton.

x. SARAH BEELER, b. ca. 1832; m. B. F. Atherton.

_____

Source: Adams, "The Beeler Family." 1Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 3:1049. 2Larue Co., Ky., Will Book 1, p. 27, cited by Adams.
3Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1850, p. 896; 1860, Hodgenville P. O., p. 313. 41860 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 1, p.34.
5Nelson Co., Ky., census records for: 1870, New Haven Pct., p. 168; and 1880, Town of New Haven, p. 292.
6His wife was Emma Dean, according to Perrin. 71880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Edlin Dist., p. 204.

FAMILY 45

WILLIAM BEELER [Christopher], who was born 10 July 1788, died 9 February 1861 in Larue County, Kentucky.

His marriage, 3 April 1810[1] in Nelson County, Kentucky, was to Nancy Anna Price (born in 1789; died in 1861; daughter of Richard Price and Rachel Willett [Family 36]).

The 1860 Census for Larue County lists William and N. A. Beeler with real estate valued at $3,000 and personal estate at $7,700.[2] Both were buried at Rolling Fork Church Cemetery. His will, proved in 1861 in Larue County, names wife Nancy and eleven children.

Children:

i. JEFFERSON BEELER, m. Nancy Boone.

ii. CHRISTOPHER BEELER

iii. RICHARD T. BEELER

iv. MARGARET BEELER, m. _____ Hagan.

v. NANCY BEELER, m. _____ Miller.

vi. MAGDALENE BEELER, m. Christopher W. Miller. Their son Warren Miller m. Aura Beeler, his 2nd cou. (dau. of Atkinson J. Beeler & Margaret Ross [Beeler chapter]).

vii. ELIZABETH BEELER, m. _____ Hagan.

viii. RACHEL BEELER, m. Urban Heavenhill.

ix. JAMES A. BEELER

x. GEORGE W. BEELER, b. ca. 1828.

xi. MARY A. BEELER, b. ca. 1830; m. _____ Hunt.

_____

Source: Adams, "The Beeler Family."
1The date is shown as 3 Apr. 1808 in "Nelson County Marriage Records," *RKHS* 20:262. 21860 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 198.

FAMILY 46

ROBERT R. BEELER [Atkinson, Benjamin, Christopher], born in December 1855, was married to Magdalene "Maggie" Cromwell (born in 1862 in Arkansas; a daughter of Richard Cromwell and Sallie Miller).

In 1880 they were living in Edlin District of Larue County, Kentucky, and in 1900 were in Jefferson County, Kentucky.

Children:

i. ALMA BEELER, b. Feb. 1880.

ii. R. LEE BEELER, b. July 1887; a Nelson Co., Ky., judge.

iii. JULIA BEELER, b. Dec. 1889.

iv. ESTELLE BEELER, b. Aug. 1893; res. Boston, Mass.

v. J. ARGYLE BEELER, b. Oct. 1896; res. Louisville, Ky.
vi. ELIZABETH BEELER, m. _____ Pierle; res. Louisville, Ky.
vii. LUCY M. BEELER, d. young.
viii. CROMWELL BEELER, d. young.

Source: Adams, "The Beeler Family"; 1880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Edlin Dist., p. 203 (living next door to Martha G. Beeler, 50, widow, & her children); 1900 Jefferson Co., Ky., Census, E.D. 152, p. 9.

FAMILY 47

LOVELL ROSS BEELER [Atkinson, Benjamin, Christopher] was born in January 1864.[1]

He was married on 16 October 1888 in Nelson County, Kentucky, to his second cousin once removed Finetta "Nettie" Atherton[2] (born in 1867; died in 1915; daughter of Milton Atherton and Mary Ann Beeler). Lovell had a second marriage, to Minnie Edlin (born ca. 1886; the daughter of Clay Edlin).

The 1892 Tax List for Larue County, Kentucky, has these entries:

Beeler, Lovel R.—136 acres [valued at] *$1,800*
Beeler, Lovel, adm. of A. J. Beeler—30 acres—$300
Same—60 acres—$50

For nearly forty years, from January 1901 to April 1940, Lovell Beeler was clerk of Rolling Fork Baptist Church.[3]

Children:

i. AVA BEELER, d. young.
ii. MARGARET BEELER, b. Sept. 1892.
iii. ETHEL C. BEELER, b. Oct. 1897.
iv. JAMES P. BEELER, d. ca. 1905 at a young age.[4]

Source: Adams, "The Beeler Family." 11900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 74A

2Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record. 3Adams, "Rolling Fork Baptist Church."

4Letter written by Margaret (Stiles) Thomas of Mason City, Ill., to her daus. Mary and Fannye (4 Oct. 1907) while she was visiting in Kentucky (see Appendix N).

FAMILY 48

HENRY STILES [Thomas] was baptized 27 November 1593 at St. Michael's Church in Mill-brook, England, and he died unmarried 3 October 1651 at Hartford, Connecticut.

Admitted as a citizen of London in April 1632, he was a carpenter who came to New England in 1635 with his brothers John, Francis, and Thomas. He was the first person to be tried by the Court of Connecticut, held at Newton (Hartford) 26 April 1626. Accused of trading a gun to the Indians for corn, he was ordered to recover it.

While participating in a military group escorting Governor Winthrop, who was embarking for England to procure the Connecticut Charter, Henry Stiles was accidentally shot from behind by Thomas Allyn. His death was blamed on witchcraft, and an indictment was brought against Lydia Gilburt, believed to have been the sister of Thomas Gilburt at whose home Henry boarded. She was found guilty, but no record exists of her trial or fate.

The will of Henry Stiles left his estate, to be handled by John Stiles, to his brothers Francis, Christopher in London, and Thomas of Long Island. The inventory shows he had a cellar (house), stable, and barn at Windsor, Connecticut:[1]

Nouembr 6th, 1651
A true Inventory taken of the whole estate of Henry Styles inhabitant of Wyndsor, late deceased,

dying intestate, either in Lands, Cattle or any kind of estate.

	£ S. D.
Impr the sellar [cellar] *with a Stalle & Barne and part of ye homelott within the pale* [palisades or stakes surrounding the settlement for defense] *and 9 acres of meadow adjoining valued at*	057 00 00
It. The other parte of home lott being 22 acres valued at	007 00 00
It. Allso 30 acres of Woodland lying against Pine Meadow valued at	001 00 00
It. Allso over the great river [Connecticut River] *54 rodd in breadth & from the river running east 3 myles valued at*	030 00 00
It. two oxen valued at	018 00 00
It. two steeres valued at	005 00 00
It. two calves valued at	002 00 00
It. of corne in wheat, pease [peas] *& Indian corne as wee Judge 90 bushells*	004 01 00
It. of Winter corne in ground, 3 acres 3 quarters wch is one halfe of it Henryes at	001 06 00
It. two moowes [mows: piles] *of oates*	002 00 00
It. one old frame of timber	004 00 00
It. one grinding stone and 3 laders	000 16 00
It. six loade and halfe of hay	003 00 00
It. 17 lb. tobacko, 3 hogsheads with divers other things together	001 09 04
It. two chests, 3 little boxes	000 18 00
It. 17 knives with other small things	000 12 00
It. powder, lead, and shott	000 13 04
It. one carte and tackling belonging & one timbr chaine	002 03 00
It. in Armes one muskitt and fawling peece [fowling piece: gun] *two swords and other things pertaining*	004 03 00
It. in carpenters tooles, one whipsawe, two thwarte sawes with divers perticulars	003 05 00
It. in tooles for hu[s]*bandry, two shares,* [plowshares]*, one coulter* [plow]*, wedges and other things*	002 09 00
It. 2 paire of silk garters, one silke girdle, one wrought purse, some ribbin with other small thinges, & money & wampums 4s. 1d altogether	002 00 07
It. in bedding and waring cloaths	014 19 00
It. 200 of pumpkins, halfe a cannooe with two measures	000 13 06
It. one little kettle	000 04 00
It. in debts owing to him	002 03 09
Totall sum is	181 07 00
Allso wee finde for the present in debts that he owes to severall men	053 09 06
The names of the men imployed in the taking of this Inventory	127 17 06

William Gaylord
William Heydon
Humphry Pinnye

An account of £ 45.14.07 in debts was due to Thomas Gilburt, who was also presented a note of £14.07.09 1/2 accountable to Henry Stiles.

Source: H. R. Stiles, *Stiles Family in America.* 1From records of the Particular Court, Hartford, Dec. 1651.

FAMILY 49

FRANCIS STILES [Thomas] was baptized 1 August 1602 at St. Michael's Church in Mill-brook, England.

His wife was Joan or Sarah (surname not known), and she is thought to have come with him from England.

A master carpenter and citizen of London, he was the instrumental figure in the immigra-tion to America of the Stiles brothers. After the group settled at Windsor, Connecticut, he made a trip back to England and returned in the spring of 1637. The town of Guilford was settled in the autumn of 1639, and in the haste to construct houses for the winter, carpenters from nearby towns were called upon, among whom was Francis Stiles.

In Windsor, where he was admitted as a freeman (citizen) 10 September 1640, he served on the jury of the Particular Court on 14 October 1642, his title of "Mr." denoting his social position. He had received 400 to 500 acres of land from the town of Windsor, and in addition he purchased from his patron, Richard Saltonstall, an additional 1,100 acres across the Connecticut River, which he resold to Saltonstall in a deed of 12 September 1647, which then named him as "Francis Stiles, late of Windsor, but now of Saybrook."

Said to be noted for his "quick, passionate nature (known to be somewhat of a family trait), stout in asserting his rights, and consequently a frequent figure in lawsuits, etc.," he was living at Stratford, Connecticut, in March 1653/4 when he "was complained of to the Court for peppering Naanepaquowwe, an Indian of that place, 'in his body, with swann shot, uppon a Sabbath day.' "[1] He possibly moved to Stratford, Connecticut, in about 1660.[1]

He and his wife had four children, the last, Benjamin, believed to have been born in about 1651 at Windsor. Francis's wife married second Robert Clark from New Haven and she died in 1682.

Source: H. R. Stiles, *Stiles Family in America*. 1H. R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, 2:718-720.

FAMILY 50

THOMAS STILES [Thomas], was baptized 7 February 1612 at St. Michael's Church in Mill-brook, England. He died between 1673 and 1685, probably at Long Island.

A husbandman (farmer), he was the last of the brothers to leave Millbrook. At age 23, just ten days prior to sailing, he indentured himself as a carpenter's apprentice to his older brother Henry, "Citizen & Carpenter of London, and now (by the providence of God) outward bound in the good ship called the Christian of London for the Plantation in New England to learn the said Art of a Carpenter & with him the said Henry Stiles after the manner of an Apprentice to dwell & serve from the twentieth of March now next & c" for the term of five years.

Thomas Stiles received a lot at Windsor, Connecticut, which was near those of his brothers, but it is unlikely he lived on it while single, for the law stated "no young man that is not married, nor hath any servant, and be no public officer, shall keep by himself without consent of the town where he lives first had, under penalty of 20 shillings per week."

Thomas Stiles, a member of Windsor's quota in the Pequot War, fought against the Indians in 1637 at Fort Mystic, Connecticut, as seen from the published account of the leader of the expedi-tion, Capt. John Mason: "Two men, being one man's servants, namely, John Dyer and Thomas Stiles, were both of them shot [by arrows] in the knots of their handkerchiefs, being about their necks, and rec'd no hurt."

He then appears at Flushing on Long Island, as one of the twenty-one original patentees that settled there about 1643. He was one of several who were arrested there in January 1647/8 in a dispute when the Dutch governor attempted to force a state church on the settlers. Again in April 1648 he was arrested and confessed that he was guilty of throwing the sheriff to the ground, for which he was fined 50 *stivers* (£

8.6.8). In 1664 he was found guilty of adultery. When the Dutch retook possession from the British in 1673, "Thomas Styles of Flushing" was one of those who took the oath of allegiance "to the States of New Netherland and the Prince of Orange."

Source: H. R. Stiles, *Stiles Family in America*.

FAMILY 51

HENRY STILES [John, Thomas], born ca. 1629 in England, died 22 May or 22 August 1724 at age 95 near Windsor, Connecticut. Listed as "3 yeres" on the ship's list when his parents came to America in 1635, he was actually about 5 years old.

In about the year 1658 he married a Mrs. Ketch of Stratford, Connecticut, who apparently was dead by January 1659/60, for he occupied a "short seat" at the Windsor meeting house on that date. He was married second, on 16 April 1663, to Elizabeth Wilcoxson of Stratford (the daughter of William Wilcoxson).

In 1663 Henry was in possession of his father's lot at Windsor, living there until 1673 when he exchanged places with John Gaylord. He held the ranks of corporal and sergeant in the Wind-sor military involved in Indian troubles in the Connecticut valley in 1667, his name appearing on the list of "those of the dragoons that have rec'd pouches of Thomas Dibble, which he got made and is to be paid by the town." His name is also found on the Windsor taxpayers list of 1675 under the classification "Family and horse," and in 1680 he was one of those living on the east side of the Connecticut River (now East Windsor) who petitioned for a new town, separate from Windsor. In 1716 his rateable estate was £79.2.6.

Both he and his son Joseph followed the family calling of carpentry.

Source: H. R. Stiles, *Stiles Family in America*.

FAMILY 52

JOHN STILES [John, Thomas], born ca. 1633 in England, died 8 December 1683 at Windsor, Connecticut.

He was married 28 August or 28 October 1657 or 1658 to Dorcas Burt (a daughter of Henry Burt of Springfield, Massachusetts; one source has her born in 1638 and died 5 April 1743, which would make her 105 years old[1]).

From his father, John Stiles received a tract of land 12 acres wide in Windsor that bordered on his father's original lot and Bissell's Ferry Road, and he sold this to Nathaniel Bisell, the deed stating it was land "that I, John Stiles, formerly lived upon."

The name "John Stillese" is included on a church complaint list against the other Windsor church in 1673, and the Windsor Tax List of 1675 shows him with "family, horse, and 4 oxen."

He was the great-grandfather of Rev. Ezra Stiles, the first family historian.

Source: H. R. Stiles, *Stiles Family in America*.
1*Lineage Book of the National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America* (n. p., 1968), 33:332.

FAMILY 53

LEWIS STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born 13 September 1785, died 17 November 1859 at Stiles, Kentucky, leaving a will,[1] and was buried at the Stiles cemetery behind the Union Band Church at Stiles, Kentucky.

His first marriage, on 22 September 1814[2] at New Haven, Kentucky, was to Rebecca Willett (died 5 June 1843; the daughter of Griffith Willett and Mary [Ferree] Grafft [Willett chapter]). On 3 September

1846 he married Lydia Brown (widow of Thomas Brown).

Lewis Stiles was commissioned a captain in the War of 1812 by Isaac Shelby, first governor of Kentucky. A large land owner, a farmer, and distiller, he held civil offices for many years in Nelson County, Kentucky, including that of magistrate and postmaster of Rolling Fork. On the 1838 Tax List he owned tracts of 306, 129, and 100 acres, while the 1850 Nelson County Census shows his family as neighbors of his brother John Stiles.[3]

Children, all born in Nelson County, Kentucky:

i. SUSAN ANN STILES, b. 3 Sept. 1815; d. on 16 Oct. 1858; m.(1) Martin Ray; m.(2) Washington "Wash" Thomas (b. 1802; d. 1872–1876).

ii. MARY ELIZABETH STILES, b. 9 Nov. 1817; d. on 15 Oct. 1887; m.(1) George Ray; m.(2) Sam Phillips (d. 1864).

iii. KITCHELL MATHIAS STILES, b. 16 Sept. 1819; d. 27 Aug. 1885; bur. at Nolynn Church Cem . near Hodgenville, Ky.; m. Caroline Hobbs (b. 1828), who in 1900 was living with her dau. Mary & husband Ed Smith.[4]

iv. SARAH JANE STILES, b. 1 Nov. 1821; d. 21 June 1880; bur. at Raywick, Ky.; m. 14 Apr. 1842 Thomas J. Beall.

v. OGDEN WILLETT STILES, b. 7 Dec. 1823; d. 28 July 1878; m.(1) Lizzie Phillips; m.(2) Susan Beckham.

vi. CAROLINE STILES, b. 28 Sept. 1826; d. 16 Apr. 1864; m. George Schooling.

vii. LaFAYETTE STILES, b. 30 Nov. 1828; d. 20 Oct. 1909; m. his 1st cou. Sallie Alice Stiles (dau. of John Stiles & Rhoda Edwards [Family 56]). Shortly after the Civil War, he, his bro. Martin, and their bro.-in-law George Beall built and operated for many years the noted distillery firm of Beall, Stiles & Co. in Louisville, later known as the Newcomb-Buchanan Co.

viii. MINERVA FORD STILES, b. 30 Jan. 1831; d. 2 July 1904; m. George Washington Beall (b. in 1825; son of Washington Beall). After leaving the distillery business, he tended four farms in Marion Co., Ky.

ix. REBECCA ELTENGY STILES, b. twin 30 Jan. 1831; d. 27 Oct. 1867 at the age of 36; m. John W. Pence.

x. MARTHA ELLEN STILES, b. 27 Apr. 1833; d. unm. 11 July 1880.

xi. MARTIN VAN BUREN STILES, b. 9 Sept. 1835; m. Annie Bland. He was described as a "wealthy and thriving farmer and land owner."

Source: Lois Ogden Stiles Sparks, *A History of the David Stiles Family*.

1The Nelson Co., Ky., Death Register gives this date and his age as 75. Both Sparks and Henry Reed Stiles, *Stiles Family in America,* show 16 Nov. 1858 as his death date. His will and appraisal of property are recorded in Nelson Co., Ky., Will Book 9, pp. 472, 536.

2Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1 gives the date 15 Sept. 1814, which may be the bond date.

31850 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, p. 684. 41900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, East Hodgenville Pct., p. 3A.

FAMILY 54

EUNICE KITCHELL STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born in February 1792 and died in December 1879.

She and Joe Maxwell were married 14 April 1814 at New Haven, Kentucky,[1] and they settled in Marion County, Kentucky.[2]

The story has been told that in 1812 "Joe Maxwell was going out with a cargo on a flatboat in the Rolling Fork River, when his boat came in contact with a tree that had fallen into the river near David Stiles' house. He went to the house to get an ax with which to clear away the tree, and there saw Eunice at the spinning wheel. He was much smitten with her, visited and married her after two years' courtship."[3]

Children:

i. DAVID STILES MAXWELL, b. 1815; d. 1885.

ii. Dr. JOHN CLELAND MAXWELL, b. 1816; d. 1895; m.(1) Emily Howell (b. 1824; d. 1844); m.(2) Ellen Donehy (b. 1825; d. 1905). "He was a Post Surgeon in the United States Army and a man of high standing and command during the war."[3]

iii. HUGH HALL MAXWELL, b. 1818.

iv. JAMES MAXWELL, b. 1821; d. 1858 at age 37; m.(1) _____ Everhart; m.(2) _____ Grundy.

v. JULIA ETTA MAXWELL, b. 1822; d. 1894; m. W. L. Tarkington.
vi. MARY ELIZA MAXWELL, b. 28 Feb. 1825; d. 8 July 1874; m.(1) 25 Sept. 1844 Johnathan Cow-herd (b. 1799; d. 1858); m.(2) 17 Oct. 1865 George Washington McMillan (b. 1837; d. 1911); res. Burkesville, Ky.
vii. MARTHA "Mattie" MAXWELL, b. 1828; d. 1884; m. 6 May 1856 David Knox.
viii. SARAH JANE MAXWELL, b. 1831; d. 1878; m. Thomas McElroy; res. Springfield, Ky.
ix. LETTIE MAXWELL, b. 1836; d. 1894; m. James Harlan.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1.
2Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 4:879. 3LaFayette Stiles Pence, *A History of the Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* p. 6.

FAMILY 55

DENSY[1] STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born on 27 January 1794 and died 31 December 1866.

On 18 August 1818 (date of bond) she was married in Nelson County, Kentucky, to Jessie Phillips[2] (died by 1833).

Children:

i. JAMES F. PHILLIPS, b. 13 July 1812; d. 1864.
ii. DAVID B. PHILLIPS, b. 15 Mar. 1821; m. Louisa Vertrees.
iii. ELIZABETH M. PHILLIPS, b. 17 Apr. 1823; d. 1854; m. _____ Miller.
iv. CHARLES P. PHILLIPS, b. 11 Nov. 1824; d. in Missouri.
v. WILLIAM PHILLIPS, b. 15 Sept. 1827; d. 1859.
vi. MARTHA A. PHILLIPS, b. 26 Sept. 1829; d. 1854; m. _____ Starks.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Sparks states it is possible this was a nickname, as records also show her name as "Dorsey."
2Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1.

FAMILY 56

JOHN STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born 6 September 1796 and died 19 September 1876. The Stiles cemetery at Stiles, Kentucky, is where he was buried.

On 5 September 1822 he and Rhoda Edwards were married,[1] and they resided on his parents' homestead at Stiles, Kentucky.

On 22 August 1856, Union Band Baptist Church organization was formed, with John Stiles donating land at the Stiles graveyard. The church, constructed by hand with a sash saw at a cost of $1,000, burned in 1922 and the present church, dedicated two years later, was built nearby.[2]

John Stiles is said to have personally known Gen. John H. Morgan of the Confederate Army, and at one point during the Civil War his "Morgan's Raiders" hid out in a cave above the Stiles home. A paper that was in the possession of George Stiles of Stiles, Kentucky, reads as follows:[2]

> *Received Rolling Fork, July 3, 1863, of John Stiles one feed of hay and corn for 40 horses, and supply for 44 men in U. S. Government service.*
>
> *DeWitt C. Smith,*
> *Captain 9th Mich. Cavalry, Company Detachment*

The owner of 1,700 acres and a large family of slaves,[3] "John Styles," age 80, is listed on the 1870 Census with real estate valued at $10,000 and personal estate at $2,500.[4]

Children:

i. JAMES FORD STILES, b. 1823; d. unm.
ii. EUNICE STILES, b. 15 Jan. 1824; d. 22 Nov. 1890; m. Jacob A. Miller; res. New Haven, Ky.
iii. ELIZABETH STILES, b. 1826; d. 1839 at age 13.
iv. THOMAS STILES, b. 1828; d. 1862 at age 34.
v. JOHN CALVIN STILES, b. 29 Oct. 1830; d. 21 July 1903; m. Elizabeth Carter (b. 1834; d. 1896).
vi. HENRY STILES, b. 26 Aug. 1832; d. 19 July 1914; m. Bettie Uptegrove.

vii. JACOB STILES, b. 1834; d. 1835 in infancy.
viii. ELECTA STILES, b. 1835; m. Thomas Starks.
ix. JOSEPH STILES, b. & d. in 1838.
x. DAVID THOMAS STILES, b. 1840; d. 1862 at age 22.
xi. DEMAS STILES, b. 1842; m. Lucy Phillips.
xii. JONATHAN STILES, b. 1844; m. his 1st cou. once removed Lizzie Belle (Gaddie) Coakley (b. 1856; d. 1930; dau. of John Gray Gaddie & Margaret Ann Willett, and the widow of Prof. John T. Coakley).
xiii. SALLIE ALICE STILES, b. 1850; d. 18 Aug. 1938; m. her 1st cou. LaFayette Stiles (son of Lewis Stiles & Rebecca Willett, Family 53). Both were bur. at the Stiles cem. at Stiles, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*. 1Wheeler, *Ogden Family,* pp. 218-220. 2Smith, *Historic Nelson County,* p. 243.
3Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 4:1005. 4 1870 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, p. 181.

FAMILY 57

CHILION[1] STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], who was born in 1798 and died in 1878, was married 15 March 1826 in Hardin County, Kentucky, to Elizabeth Miller[2] (daughter of Graham Miller).

Listed on the 1840 Census for Hardin County, "Chalion Stiles" had a real estate evaluation of $1,000 in 1850 in Larue County, Kentucky.[3]

Children:

i. CLELAND STILES, b. 15 Oct. 1827; d. 5 Dec. 1909; bur. Baptist Cem. at Good Hope, Ky.; m. Mary Redman; res. Saloma, Ky.
ii. MELVINA JANE STILES, called "Jennie," b. 5 July 1843; d. 4 Feb. 1892; m. 9 Jan. 1868 Dr. W. T. Lively.
iii. MARY ANN STILES, b. 10 Jan. 1830; d. 11 Nov. 1855 at age 25.
iv. ARABELLA STILES, b. 13 Oct. 1839; d. 9 May 1863 at age 23 in an accident; m. 22 Jan. 1863 Andrew Underwood.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.
1Lewis Ogden Stiles, *Family of David Stiles,* p. 231, states, "The name...has been spelled as Chillion, Chalon, and Chalean. The writer has seen business papers signed by the above Chilion Stiles with his own hand and the spelling there is 'Chilion.' "
2Bell, *Hardin County Marriages,* 1825–1835 section, p. 48. 31840 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 89; 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 869.

FAMILY 58

RHODA STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born in March 1800, died 20 Dec. 1888.

She was married on 14 February 1818 (date of bond) at New Haven, Kentucky, to Griffith Willett[1] (son of George Willett and Elizabeth Sanders, Family 35).

The family is on Nelson County, Kentucky, census records for 1830 to 1860,[2] and Griffith is shown as the owner of 500 acres on the 1838 Tax List.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH WILLETT, b. 7 Apr. 1820; m. Jack McDougal.
ii. CORILLA WILLETT, b. 22 Sept. 1822; m. Elijah H. Bland.
iii. DARIUS WILLETT, b. 15 Apr. 1824; d. 6 Mar. 1899; m.(1) Mary Ann Carter; m.(2) Virginia "Jennie" Kirtley; m.(3) Mary Waddley; res. Clarksville, Ark.
iv. MAHULDA WILLETT, b. 15 Aug. 1827; d. 20 Mar. 1859; m. Robert Sanders.
v. GEORGE WILLETT, b. Dec. 1829; m.(1) Mary Newland; m.(2) 1861 Belle Rush. A gravestone in the Stiles cem. at Stiles, Ky., beside that of Rhoda (Stiles) Willett, is inscribed: "George Willett died 6 Apr. 1862 age 31."[3]
vi. Dr. FRANKLIN WILLETT, b. 8 Feb. 1832; m. _____ Bland.
vii. DAVID MUNSON WILLETT, b. 2 Dec. 1835; d. 20 Dec. 1920; m. Duannah M. Beeler.
viii. MARGARET ANN WILLETT, b. 1837; d. 1915; m. John Gray Gaddie; res. Campbellsville, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1.
2Nelson Co., Ky., census records for: 1830, p. 114; 1840, p. 24; 1850, Dist. 1, p. 678; 1860, Dist. 1, p. 121.
3Recorded by this writer when he and Frances Price visited the cemetery in 1994.

FAMILY 59

ABRAHAM STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born in 1802 or 1805[1] and he died 10 January 1856 in Hardin County, Kentucky. Blue Ball Baptist Church Cemetery near Rineyville, Kentucky, was where he was buried.

He married first, on 4 July 1836 in Hardin County, Nancy Ferriell[2] (the daughter of William Ferriell). His second marriage, 21 November 1849 in Larue County, Kentucky, was to Sarah Dye[3] (daughter of Job Dye). They lived near Howe Valley, Kentucky.

The 1850 Hardin County, Kentucky, Census shows Abraham Stiles, a farmer, with real estate valued at $1,500.[4]

Children:

i. FRANKLIN STILES, b. 1836; m. Ellen Martin.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH STILES, b. 1838; m. George Charlton.
iii. DENSY STILES, b. 1840; m. James Smith.
iv. EUNICE STILES, b. 1842; m. John Allison.
v. JAMES MAXWELL STILES, b. 1844; d. 27 Mar. 1883; m. Susan Neff.
vi. AMBROSE DENTON STILES, b. 1846; d. 5 June 1932; m.(1) Mary Weston Roberts; m.(2) Sarah Belle Neafus; res. Vine Grove, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

1The Hardin Co., Ky., Death Register 1852–1860 states he d. 10 Jan. 1856 of pneumonia at age 51, and the 1850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 670, gives his age as 45; both indicate he was b. ca. 1805, possibly making him a twin of Demas. Sparks, p. 307, shows him b. 1802.

2Bell, *Hardin County Marriages,* 1835–1840 section, p. 39. 3Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1843–1855, #312.

41850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 670.

FAMILY 60

DEMAS STILES [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born in January 1805 and died 7 December 1870 in St. Claire County, Missouri, where he was buried at Doyal cemetery.

He had two marriages. The first, dated 12 January 1828 in Hardin County, Kentucky, was to Margaret Ann "Peggy" Owsley[1] (died in 1843; daughter of Thomas Owsley). By 1847 he married his second wife, Tamson Bazzill.

Demas and Margaret Stiles moved to Johnson County, Missouri, in 1839, and then in 1866 he relocated in St. Claire County, Missouri.

Children (first marriage):

i. DAVID THOMAS STILES, b. 21 Sept. 1829 in Hardin Co., Ky.; m.(1) Mary Geary; m.(2) Nancy Bell; res. Windsor, Mo. In 1848 he and his brother Henry joined the Gold Rush to California, where Henry died. Returning to Missouri, David enlisted in the Confederate States Army and participated in some of the worst battles of the Civil War; on his way home after the war ended, he was one of the survivors when the steamboat *Old Kentucky* sank in the Red River.[2]
ii. HENRY MASON STILES, b. 1831; d. 1851 in California at age 20.
iii. NANCY STILES, b. 9 Mar. 1834 in Larue Co., Ky.; d. 18 Jan. 1922 at Windsor, Mo.; m. in 1850 Henry Cooper, who was a large landholder in Johnson Co., Mo. Their home, built in 1860 and considered the finest country residence in the county, was still in the family in 1980.
iv. JOHN LEWIS STILES, b. 1837 in Larue Co., Ky.; d. unm. in his 20s during the Civil War, having joined the Confederate Army at the outbreak.
v. WILLIAM KITCHELL STILES, b. 1842 in Johnson Co., Mo.; d. unm. in 1919 at Windsor, Mo. After serving in the Confederate Army, he farmed with his bro. Demas at St. Claire, Mo., before going west in 1875, spending several years in Oregon, California, and Colorado. When Okla-homa was opened for settlement, he homesteaded there on land he later sold to his half-nephew Lee Doyal. The last twenty years of his life

were spent among his relatives in Missouri.

vi. DEMAS STILES, JR., b. 2 Mar. 1840; d. 24 Aug. 1914 in St. Claire Co., Mo.; m. Eliza Doyal. He served in the Civil War on the Confederate side and later owned a 160-ac. farm in St. Claire Co.

Children (second marriage), all born in Johnson County, Missouri:

vii. JAMES RILEY STILES, b. 2 Sept. 1847; d. 28 Sept. 1927; m. 7 Aug. 1870 Mary Mildred Jackson (d. 1913); owned a 120-ac. farm at Vista, Mo.

viii. FRANCIS MARION STILES, b. 1850.

ix. CHARLES CLELAND STILES, b. 23 Jan. 1852; d. 15 May 1914 at Frazee, Minn.; bur. there at General Cem.; m. 8 Mar. 1874 Jerusha Ann Slayden (b. 1858). After farming for fifteen yrs. in Johnson Co. Mo., they moved to Minnesota. When Charles died, she moved to Blaine, Wash.

x. MARY ALICE STILES, b. 10 Oct. 1853; d. 10 June 1920 in St. Claire Co., Mo.; m. Henry Jack-son.

xi. ARABELLA STILES, b. 1855; d. 3 July 1926 in Texas; m. William B. Doyal, who farmed in St. Claire Co., Mo., before moving to Texas.

xii. SALLIE EUDOXIA STILES, b. 21 Dec. 1856; d. on 8 Apr. 1936 at Osceola, Mo.; m. William R. Duckworth, the postmaster at Vista, Mo. After his death, she and son Bernie operated a hotel at Osceola.

xiii. ELIZA JANE STILES, b. 8 Mar. 1858; m.(1) Thomas J. Ellis, grocer in Appleton City, Mo.; m.(2) Charles Mefford, who managed a variety store in Clinton, Mo.; m.(3) W. R. Eisminger (d. 1930); res. Kansas City, Mo.

xiv. GEORGE FRANKLIN STILES, b. 27 June 1861; m. 6 Jan. 1884 Ora B. Butcher (d. 1938); res. on his 120-ac. farm near Vista, Mo.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

1Bell, *Hardin County Marriages,* 1825–1835 section, p. 48. 2Pence, *Kentucky and Missouri Stiles,* p. 17.

FAMILY 61

DAVID STILES, JR. [David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born 14 February 1807, died 3 May 1875 in Hardin County, Kentucky. Burial was at Shipley-Stiles cemetery at Howe Valley, Kentucky, where he lived.

He married first, 20 January 1831 in Hardin County, Melory Goodman (born in 1810; died in 1836; daughter of Philip and Elizabeth Goodman). On 28 April 1837 in Hardin County he had a second marriage, to Martha G. (Daugherty) Shipley[1] (born in 1818; died in 1856; daughter of John Daugherty).

The family of David Stiles, Jr., is on the 1840 Census for Hardin County, Kentucky.[2] A letter written by his great-granddaughter, Kathleen (Stiles) Wallace, states he was shot in his doorway one night for sheltering blacks (from being lynched) in a cave on his farm.

Children (first marriage):

i. SOMIRA ELLEN STILES, b. 26 June 1834; d. 20 Feb. 1894; bur. Howe Valley, Ky., where she lived; m. 26 Apr. 1852 Randolph Selmon Shipley (b. 1826; d. 1904).

ii. MINERVA STILES, d. unm.

Children (second marriage):

iii. MALORA ANN "Annie" STILES, b. ca. 1840; d. Feb. 1920; m. Columbus Klinglesmith (d. 1887) in Hardin Co., Ky.

iv. ELIZABETH STILES, b. 12 Apr. 1842; d. 23 Mar. 1923; m. John Allen Miller (b. 1841; d. 1904); res. Howe Valley, Ky.

v. CHARLES "Valley" STILES, b. 12 Oct. 1845; d. 11 Jan. 1902; m. 21 Mar. 1872 Ellen Neff; res. Howe Valley, Ky.

vi. JAMES WILLIAM STILES, b. 21 May 1848; d. on 30 Aug. 1928; m. Ellen Harned; res. at Howe Valley, Ky.

vii. JOHN FRANCIS STILES, b. 30 May 1849; d. 12 Dec. 1931; m. 15 Jan. 1884 Maude Loving; res. Celina, Tex.

viii. THOMAS LEWIS STILES, b. 3 Mar. 1852; d. 27 July 1917; m.(1) _____ Scott; m.(2) Addah Godby; res. Howe Valley, Ky.

ix. SARAH ELIZABETH "Sally" STILES, b. 15 Apr. 1854; d. 10 Apr. 1908; bur. Howe Valley, Ky., where she

lived; m. Joseph Lucean Williams.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.
1Bell, *Hardin County Marriages,* 1835–1840 section, p. 39. 21840 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 44.

FAMILY 62

ABRAHAM STILES [Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born 14 May 1822, died 29 December 1889.

He was married 20 November 1849 in Nelson County, Kentucky, to Gillie Ellen Robertson Thomas.[1] They farmed at Calhoun in McLean County, Kentucky.

Children:

i. WASHINGTON THOMAS STILES, b. 19 Oct. 1851; d. 2 June 1918; m. on 11 Nov. 1875 Betty Kittinger.
ii. CHARLES BODINE STILES, b. 27 Sept. 1853; d. 9 Feb. 1925; m.(1) 5 Oct. 1880 Bettie Morris (b. 1836; d. 1886; bur. Oak Grove Cem. in McLean Co., Ky.); m.(2) Doris Igleheart (bur. Glenville Bapt. Church Cem. in Daviess Co., Ky.); m.(3) Sue Gray; res. Moseleyville, Ky. Charles and his third wife were bur. at Rose Hill Cem., located at Owensboro, Ky.
iii. MARY LATTIE STILES, b. 29 Nov. 1855; d. 26 July 1904; m.(1) on 9 Dec. 1871 James Beeler; m.(2) James Nat. Owens; res. Calhoun, Ky.
iv. CORNELIUS LEWIS STILES, b. 18 July 1858; d. 4 June 1859 at age 10 mos.
v. JOHN STILES, b. 29 Aug. 1860; d. 5 Jan. 1913; m. 9 Oct. 1884 Eva Lena Tanner and they res. McLean Co., Ky.
vi. ANNIE JOSIE STILES, b. 15 Mar. 1864; m. 16 Jan. 1890 Abe Van Cleve; res. Calhoun, Ky.
vii. EMMA ALLEN STILES, b. 27 July 1872; d. 28 Dec. 1902 at age 30.
viii. FLORA PARKER STILES, b. 27 Jan. 1876; d. 18 Mar. 1928; bur. Calhoun, Ky.; m. 25 Mar. 1897 Eldred S. Porter (b. 1872; d. 1952); res. Calhoun, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1.

FAMILY 63

MARY ANN STILES [Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born on 5 August 1825 at Howardstown, Ky., and she died 10 September 1896.

She married 8 May 1845[1] at New Haven, Kentucky, Charles Beeler (the son of Benjamin and Eliza [Hill] Beeler [Beeler chapter]).

Charles Beeler is said to have been killed in 1864 in the Civil War; however, he is not on the 1860 Nelson County, Kentucky, Census, taken a year before the start of the war, which lists Mary Ann as the head of the household, owning $3,000 worth of real estate and personal estate valued at $500.[2] The 1880 Census states Mary Ann Beeler "carries on a farm," with her sons working it.[3] Tax records list her as owning 100 acres in 1892.

Children:

i. HARDIN LOGAN BEELER, b. 30 Apr. 1846 near New Haven, Ky.; d. 8 May 1923 at New Haven, Ky.; m. 17 Nov. 1875 Margaret Ann Harned (b. 1857; d. 1902).
ii. ELIZA JANE BEELER, called "Duck," b. 17 Feb. 1848; d. 21 Nov. 1905; m. May 1875 Samuel W. Moore; res. Greensburg, Ky.
iii. ANNA REBECCA BEELER, b. 7 Mar. 1850; d. 5 Aug. 1906; m. in 1869 Thomas McCormick; res. in Kansas.
iv. ABRAHAM STILES BEELER, b. 27 Aug. 1852 at New Haven, Ky.; m. Amanda Belle Brashear (b. 1867); res. Murray, Utah. He taught school for eighteen years and for four years was a mem-ber of the Kansas legislature.
v. GEORGE WASHINGTON BEELER, b. 17 Dec. 1854; d. 30 Sept. 1930 at Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. on 11 Mar. 1883 at Campbellsville, Ky., to Kate Drye Lively (b. 1857; d. 1952); both bur. City Cem. in Elizabethtown,

Ky. In 1900 they were farming in Buffalo Dist. of Larue Co., Ky.[4]

vi. ATKIN "Ack" BEELER, b. 30 Sept. 1857; d. 18 Mar. 1924; m. in Dec. 1880 his 2nd cou. Mary Phillips Pence (b. 1862; d. 1892; dau. of John W. Pence & Rebecca Eltengy Stiles, Family 53).

vii. ADDIE CHRIS BEELER, b. 13 Sept. 1861; d. 17 Apr. 1917; m. William Thomas Miller (b. 1856); res. New Hope, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.*

1Adams, "Beeler Family," gives the date as 19 Feb. 1845. 21860 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Rolling Fork Pct., p. 118.

31880 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, New Haven Pct., p. 277. 41900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Buffalo Dist., p. 15A.

FAMILY 64

REBECCA ELTENGE STILES [Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born on 16 October 1827, died 8 April 1888.

She married Hardin L. Pottinger (born in 1824; died in 1898; buried at Riverview Cemetery at New Haven, Kentucky).

Children:

? i. ROBERT W. POTTINGER, b. 1847; d. 1924; wife's name not known.

ii. CHRIS POTTINGER, d. by 1939; m. Albert S. Cagle.

iii. BETTY POTTINGER, m. Max Rosenham; res. Louisville, Ky.

iv. MOLLIE POTTINGER, b. 15 June 1850; d. Sept. 1928; m. Butler Remey Pottinger (b. 1849; d. 1889 at age 40; bur. Riverview Cem. at New Haven, Ky.); res. New Haven, Ky.

v. MILLARD FILLMORE POTTINGER, b. on 15 Feb. 1858 at Gethsemane, Ky.; d. 19 Sept. 1909 at Boston, Ky.; bur. New Haven, Ky.; m. 1888 Laura Alice Steele.

vi. ROBERT EDWARD LEE POTTINGER, b. 22 Aug. 1864; d. 17 July 1935; m.(1) on 10 Feb. 1897 Laurinda Cora Newman; m.(2) 28 June 1907 Estella Mae "Betty" Cash; res. Boston, Ky.

vii. SAMUEL LANCASTER POTTINGER, b. ca. 1869; d. unm. 15 July 1936 at Louisville, Ky., where he was a prominent physician.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

FAMILY 65

LEWIS FISK STILES [Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born 15 November 1829, died 17 January 1906.

He first married, 14 February 1859 in Nelson County, Kentucky, Mary Parker Thomas[1] (born in 1839; died in 1871), and in 1872 he married Martha H. (Settle) Tanner (born in 1835; died in 1887).

He and his first wife were on the 1860 Nelson County, Kentucky, Census[2] prior to joining his brother Abraham at Calhoun, Kentucky.

Children (first marriage):

i. CORNELIUS STILES, b. 27 Nov. 1860; d. 9 June 1867 at age 6 yrs.

ii. WILLIAM ISAAC STILES, b. 25 Apr. 1863; d. 30 Sept. 1934; m. 1 Dec. 1886 Ella Hanna.

iii. NANNIE CHRIS STILES, b. 2 Oct. 1865; d. 31 Dec. 1911; bur. Calhoun, Ky., where she lived; m. 21 Nov. 1889 Frank Virgil Porter (d. 1943).

iv. GILLY THOMAS STILES, b. 20 Feb. 1868; d. 21 Oct. 1875 at age 7 yrs.

v. MAMIE PARKER STILES, b. 3 Sept. 1870; d. 23 June 1871 at age 9 mos.

Children (second marriage):

vi. ALBERT BEN STILES, b. 3 Apr. 1873; d. 18 Mar. 1954; bur. Calhoun, Ky.; m. 28 Jan. 1895 Mary Caroline Whipple (b. 1870; d. 1950); res. near Calhoun, Ky.

vii. CLIFTON TANNER STILES, b. 15 Aug. 1875; d. 25 Sept. 1930; m. 15 Aug. 1898 Florence Morgan (b. 1880; d. 1964; bur. Calhoun, Ky.).

viii. MARTHA M. STILES, d. by 1939.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.
1Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1A. 21860 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Rolling Fork Pct., p. 118.

FAMILY 66

EMILY JANE STILES [Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], called "Emma," was born 25 Sept. 1836 and died 9 June 1866 at age 29.

She was married 21 August 1862 in Nelson County, Kentucky, to James Cliff Haselwood[1] (born in 1830; died in 1912).

Children:

i. CHARLES RICHARD "Dixie" HASELWOOD, b. 2 June 1863; d. 4 June 1927 near Bellingham, Wash.; m. 1884 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Martha Ellen "Mattie" Klinglesmith.
ii. _____ HASELWOOD, d. in infancy.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 2.

FAMILY 67

CHRISTINA ANN "Christy" STILES [Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born 8 March 1842[1] and she died 1 August 1926, with burial at Beech Grove Cemetery at Stiles, Kentucky.

On 7 March 1867 in Nelson County, Kentucky, she was married to John T. Gaddie[2] (born in 1842; died in 1905; son of Bartholomew Gaddie & Sarah Handley), and they lived at Howards-town, Ky.

The 1892 Nelson County Tax List states: "John T. Gaddie—130 acres, nearest resident: J. W. Stiles."

Children:

i. CHARLES BARTHOLOMEW GADDIE, b. 30 Dec. 1867; m.(1) 28 Feb. 1900 Sallie Smock (d. by 1908); m.(2) 3 June 1908 Mary Elizabeth Hayes; res. Raywick, Ky.
ii. ROBERT PELLY GADDIE, b. 3 July 1870; d. 30 Aug. 1871 at age 1 yr.
iii. ROBERT DORAN GADDIE, b. 2 July 1872; d. Mar. 1960; m. Fannie Farnsworth (d. 1955); res. Stiles, Ky.
iv. JOHN THOMPSON LOGAN GADDIE, b. 2 Feb. 1874; d. Dec. 1954; res. Howardstown, Ky.
v. LEWIS FISKE GADDIE, b. 31 Jan. 1876; d. 25 Feb. 1945; m. Bertie Maye Price; res. Louisville, Ky.
vi. JOSEPH HANDLEY GADDIE, b. 27 Apr. 1878; d. 21 Mar. 1963; res. Howardstown, Ky.
vii. IRA CLINTON GADDIE, b. 29 Apr. 1881; d. 28 Sept. 1881 at age 5 mos.
viii. GEORGE THORNTON GADDIE, b. 26 Aug. 1882; d. on 29 Dec. 1943; m. Lillie May Scott; res. Howardstown, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.
1She is shown as b. in 1842 on these census records for Nelson Co., Ky.: 1850, Dist. 1, p. 682; 1860, Rolling Fork Pct., p. 118; 1900, Howardstown Pct., p. 36B. Sparks, p. 95, shows 1841 as her birth year.
2Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Book 2.

FAMILY 68

CHARLES ATKIN STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born in 1867 and died in 1896 at age 29.

He married in 1886 Lela Mae Brown.

Children:

i. WILLIE STILES, b. 1886; d. 1891 at age 5.
ii. ADA STILES, b. 1888; m. John Michael (d. by 1939).
iii. CHRIS EMMA STILES, b. 1890; d. 1892 at age 2.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

FAMILY 69

EMMA AURA "Emily" STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born in 1868, married in 1902 Dave Johnson and they moved to Texas.

Children:

i. TRUMAN JOHNSON, b. 1904.
ii. FLOYD JOHNSON, b. 1906.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

FAMILY 70

JAMES LOUIS STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born 14 September 1869 at Hodgenville, Kentucky, and died 25 September 1944.

He married first, 28 February 1891, Lelia Tarpley and married second, 18 May 1902, Mary Elizabeth Reed Hefley (born in 1877; died in 1964). Snyder, Oklahoma, was where they lived.

Children (first marriage):

i. ROBERT WALLER STILES, b. 28 Feb. 1892; m. Stella Franklin; res. Coweta, Okla.
ii. MARY ANNA STILES, b. 14 Apr. 1895; m. James Cleveland Tompkins; res. Snyder, Okla.
iii. ELLA REA STILES, b. 3 Nov. 1896; m. John W. Michael; res. Dallas, Tex.

Children (second marriage):

iv. LEWIS FORD STILES, b. 8 Sept. 1903; m. 21 Dec. 1928 at Dallas, Tex., to Agnes Drummond (b. 1910); res. Paris, Tex.
v. JESSE HARMOND STILES, b. 18 Sept. 1905; m. Nancy Matilda Anderson (b. 1915); res. Snyder, Okla.
vi. RAYMOND STILES, b. 1 May 1907; d. 21 May 1909 at age 2 yrs.
vii. BLANCHE STILES, b. 1 Oct. 1910; m. Maurice H. Otwell; res. Sudan, Tex.
viii. ALICE LORENA STILES, b. 29 Aug. 1913; res. Snyder, Okla.
ix. CLEO MILDRED STILES, b. 3 Mar. 1917; m. Luther Odell Bryan (b. in 1915); res. Tahlequah, Okla.
x. OLETA FAE STILES, b. 29 Mar. 1919; res. Snyder, Okla.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

FAMILY 71

REBECCA ROSS STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], known as "Aunt Ree," was born in July 1871[1] and died by 1962.[2]

She married Joshua Brown Miller (born in January 1869; died in 1925). They lived at New Haven, Kentucky, and in 1900 were farming near Howardstown, Kentucky.[1]

Children:

i. MARY M. MILLER, b. Dec. 1893; m. Hugh Johnson; res. Bardstown, Ky.
ii. SUDA M. MILLER, b. Sept. 1894; m. Beaven H. Crady (d. 1974); res. New Haven, Ky.
iii. CHRIS E. MILLER, b. Oct. 1898; res. New Haven, Ky.
iv. LOUIS BEELER MILLER, m. on 7 Nov. 1925 at Wyoming, Ohio, to Kathryn Sallee Mather; res. Louisville, Ky.
v. DEMAS P. MILLER, b. 12 Sept. 1902; m. 1 Nov. 1929 Stella M. Parrish (b. 1906) and they res. at Louisville, Ky.
vi. JENNIE AVA MILLER, b. 3 Feb. 1912; m. 26 Sept. 1936 Leonard Lee Harned; res. Boston, Ky.
vii. ADA FINETTE MILLER, b. twin 3 Feb. 1912; m. 1 Oct. 1938 Charles Cecil Parks (d. 1963); res. Louisville, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 11900 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Howardstown Pct., p. 36B.
2The obituary of her bro. Robert, who d. ca. 1962, states that only his sister Rhoda outlived him.

FAMILY 72

CAROLINE BAKER STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born in January 1874[1] and she died 13 August 1943.

She was married 11 January 1899 in Larue County, Kentucky, to her second cousin Edward Joseph Stiles[2] (born in 1864; son of John Calvin Stiles and Elizabeth Carter, Family 56).

Edward and "Carrie" Stiles are on the 1900 Census, shown residing in Howardstown Precinct in Nelson County, Kentucky.[1]

Children:

i. BLANCHE EDNA STILES, b. 9 Oct. 1899; m. 22 June 1923 Lawrence DeMumbrum (b. 1893; d. 1976); res. Howardstown, Ky.
ii. STELLA KATHERINE STILES, b. 30 Oct. 1901; d. 15 Oct. 1963; m. Edward Taylor (d. by 1980); res. Louisville, Ky.
iii. MARY NAOMI STILES, b. 10 Mar. 1912; m. William Isaac Durham; res. New Haven, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.
11900 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Howardstown Pct., p. 35A. 2Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register D, p. 130.

FAMILY 73

RHODA MARTHA STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], who was called "Aunt Rhody," was born 16 November 1875 and she died 20 June 1965.

She married, 7 March 1896 in Larue County, Kentucky, Lewis Roger Beeler[1] (born in 1859; died in 1941), and they resided at Hodgenville, Kentucky.

Children:

i. MARY CAROLINE BEELER, b. 31 Oct. 1897 at New Haven, Ky.; d. 15 Sept. 1899 at age 22 mos.
ii. NELLIE BENNETT "Nell" BEELER, b. 8 Mar. 1900; m.(1) 1920 Richard Thomas Crady; m.(2) 31 Dec. 1943 Jesse K. Coakley; res. Louisville, Ky.
iii. CHRISTOPHER BEELER, b. 28 Sept. 1902 at New Haven, Ky.; d. 8 Apr. 1904 at age 18 mos.
iv. CHARLES MOORMAN BEELER, b. 1 Jan. 1905; d. June 1945; m. Irene Coy.
v. MABEL CANTY BEELER, b. 3 Mar. 1907 in Larue Co., Ky.; m.(1) 25 June 1927 William C. Florence (d. 1971); m.(2) 25 Jan. 1973 Paul E. Enlow (d. 1976).
vi. WILLIAM ROGER BEELER, b. 6 July 1911; m. Mary Frances Gardner; res. first at Hodgenville, Ky., and in 1969 they were living at Radcliff, Ky.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register D, p. 60.

FAMILY 74

WILLIAM VAUGHN STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born 2 March 1882, died 13 January 1926.

He married Alta Vivian Potter 12 March 1907.

Vaughn Stiles was a farmer in Kossuth County, Iowa, and resided at Algona, but his obituary states that at his death he was living at Armstrong, Iowa.[1]

Children:

i. DONALD EUGENE STILES, b. 25 Nov. 1910 at Algona, Iowa; d. on 2 Jan. 1969 at Charles City, Iowa, where he lived; m. there 28 Jan. 1939 Gertrude Marie Weghorst (b. 1913).
ii. ROBERT HARLAN STILES, b. 15 Mar. 1912 at Algona, Iowa; d. on 5 Nov. 1974 at Bakersfield, Calif.; m. 4 Apr. 1931 Rachael Clayton (b. 1911). He was a veteran of WWII, serving in the U. S. Army Air Corps.

iii. DELBERT B. STILES, b. 25 Apr. 1917 at Algona, Iowa; m. Marlys E. Belzman (b. 1919); res. Charles City, Iowa.

iv. CHARLES WILLIAM STILES, b. 6 Oct. 1920 at Swea City, Iowa; m. 6 Oct. 1941 at Charles City, Iowa, to Helen Mary Erickson (b. 1920).

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1His obituary, from an Iowa newspaper (name not known).

FAMILY 75

ROBERT LEE STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born 15 Sep-tember 1886 at Howardstown, Kentucky, died in about 1962 at the age of 76 at rural Hanna City, Illinois, where he lived, and burial was at Swan Lake Memory Gardens at Peoria, Illinois.[1]

His marriage to Margaret Coy took place 12 March 1913 at New Haven, Kentucky.[1]

He is believed to be the Robert Stiles, age 22, born in Kentucky, who was a laborer on the William Horn farm in Mason County, Illinois, in 1910.[3]

Children:

i. DELBERT STILES, b. 13 July 1914 at New Haven, Ky.; d. 15 Jan. 1980; m. 9 June 1946 Leona Moeller; res. Bellevue, Ill.

ii. ELBERT COY STILES, b. 27 Sept. 1915 at New Haven, Ky.; d. on 4 Feb. 1994 at Huntingdon, Tenn.; bur. Swan Lake Memory Gardens at Peoria, Ill.; m. Evelyn Stiles (d. in 1974). He was a veteran of WWII and res. at Hanna City, Ill., prior to moving to Cedar Grove, Tenn.[2]

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Obituary of Robert Lee Stiles, from the *Peoria* (Ill.) *Journal-Star.*

2Obituary of Elbert Coy Stiles, from the *Peoria Journal-Star.* 31910 Mason Co., Ill., Census.

FAMILY 76

JACOB BERNY STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born 25 July 1903, died 17 December 1978 at Campbellsville, Kentucky. He was buried at Ryder Cemetery at Lebanon, Kentucky.

Grace Williamson was his first wife, Vera Taylor his second, and his third marriage was to Martha Riley,[1] and they lived at Louisville and Campbellsville, Kentucky.

Two children by his second wife, both stillborn:

i. PAUL LEE STILES, b. 3 Mar. 1937.

ii. DORIS JUNE STILES, b. 20 Nov. 1938.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

1Jesse W. Stiles of Campbellsville, Ky. (corr. to this writer in 1979). Sparks shows her surname as "Mattingly."

FAMILY 77

MARY LOGAN STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born 5 August 1905 and was deceased by 2004. She married Robert Hehemann and lived at Louisville, Kentucky.

Children:

i. CLARA LUCILLE HEHEMANN, b. 14 July 1926.

ii. DORIS JEAN HEHEMANN, b. 24 Aug. 1928.

iii. ROBERT ORGEN HEHEMANN, JR., b. 8 Oct. 1931; m. Nancy Lee Keifer (b. 1936).

iv. MARJORIE ANN HEHEMANN, b. 17 Oct. 1933; m. Donald Gene Kaylor (b. 1933).

v. KENNETH RAYMOND HEHEMANN, b. 28 Jan. 1937; m. Sylvia Raye Cyphers (b. 1940).

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

FAMILY 78

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born 27 November 1909, was married 18 Nov. 1946 to Alice Ellen Roarks, and they resided at Gleanings and St. Mary, Kentucky.[1]

Children, the first five born at Gleanings:

i. WILLIAM NORMAN STILES, b. 8 Mar. 1947; d. 31 July 1949 at age 2.
ii. JAMES HENRY STILES, b. 31 Dec. 1948; m. Helen Marie Edwards.
iii. MARY ANN STILES, b. 27 Sept. 1950; m. Charles William Underwood.
iv. PATRICIA JEAN STILES, b. 11 Nov. 1952.
v. JOEL RAY STILES, b. 22 Feb. 1955; m. Rosemary Stearman.
vi. BRENDA ELLEN STILES, b. 22 July 1957.
vii. DEBORAH LYNN STILES, b. 2 Jan. 1966.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Jesse W. Stiles gives St. Mary as their residence, while Sparks shows Gleanings, Ky.

FAMILY 79

GERTRUDE LEE STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas], born on 10 February 1912, married first Robert Sutherland (died in 1949), and her second marriage was to Pete Thompson. They lived at Louisville, Ky. In January 2004 she was in a nursing home.

Children:

i. BETTY JANE SUTHERLAND, b. 11 Feb. 1938.
ii. ROBERT SUTHERLAND, JR.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family*.

FAMILY 80

JESSE WILBORN STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born 29 May 1914. He married 31 May 1947 Edna Lyle (deceased) and resides at Campbellsville, Ky.

In 1974 Jesse Stiles retired from a thirty-one-year career in the U.S. Army, having served in three wars: WWII, Korea, and Vietnam. At age 76, he tried to re-enlist during the 1991 Persian Gulf War.[1]

Children:

i. CAROLE STILES, b. 24 May 1948; m. Robert J. Crump; res. Washington, D. C.
ii. BARBARA STILES, b. 18 Feb. 1953; res. Tallahassee, Fla.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Conversation with Jesse W. Stiles (1994).

FAMILY 81

FRANCES ELIZABETH STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born 1 Feb. 1917 and was deceased by 2004.

She was married 1 Feb. 1941 to Gilbert Eliphalet Hunter (deceased) and they lived at Salem, Indiana.[1] In 2001 she was in a nursing home, having suffered a stroke.

Children:

i. PHILLIP ELIPHALET HUNTER, b. 19 Nov. 1942; m. Argentina Gaden.
ii. DAVID ALLAN HUNTER, b. 2 Jan. 1945; m. Elizabeth Marie Jones.
iii. WILLIAM WAYNE HUNTER, b. 10 Mar. 1949; m. Lenora Kay Brishaber.

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.* 1Jesse W. Stiles says Salem, Ind., while Sparks shows Gleanings, Ky.

FAMILY 82

DAVID EDWARD STILES [Jacob, Charles, David, Thomas, Jonathan, Isaac, John, Thomas] was born 7 July 1919. He died in 1972 at Jeffersonville, Indiana, and was buried near Fredericksburg, Indiana.

Evelyn Hunter (sister of his sister Frances's husband) was his wife, and they lived at Salem, Indiana.

Children:

i. CLARK STILES, d. 1968 in an auto accident.
ii. DANA SUE STILES

Source: Sparks, *David Stiles Family.*

FAMILY 83

SARAH THOMAS [? Thomas] died 15 April 1704 in Talbot County, Maryland.[1] Because she is the only Thomas to appear prior to 1700 in the Third Haven Friends' (Quakers') minutes other than Solomon and Elizabeth (wife of William Sharpe), it is considered probable she was a sister to them, and the daughter of Thomas Thomas. Also, Elizabeth gave the name Sarah to her daughter.

Sarah Thomas was married in Talbot County 25 August 1680 to John Pitt[2] (died 1717).

She first appears in the church records of 14 May 1680,[3] and she is called "Sarah Thomas of Kent" (evidently Kent Island) when she and John Pitt at the meeting of 19 July 1680 gave their intentions of marrying.[4] Bryan Ornealia and John Edmondson were appointed to investigate and they returned their findings 6 August 1680:[5]

> *John Pitt and Sarah Thomas appeared both together before the meeting and laid their intentions of coming together in Marriage according to the order of truth it being the second time and there appearing nothing, but that they are both very clear from all other persons upon said account,....The meeting hath left them to their freedom and liberty in the truth to come together according to the wholesome order of the same they appointing a time for that end and making it public.*

On 5 July 1681 Sarah (Thomas) Pitt informed the Third Haven Friends that she intended to accompany a friend, Elizabeth Carter, in her journey to friends at Delaware "provided she [Sarah] could with clearness leave her family...."[6] Sarah Pitt and John Pitt both appear in the minutes of 18 August 1689, and a later account indicates they were living at Tuckahoe.[7]

Sarah's death is mentioned in church records for the 26 October 1704 meeting: "...Our Dear friend Sarah Pitt (who was the keeper of the Books and papers belonging to the women's meeting) being removed by Death...."[8]

John Pitt, "merchant of Talbot County," made his will 21 October 1717 and it was proved 14 November 1717.[9] Sarah had by that time been dead thirteen years, and named as executrix was Rebecca, his then wife, widow of Henry Hossler. A grandson, John Powell, was bequeathed 500 acres located on Tuckahoe Creek. The children named have been determined to have been too old to have been children by Sarah Thomas, so they evidently were from an earlier marriage by Pitt. No births were recorded in the church records for John and Sarah (Thomas) Pitt.

1Third Haven Friends death records, p. 3; L.N. Harrison, copyist, *Minutes of the Third Haven or Tread Avon Friends' Meeting,* 1:895.
2Third Haven Friends marriage records; Harrison, p. 53. 3Harrison, pp. 46-47. 4*Ibid.,* pp. 47-48.
5*Ibid.,* pp. 53-54. 6*Ibid.,* pp. 78-79. Her family consisted of her husband and stepchildren.
7*Ibid.,* pp. 185-186; 307-308. 8*Ibid.,* p. 895. 9Wills, Liber 14, f. 377, Md HR.

FAMILY 84

ELIZABETH THOMAS [Thomas] was born in about the year 1655 in Calvert County, Mary-land, and

she died in September 1704 at age 49 at Island Creek in Talbot County, Maryland.[1]

On 4 July 1673 in a Quaker ceremony in Talbot County, she married William Sharpe[2] (born ca. 1655; died in 1699; son of Dr. Peter Sharpe & his wife Judith, widow of John Gary. Doctor Sharpe, a Quaker physician who arrived in Maryland in 1650, settled in Calvert County and also patented land on Maryland's Eastern Shore. Port Republic is believed to be located on his tract called 'Sharp's Outlet'[3]).

William Sharpe inherited approximately 1,400 acres of land from his father, and at least 1,324 more were patented by him. After their marriage the couple settled in Talbot County,Maryland. Called a planter in 1675, he later engaged in trade, perhaps his reason for making a brief business trip to England in 1680. William Sharpe was one of three Maryland natives to be a member of the Associator's Convention in 1689; prior to that he was overseer of the highways. The prohibition against Quakers prevented his serving in other offices.[4]

William Sharpe, his wife Elizabeth, and Solomon Thomas were named in the will made by John Webb of Talbot County, which was written 20 Sept. 1678.[5] The will of Leonard Jennings of Talbot County, dated 9 December 1683, named William Sharpe, Sr., as executor and named his children Sarah and William.[6] Also the names Solomon Thomas and his son Thomas, as well as William Sharpe, appear in the will of John Boram of Talbot County, dated 25 November 1696.[7]

William Sharpe died 5 August 1699 at age 44 at Island Creek in Talbot County, Maryland.[1] His will, made 16 March 1696, was admitted to probate 7 September 1699.[8] Although he was a Quaker, it shows he owned fourteen slaves. He left an estate valued at £ 646.4.3.[4] He and his wife were both buried at Island Creek.[1] An undocumented source says Elizabeth was married second in 1701 to Thomas Taylor, a Talbot County merchant.[9]

Children, born in Talbot County, Maryland:

i. SARAH SHARPE, b. ca. 1674; d. in the latter part of 1702 near Island Creek in Talbot Co., Md.;[10] m. 25 Feb. 1692/3 in Talbot Co. to William Edmondson[11] (d. in 1702; the son of John & Sarah Edmondson, John being William Sharpe's fellow Quaker and Associator); both bur. in the same grave. The will of William Edmondson, who had inherited 1,000 acs. on Duck Creek from his father, was written 27 Sept. 1702 and proved 11 Nov. 1702 in Dorchester Co., Md., and shows he owned over 5,000 acres of land.[12]

ii. WILLIAM SHARPE, JR., b. ca. 1680; d. 24 Mar. 1704 at age 24 when he drowned in the Chop-tank River.[1] William Dorrington's will, written 20 Feb. 1695 and proved 23 June 1697 in Dor-chester Co., Md., left 1,275 acs. to his son William and 500 acs. to his dau. Ann; in the event that they died without heirs, their inheritance was to pass to "William Sharp, Jr., son of William Sharp of Talbot Co.," with "Eliza," mother of William Jr., to have use of half the estate during her life.[13]

iii. PETER SHARPE, b. ca. 1683;[14] d. 18 Apr. 1732 at age 49 in Talbot Co., Md.;[15] m. there 4 May 1704 to Catherine Troth (d. 1719 in Talbot Co., Md.).[16]

1Third Haven Friends Death Records, p. 2. 2Talbot Co. Court Proceedings, Liber BB#2, ff. 1-15.

3Carr and Jordan, *Maryland's Revolution of Government,* pp. 277-278; Hutchins, "Then and Now," 1 July 1971, 8 July 1971, 15 July 1971, 2 Mar. 1972, citing Charles F. Stein, *A History of Calvert County* (1960), pp. 67, 310.

4Carr and Jordan. 5Wills, Liber 9, f. 113, Md HR. 6Wills, Liber 4, f. 46, Md HR.

7Wills, Liber 7, f. 239, Md HR. 8Wills, Liber 6, f. 289, Md HR.

9A book, pp. 812-813, apparently of Maryland biographies, that has on the pages the heading "Biographies." Gail Thomas of Plano, Tex., made copies of these at the DAR Library in Washington, D.C., but due to an unexpected closing of the library because of a demonstration taking place, did not record the name of the book. Cary Anderson theorizes it may have been Papenfuse's *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789* (Baltimore: 1985).

10She was living when her husband wrote his will 27 Sept. 1702, which was proved 11 Nov. 1702. Their death record states, "And now buried in one Grave" (Third Haven Friends Death Records, p. 1).

11Third Haven Friends Marriage Records, p. 33. 12Wills, Liber 11, f. 235, Md HR. 13Wills, Liber 7, f. 290, Md HR.

14He d. "in his 49th year" (Third Haven Friends Death Records, p. 4).

15Third Haven Friends Death Records, p. 4. 16Third Haven Friends Marriage Records, p. 72; Death Records, p. 4.

FAMILY 85

SOLOMON THOMAS [Thomas], born after 16 February 1655/6,[1] died by September 1692 in Talbot

County, Maryland.[2]

He married there in May 1685 Rebecca Winn / Wynne.[3]

Before he was yet 21 years old, Solomon became the owner of two tracts totaling 170 acres, as seen by the fact that on 11 May 1669 he had 'Vulcan Lott' containing "50 acres surveyed...at a Markd oak in the Branchs of Veitches Cove on the East side of Stt Leonard's Creek,"[4] bordering on his father's 'Dear Bought,' and he also received a certificate for a survey (in 1675) and a patent (in 1676) for 120 acres, 'The Poole,' in Newtown Hundred in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[5]

The following court case shows he was not yet age 21 by 16 February 1676/7:[1]

> *Solomon Thomas late of Calvert County planter otherwise called Solomon Thomas of the Province of Maryland was Summoned to Answer unto Henry Stocket & James Stavely Admrs of the Goods & Chattells of Nathaniel Styles of a plea that he render unto them the fall sume of two thousand two hundred twenty & foure pds of...Mrchantable tobacco in cask which he oweth them & unjustly detaines*
>
> *...the said Solomon the sixteenth day of ffebruary Anno Doni One thousand six hundred seventy & six by his certaine bill or writeing obligatory Sealed wth the Seale of the said Solomon...did acknowledge himselfe to owe...unto Henry Stocket of the County of Ann Arundel gentl & to James Stavely of Cecil County Mrchant Adrs of the Goods & Chattells of Nathaniel Styles late of Cecil County aforesaid deceased...two thousand two hundred twenty & foure pounds of...tobacco & cask to be paid...the tenth day of Octobr next....*
>
> *...the fifteenth day of June...1678,...Solomon by his said Attorney saith,...that he the said Solomon Thomas att the tyme of his entring into the said bill for the paymt...was within the age of One & twenty yeares, & this he is ready to verifie....And the said Henry & James refused to make any further prosecution in this suite Whereupon a Non suite was awarded agt them And the said plaintiffes in mercy for their false claim.*

Again in 1678/9 he was a defendant in Provincial Court.[6] Named in the will of John Webb of Talbot County, Maryland, 20 September 1678, was Solomon Thomas "of Patuxent River,"[7] and John Boram of Talbot County, in his will of 25 November 1696, left "personalty to Thomas, son of Solomon Thomas."[8] Both wills mention William Sharpe and wife Elizabeth (Solomon's sister). Land "formerly taken up between Thomas Thomas...and William Batten" at North Point and Old Roade, Chesapeake Bay and Patapsco River, was sold to Charles Gorsuch of Talbot County by "Solomon Thomas Son and Heir to Thomas Thomas of Calvert Planter" on 31 January 1679/80.[9]

He was a member of Tred Avon (Third Haven) Friends (Quakers) at Easton, Talbot County, Maryland, and at the monthly meeting of 13 April 1683, the following was recorded: "...Solomon Thomas having sudden occasion to go to old England desired that a Certificate might be sent after him. This meeting ordereth Howell Powell and Lovelace Gorsuch to make inquiry whether he be clear from all women upon the account of Marriage or any other matter that may be a Blemish unto the truth and return their answer unto the next Quarterly Meeting."[10] By 12 September 1684 he had returned from England but he absented himself from the quarterly meeting of that date.[11] However, at the next monthly meeting, held 26 September 1684, the minutes state that: "Solomon Thomas paper of condemnation was read both in this and the women's meeting and accepted of by said meetings."[12]

He apparently redeemed himself in the eyes of his fellow Quakers, because the minutes of 18 May 1685 state:[13]

> *Solomon Thomas and Rebecca Winn laid their Intentions of Marriage before this meeting. It being the second time, the friends appointed to inquire into the man's clearness gives in their answer that they find nothing to obstruct this meeting. Leaves them to their liberty to come together according to*

the good Order of Truth with the advice of their Relations they appointing a time and place....

Neither the marriage nor death of Solomon Thomas appears in Third Haven Friends records, nor are the births of any children listed. His wife outlived him, for records show Rebecca Thomas in September 1692 married John Dickenson in Talbot County, Maryland.[2]

Child:

i. THOMAS THOMAS, b. by 25 Nov. 1696, date that the will of John Boram of Talbot County left "personalty to Thomas, son of Solomon Thomas."[8] Since nothing else in Maryland records has been found concerning this Thomas Thomas, it is theorized he either died at a relatively young age or moved away.

1"Stocket and Stavely v. Solomon Thomas," Provincial Court Proceedings, 1677/8, cited in *Arch of Md,* 67:333-334.
2Harrison, *Minutes Third Haven Friends' Meeting,* 1:214-215: his wife Rebecca Thomas m.(2) in Sept. 1692 John Dickenson.
3*Ibid.,* pp. 131-132. 41707 Calvert County Rent Roll, Md. Historical Society, The Calvert Papers, 8:36.
5Patents, Liber 19, ff. 241, 300. 6*Archives*, 68:815. 7Wills, Liber 9, f. 113, Md HR.
8Wills, Liber 7, f. 239, Md HR. 9Deeds, 1R#PP, ff. 48-49, Md HR, transcribed from LxC, V:1, ff. 194-206.
10Harrison, pp. 102-104. 11*Ibid.,* p. 125. 12*Ibid.,* p. 126. 13*Ibid.,* pp. 132-133.

FAMILY 86

ANNA MARY "Hannah" THOMAS [James, Thomas] is thought to have been born in approxi-mately 1680. She was yet unmarried when her father made his will 7 June 1701, stating she was then a "Spinster,"[1] and she appears to have lived into her nineties as evidenced by deeds she made as late as 1772.

James Kidwell, her husband, witnessed the will of Thomas Thomas (II) in 1734 in Charles County, Maryland.[2] James Kidwell of Charles County made his own will 28 September 1740 and it was proved 11 October 1742.[3] He left son John 38 acres of 'Ware' and "wife Anne" personal estate which at her death was to go to children William, Tracy, Elizabeth, Thomas, and Benjamin. His wife was named executrix and witnesses to the will were Samuel Taylor, Thomas Lawson, and Joseph Fry.

Inventory of the goods and chattels of James Kidwell, "late of Charles County," was taken 22 November 1742 by Joseph Johnson, Sr., James Kidwell, William Kidwell, Thomas Coleman, Jr., Jana Davies, Jr., and Charles Beavan. On the date 2 February 1742/3 "Came Anna Kidwell adms of James Kidwell and made Oath on the Holy Evangelists" that the within was a true and perfect Inventory.[4]

James Thomas, Anna Mary's father, in his will had divided his 300-acre tract 'Ware' among his children John, Thomas (II), and Anna Mary. In a division of 'Ware' made 11 March 1744/5, Elizabeth Thomas, widow of Thomas Thomas (II), and her sons James and William conveyed part of their share of 'Ware' to John Thomas, as did Anna Mary Kidwell.[5] The share of Elizabeth and her sons thus decreased to 87 acres, Anna Mary's to 86 acres, with John's increasing to 127 acres. (In this deed, recorded 20 April 1745, he is referred to as "Capt. John Thomas"; later in life he attained the rank of major.)

The 1753 Charles County Rent Roll shows "Hannah Kidwell" with 87 acres of 'The Ware,'[6] which she was still in possession of in 1761.[7]

John Thomas, Sr., Anna Mary's nephew (the son of Maj. John Thomas), inherited his father's share of 'Ware' in 1757, and on 9 June 1772 he came into possession of all of her share of it: in two deeds of that date, Anna Mary Kidwell and her son James deeded 50 acres of 'The Ware' to him, and an additional 38 acres of 'The Ware' was deeded to him by Anna Mary and her son John Kidwell.[8] The latter was the 38 acres left by James Kidwell (Sr.) in his will to his son John. Also on that date, John Thomas, Sr., purchased 70 acres, part of 'Bridgewater,' from John Kidwell;[9] this tract began near the head of Devil's Nest Branch, about twenty yards from the tract 'Bowling Green.'

Children, named in their father's will:

i. JAMES KIDWELL (Jr.), m. Mary _____. He and his father signed the codicil to the will of Thomas Thomas (II) in 1734 in Charles Co., Md.[2] James appears to have moved from Charles Co. to Prince Georges Co. as Thomas Thomas (III) is thought to have done, as seen from a deed in which Mary, wife of

James Kidwell of Prince Georges Co., planter, gave her consent when he sold 101 acres of 'Bridgetown' in Charles Co. to Samuel Roundell 27 Oct. 1758.[10]

ii. JOHN KIDWELL, m. Sarah Colclough (b. 1720; the dau. of Benjamin & Rachel Colclough).[11]

iii. WILLIAM KIDWELL

iv. TRACY KIDWELL. She or her sister Elizabeth may have m. either Jana (Jonathan?) Davies or Charles Beavan, both of whom were named to inventory the estate of James Kidwell (Sr.).

v. ELIZABETH KIDWELL

vi. THOMAS KIDWELL, b. 1720–1724 in Charles Co., Md.; m. Mary (Sutter?).[12]

vii. BENJAMIN KIDWELL

1Wills, Liber 11, ff. 196-199, Md HR. 2Wills, Liber 21, ff. 216-218, Md HR. 3Wills, Liber 22, f. 511, Md HR.
4Charles Co., Md., Inventory-Accounts 1735-1752, ff. 203-204. 5Charles Co., Md., Deeds, Liber Z#2, ff. 32-33, Md HR.
6"1753 Charles Co. Rent Roll," *Calvert Papers,* Ms. 174, Liber 8, f. 72, Md. Hist. Soc.
7"1761 Charles Co. Rent Roll," *Calvert Papers,* Ms. 174, Liber 51, Md. Hist. Soc.
8Charles Co., Md., Deeds, Liber S#3, ff. 274-275, Md HR. 9*Ibid.,* f. 275, Md HR.
10Charles Co., Md., Deeds, Liber G#3, ff. 242-243, Md HR.
11William Miller Kidwell, *The Kidwell Ancestry in America From 1650* (Twentynine Palms, Calif.: Desert Moon Press, 1988), p. 47, citing St. Paul's Church Register and John Bennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (orig. pub. Redwood City, Calif., 1954; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1965), Stafford County, p. 30.
12Harold and Arthur Kidwell, *Kidwell Families of Kentucky,* p. 4, citing the family Bible of Jonathan & Rebeckah Kidwell.

FAMILY 87

Maj. JOHN THOMAS [James, Thomas] was born in Calvert or Charles County, Maryland. His year of birth is shown as 1682,[1] and he died between 30 April 1756 and 7 July 1757, the dates on which his will was written and probated in Charles County.[2]

It is theorized he may have married a daughter of Thomas and Mary Coleman, close neigh-bors and also witnesses to his father's will. John purchased land in Charles County from Thomas Coleman in two deeds: the first, dated 20 June 1721, was for 4 acres located on Swanson Branch, part of a tract called 'Reading,'[3] and the second, 108 acres of 'Reading' bordering on 'Trumans Choice,' was made 5 September 1746.[4] In addition to 5 shillings paid for the first tract and "forty nine pounds sterling money" for the second, both deeds include the phrase "also for divers other good causes and considerations," a term frequently used when deeds between close relatives were made.[5]

Joining 'Reading' on the west was the 300-acre tract 'Nottingham' that was owned by Capt. Leonard Hollyday. It is also possible that John Thomas married a daughter of Hollyday, for he named a son Leonard. When 'Nottingham' had been resurveyed 2 April 1717 due to a boundary dispute with William Carter (the father-in-law of Thomas Thomas [II]), the observers were "Capt. Tho. Truman Greenfield, Mr. Truman Greenfield, Mr. James Hollyday, Mr. Loving Covington, Mr. Thomas Thomas, Mr. John Thomas, Mr. Thomas Coleman, Mr. Thomas Trueman."[6]

Besides the 112 acres of 'Reading,' John Thomas also owned the part of 'Ware' he inherited after his mother died, which contained 100 acres, plus a 200-acre tract called 'Bowling Green,' situated on the south side of Devil's Nest Branch, a small tributary of Zekiah Swamp, which was surveyed for John Thomas 1 April 1729 and for which he received a patent 10 June 1734.[7] In a division of 'Ware' made 11 March 1744/5 which placed it on Devil's Nest, Elizabeth Thomas (the widow of Thomas Thomas [II]) and her sons conveyed a portion of their share of 'Ware' to "Capt. John Thomas," as did Anna Mary (Thomas) Kidwell.[8] His share of 'Ware' thus increased to 127 acres.

He had not yet at that time attained the rank of major that he held when he died, which was probably for service in the militia. In a deposition made in a Charles County Court in 1743, where his age was given as 63, he was again referred to as "Capt. John Thomas." He appeared in four other depositions in which his age is also given: age 47 in 1729; age 54 and age 55, both in 1738; and age 60 in a second deposition made in 1743.[9]

Maj. John Thomas made his will 30 April 1756, stating he was of Charles County, Maryland, and it was proved 7 July 1757. Since no wife is named it is assumed she was deceased. All his share of 'Ware,' his "Sword and Thane,"[10] and two slaves were left to his "Eldest Son John," who was also executor. Son Leonard was willed 'Bowling Green,' consisting of approximately 200 acres, two slaves, and one-third of his flock of sheep. The third son James received two slaves and a third of the sheep, while son William was left all other lands not yet bequeathed, providing he paid each brother 2,000 pounds of tobacco; if William did not pay, those lands were to be equally divided amongst all four sons. Also, William received two slaves, "given in Compliance with a Letter Sent by me to Thomas Reeves his wife's father upon the point of marriage betwixt my Son William and his Daughter." The will also made bequests to Maj. John Thomas's granddaughters Elizabeth (Swann) Adams and Elizabeth Wood.[2]

The inventory of the estate of "Maj. John Thomas" was taken 29 September 1757.[11] On 10 February 1759 John Thomas, the executor, presented an account of his father's estate, showing a value of 10,638 pounds of tobacco plus £375.19.10 1/2, which was reduced to £305.14.2 1/2 after debts against the estate were paid. This shows John Thomas to have been a diversified farmer—besides his current crop of 6,565 pounds of tobacco plus 4,073 pounds left over from the previous year, he had a crop of corn, 18 bushels of beans, and 746 bushels of wheat.[12]

Children:[13]

88 i. JOHN THOMAS, SR., b. 1705.
89 ii. LEONARD THOMAS, b. ca. 1711.
90 iii. JAMES THOMAS
91 iv. WILLIAM THOMAS, SR., b. 1714.
92 v. JANE THOMAS
93 vi. ELIZABETH THOMAS

1*Col Fams* 4:514, 7:454; Andrews, *Tercentenary History of Maryland,* 4:776. 2Wills, Liber 30, ff. 341-343, Md HR.
3Deeds, Book H#2, ff. 454-455, Md HR. 4Deeds, Book Z#2, f. 124 (this deed may have been made by Thomas Coleman, Jr.).
5Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 88. 6Deeds, Liber M#2, f. 15, Md HR.
7Patents, EI#2, f. 94; 1753 Charles Co. Quit Rent Roll 9:53; 1761 Charles Co. Quit Rent Roll 9:84.
8Deeds, Liber Z#2, ff. 32-33, Md HR. The deed was recorded 20 Apr. 1745.
9Charles County Court Records, Book 1741–1744, f. 614; Book P#2, f. 345; Book T#2, ff. 463, 535; Baltimore Court Records, Book 8, f. 331.
10Thane (Old English): land granted by one's feudal superior or land given in gratitude; one holding land, performing government services; an old title of honor, perhaps equal to baron.
11Charles Co., Md., Inventories, Book 1753–1766, f. 114, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* (Spring 1984).
12Charles Co., Md., Administrators Accounts, Book 1738–1759, ff. 550-552. One of the creditors who was paid 346 pounds of tobacco from the estate was Paul Rawling. Rawlings was the family that came into possession in the 1700s of 'Dear Bought' that was owned by Thomas Thomas (I).
13Maj. John Thomas's will; *The Thomas Book,* p. 86; *Col Fams,* 7:454.

FAMILY 88

JOHN THOMAS, SR. [John, James, Thomas], the name used to differentiate him from his son of the same name, was born in 1705[1] and died in Charles County, Maryland, in the period 2 January–28 January 1789. The former was the date his will was written;[2] the latter was when his widow made a deed to her son William.[3] This was Mary Wilson, of Montgomery County, Maryland[4] (a daughter of John Wilson who died in 1751 in Charles County[5]).

Named as executor of his father's will, John Thomas, Sr., was bequeathed the 127-acre tract 'Ware.'[6] He acquired more of 'The Ware' in two deeds of the date 9 June 1772, in which Anna Mary (Thomas) Kidwell and her son James deeded him 50 acres, while she and her other son John Kidwell conveyed 38 more acres to him.[7] Also on that date he purchased 70 acres, part of 'Bridge-water,' from John Kidwell.[8]

In the census taken in 1775–1778 in Charles County, John Thomas, William Thomas, Philip Thomas and Caleb Thomas were all living in Benedict Hundred; this was probably John Sr. and three of his sons.[9] A

Capt. John Thomas was recorded in Port Tobacco, East Hundred, but this is some distance from where 'Ware' was located.[10]

He also acquired the tract called 'Bowling Green' from his brother Leonard, apparently when the latter moved to North Carolina, as seen by the fact that on 7 November 1786 "John Thomas Sen. of Charles County...Maryland planter" sold 'Bowling Green,' 200 acres located on Devil's Nest Branch, to Caleb Thomas for 3,000 pounds of crop tobacco.[11]

The will of John Thomas, Sr., was proved 9 February 1789 in Charles County.[2] He possibly had already given his children their legacies, for bequests were only made to grandson John Bruce Thomas, son of "my son Nathan," and to the unborn child of Nathan's wife Elizabeth. Executrix was his wife Mary, and the witnesses were G. Adams, John Beavin, and John Billingsley.

On 28 January 1789 Mary (Wilson) Thomas deeded all she owned to her son William Wilson Thomas.[3]

See Appendix C for a letter written by Levin Wailes that gives a great deal of information on John and Mary (Wilson) Thomas and states their dwelling house was about two hundred yards from the public highway to Port Tobacco that ran through their estate.[12]

Children:[1]

97 i JONATHAN THOMAS, b. 1725.

98 ii ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 1726.

iii. JOHN THOMAS, JR., b. 1728; m. Ann "Nancy" Taylor. He is believed to be the "John Thomas Junr" of Charles Co., Md., who sold 60 acs., part of the tract 'New Podda,' to Caleb Thomas 3 Mar. 1785; "Ann wife of the above said John Thomas Junr" gave her consent to the deed.[13]

iv. ANN "Nancy" THOMAS, b. 1729; m. Meverel Moran,[14] whose will made 2 Aug. 1821 in Charles Co., Md., was proved 9 Feb. 1825. It left legacies to his son Thomas Alfred Moran, who was executor, and nieces Mary, Susan, Ann, and June Wood[15] (these were very likely actually his grandnieces, the grandchildren of Peter & Elizabeth [Thomas] Wood).

99 v. HEZEKIAH THOMAS, b. 4 Mar. 1731.[5]

100 vi. CALEB THOMAS

101 vii. WILLIAM WILSON THOMAS, b. 1737.

102 viii. MARTHA "Patsy" THOMAS, b. 1739.

103 ix. NATHAN THOMAS, b. 1740.

x. REBECCA THOMAS, b. 1742; m. Hezekiah Billingsley.

xi. MARY "Pollie" THOMAS, b. 1744; m. _____ Lyon.[16]

xii. NATHANIEL THOMAS, b. 1745; d. 1815. He was an officer in the Continental Army during the Revolution.

104 xiii. CATHERINE "Katy" THOMAS, b. 1747.

105 xiv. PHILIP THOMAS, b. ca. 1750.

? xv. SARAH THOMAS[17]

1*Col Fams,* 7:454-455. 2Wills, Liber 10, f. 45, Md HR. 3Deeds, Liber D#4, ff. 396-399, Md HR.

4*Col Fams;* letter written by Levin Wailes to Edward Lloyd Thomas (24 May 1842). *The Thomas Book,* p. 86, and *Col Fams* both show Mary Wilson Thomas was a widow when she made her will in 1763 in Dorchester Co., Md., naming her bro.-in-law Capt. William Thomas and son John. This appears to have been a different Mary Thomas.

5Family records of Virginia Fitzpatrick of Port Angeles, Wash. 6Wills, Liber 30, ff. 341-343, Md HR.

7Deeds, Liber S#3, ff. 274-275, Md HR. 8*Ibid.,* f. 275.

9Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:299, 307. 10 *Ibid.,* p. 307. 11Deeds, Liber D#4, ff. 9-10, Md HR.

12Letter—Levin Wailes to Edward Lloyd Thomas (24 May 1842). A photostatic copy of the letter was sent in 1949 by Mrs. Margaret Rung of Atlanta, Ga., to Dr. A. L. Thomas of Ennis, Tex. (from the records of Jennie Stovall of Waxahachie, Tex.).

13Deeds, Liber Z#3, ff. 236-237, Md HR. 14*The Thomas Book* states she m. Stephen Milburn. 15Wills, Liber 14, ff. 346-347, Md HR.

16*The Thomas Book* says she possibly m. Dr. William Lansdale, and their dau. Elizabeth m. Dr. William Thomas.

17Listed as a child in *The Thomas Book.* Possibly she d. at a young age.

FAMILY 89

LEONARD THOMAS [John, James, Thomas] was born in about 1711.[1] His father's will left him the 200-acre tract in Charles County, Maryland, called 'Bowling Green,' two Negro men named Ben and

Jacob, and one-third of his flock of sheep.[2]

In Anne Arundel County, Maryland, a Leonard Thomas was married to Joanna (Naylor) Birk-head, (the widow of Eleazer Birkhead who died ca. 1744), and they had a son, as seen by an entry in the Register of St. James' Parish in that county: "Leonard, son of Leonard Thomas and Joanne his wife, born 20 June 1746."[3] The elder Leonard served as vestryman of St. James Parish Church, but by 6 September 1748 he was no longer there: "...Then was James Deale qualified as a Vestry-man of this Parish in Room of Leonard Thomas who has left this Parish...."[4]

A letter written in 1842 to Rev. Edward Lloyd Thomas (Family 131) from Levin Wailes says this of Leonard Thomas:[5]

> *...Your great uncle, Leonard Thomas removed before my acquaintance with the family to N.C. I know nothing of his descendants. I once saw him at your grandfather's on a visit to his Maryland friends, and tho I was then very young, I have a distinct recollection of his person and appearance. I think it must have been about the year 1777. He was a man of grave and dignified deportment. I suppose must have been between fifty and sixty years of age, nearly or quite six feet in height, large, and rather inclined to corpulency. From my recollection of his person, I am inclined to believe he must have weighed from 200 to 220 pounds....*

Prior to his move to North Carolina sometime before 1773,[6] Leonard Thomas evidently sold 'Bowling Green' to his brother John, who later sold it to his son Caleb 7 November 1786.[7]

The 1774 court minute book for Anson County, North Carolina, says: "Leonard Thomas and Eleazer Birkhead assigned to road work on the road leading to old Moore's Ferry."[8] This would appear to have been the Leonard Thomas who married Eleazer Birkhead's widow (or his son of the same name) and his stepson. On 11 March 1775 in Anson County, Leonard Thomas acquired a land patent to 200 acres on the Glady Fork of Beaverdam Creek that bordered on Christopher Neale's property.[9]

Possible children:

i. LEONARD THOMAS, b. 20 June 1746 in St. James Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md.[3]

ii. CHARLES THOMAS. Witnessing the will of Richard Slater 3 Aug. 1789 in Charles Co., Md., was "Charles Thomas, son of Leonard."[10]

1*Col Fams,* 7:454, states he was b. ca. 1711, while the letter from Levin Wailes to Edward Lloyd Thomas (24 May 1842) estimates Leonard was 50 to 60 yrs. old in 1777.

2Wills, Liber 30, ff. 341-343, Md HR. 3Register of St. James' Episcopal Church Parish, p. 74.

4Edith Stansberry Dallan, *St. James'—Old Herring Creeke Parish Records* (Baltimore: Port City Press, 1976), p. 262, citing p. 207 of the vestry book (from Gwen Platt of North Little Rock, Ark.). 5From the records of Jennie Stovall of Waxahachie, Tex. (see Appendix C).

6*Col Fams*, 7:454. *Ibid.*, 4:514, says he moved to Georgia, which appears to be erroneous. 7Deeds, Liber D#4, f. 9, Md HR.

8May Wilson McBees, *Anson County, North Carolina, Abstracts of Early Records* (Greenwood, Miss.: n. p., 1950), cited by Gwen Platt.

9Margaret M. Hofmann, *Colony of North Carolina, 1765–1775; Abstracts of Land Patents* (Weldon, N.C.: Roanoke News Co., 1984), 2:611, citing No. Carolina Land Patent Book 25, p. 297, patent 8137.

10Wills, Liber 10, f. 296, Md HR.

FAMILY 90

JAMES THOMAS [John, James, Thomas] died in 1782.[1] He was willed by his father a Negro man named Nayand, a Negro woman named Martha, and one-third of his flock of sheep.[2]

He married Catherine Wilson, as seen by the fact that "James Thomas, planter, of St. Mary's Co." sold 40 acres in a deed recorded 25 August 1767 in Prince Georges County, Maryland, that names his wife "Catherine Wilson Thomas."[3]

Children:[1]

i. SUZANNA THOMAS, m. James Mills.

106 ii. ZACHARY THOMAS

1*Col Fams,* 4:514, 7:454. 2Wills, Liber 30, ff. 341-343, Md HR. 3Deeds, Liber BB#2, f. 92, Md HR.

FAMILY 91

Maj. WILLIAM THOMAS, SR. [John, James, Thomas], born in 1714 in Charles County, Mary-land,[1] died 25 March 1795 at 'Deep Falls,' his home in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[2]

His wife, whom he married in about 1745, was Elizabeth Reeves[3] (also born in 1714; died 15 August 1808 at age 94; a daughter of Thomas and Mary Reeves[4]). Both she and her husband were buried at the family graveyard at 'Deep Falls,' originally called 'Wales,' which she had inherited. Located near Chaptico, Maryland, it was there that Major Thomas constructed their home. The name of the property, which was still in the ownership of the Thomas family in 1995, comes from the five huge terraces, or falls, located behind the house.[5] It is described in *Colonial Mansions of Maryland and Delaware* in this manner:[2]

> To approach Deep Falls one drives through a beautiful wooded avenue. The house itself is situated on an eminence which commands a fine view. In appearance it is like an English country dwelling house, its most distinguished feature being the group of great chimneys which tower above its roof line. It is sixty feet long and forty feet deep and has wide piazzas, front and back running its whole length, supported by massive pillars. It is a large, double two-story frame building with brick foundation. While the whole effect of the old mansion is that of massive simplicity, yet it is so well propor-tioned in all of its parts that it is not without grace.
>
> In the rear of the house are five terraces, each one hundred feet long and ten feet deep, which lead to the plateau below, where is an old-time garden of Queen Anne design filled with beautiful old flowering shrubs and bushes. On either side of the house are broad lawns made picturesque by gentle undulations and rich and varied foliage. Not far from the house is the graveyard dedicated to family burial for more than a century and a half, and containing within its limits the successive generations that have lived and passed away at Deep Falls.
>
> The interior of the house does not contain a great deal of ornamentation, and bears out the character of the simplicity which marks the outside, but it is distinguished by the staircase which leads off from the main hall at the rear, its point of departure be-ing signalized by a beautiful arch. The sides of the stair are panelled and carved; the newel posts are of maple with rosewood tops surmounted with an ivory knob.

When his father died in 1757, William inherited the remainder of the lands not willed to his brothers, providing he paid each of them 2,000 pounds of tobacco. He was also bequeathed two Negros "in compliance with a letter sent to Thomas Reeves, his wife's father, at the time of their marriage."[6] Records indicate William Thomas, Sr., also came into the ownership of 'Batchellor's Rest' in St. Mary's County, originally owned by Thomas Thomas, the 1634 immigrant (not of this family), for he owed taxes on it in the period 1753 to 1766.[7]

William Thomas, Sr., was commissioned a captain in the county militia in 1752 and a major in 1754. He was elected to the Committee of Correspondence for St. Mary's County on 5 January 1774, and in 1775 was named as a delegate to the Revolutionary Convention (First Continental Congress in Philadelphia) and was on the Committee of Safety for St. Mary's. A member of the House of Delegates in 1761 and again from 1768 to 1771, he was also a member of the General Assembly 1777 to 1781, and was for forty years a vestryman of King and Queen Parish.[1]

Children:[1]

i. JAMES THOMAS, d. 21 Apr. 1781 at his home from wounds received while fighting in the Revo-lutionary War at Long Island, N. Y., and was bur. at 'Deep Falls.' He was an ensign in the Upper Battalion of St. Mary's Co. Militia.[8]

107 ii. JOHN THOMAS

108 iii. ELIZABETH THOMAS

109 iv. WILLIAM THOMAS, JR., b. 1758 at 'Deep Falls.'

v. GEORGE THOMAS, b. 1764; d. in 1789 at age 25; said to have been a member of the House of Delegates 1787–1788. The statement that he was killed in the Revolution appears to be in error.

1*Col Fams,* 4:514-515.

2John M. Hammond, *Colonial Mansions of Maryland and Delaware* (Philadelphia: J.B. Lippincott Co., 1914), pp. 240-243. Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* gives these directions to 'Deep Falls': Left (south) on #242, 7.1 mi. to #234 and left on #234, 2.7 mi. The owner in 1992 was Richard Thomas of Baltimore.

3Hammond states William Thomas built the house at 'Deep Falls' about 1745.

4Helen W. Ridgely, *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* (Grafton Press, 1908).

5James C. Wilfong, Jr., "Deep Falls in St. Mary's County" (reprinted with permission of the *Laurel* [Md.] *News Leader)*, *Chronicles of Maryland* 10:242.

6Wills, Liber 30, ff. 341-343, Md HR. 7St. Mary's Co., Md., Debt Book 1753–1766, Md HR.

8Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 465; Ridgely. *Col Fams* says he was wounded at Yorktown.

FAMILY 92

JANE THOMAS [John, James, Thomas] died by 30 April 1756, the date of her father's will that stated, "Whereas my daughter Jane heretofore Wife to Edward Swann is Deceased...."[1]

Edward and Jane Swann[2] were named administrators in the inventory of the estate of Mercer Swann, dated 11 November 1758 in Charles County, Maryland.[3] Jane was presumably Edward's second wife, and his ancestor may have possibly been the Edward Swann for whom a tract of 585 acres called 'Hopewell' was patented 11 November 1669 in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[4]

Child:[1]

i. ELIZABETH SWANN, m. by 30 Apr. 1756 Thomas Adams,[2] named in Elizabeth's stead in the will of her grandfather John Thomas, which left her two slaves and a third of his flock of sheep.[1]

1Wills, Liber 30, ff. 341-343, Md HR.

2Hodges' Marriage Records; G.A. Martin, *Charles County, Maryland Marriages* (1943); *The Thomas Book,* p. 86.

3Charles Co., Md., Inventories, Book 1753–1766, f. 167, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* (Spring 1984).

41707 Rent Roll, St. Mary's Co., Md., Md HR.

FAMILY 93

ELIZABETH THOMAS [John, James, Thomas] was married to Benjamin Wood.[1] The inventory of an Elizabeth Wood was recorded 26 June 1741 in Charles County, Maryland,[2] and the will of her father, written 30 April 1756, stated she was at that time deceased.[3]

Benjamin Wood made his will 31 March 1768 in Charles County, Maryland, naming their sons John, Leonard, Benjamin, and daughters Helinor, Drusilla, and Elizabeth; executors were his second wife Ann, daughter Elizabeth, and son Benjamin.[4]

Children:

i. JOHN WOOD
ii. LEONARD WOOD
iii. BENJAMIN WOOD
iv. HELINOR WOOD
v. DRUSILLA WOOD
vi. ELIZABETH WOOD, received a slave in the will of her grandfather John Thomas, made 30 Apr. 1756.[3]

1Hodges' Marriage Records; Martin, *Charles County Marriages; The Thomas Book,* p. 86.

2Charles Co., Md., Inventories, Book 1735–1752, f. 156, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* (Winter 1984).

3Wills, Liber 30, ff. 341-343, Md HR. 4Wills, Liber 36, f. 400, Md HR.

FAMILY 94

JAMES THOMAS [Thomas, James, Thomas] died after 1 January 1761 (date he wrote his will) and before 7 April 1761 (the date of probate) in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[1] His wife Sophania Edwards[2] appears to have been deceased when the will was made, as she is not mentioned.

In a division of 'Ware' made 11 March 1744/5, James Thomas, his mother and his brother William,

and his aunt Anna Mary Kidwell were involved in a deed in which they conveyed parts of their shares of 'Ware' to Maj. John Thomas.[3]

James' father willed him a 25-acre parcel on the Cornfield Branch, "part of my Dividend of a Tract of Land called Ware," and 25 November 1745 "James Thomas of Charles County Planter" sold this same tract to "William Thomas of the County afs Planter" (the boundary description in the deed is identical with that in the will).[4] Sophania Thomas, "wife of the within named James Thomas," agreed to the sale.

James Thomas had moved to St. Mary's County when he made his will in 1761. It left to his son Robert "Part of a tract of land called Pisnamy containing about seventy five acres where on Ann Whaler and myself now dwelleth..."; daughter Jemina was bequeathed 'Browns Woodhouse' containing 50 acres plus a small tract,'Seven Acres'; his brother-in-law John Edwards was named executor; and the rest of the estate "after my Debts be Paid to be Equally Divided between my two Children that is to say Robert Thomas and Jemina Thomas...." The witnesses who proved the will were John Thomas, Robert Thomas, and James Pike.[1]

Children:[5]

i. ROBERT THOMAS
ii. JEMINA THOMAS

_____

1Wills, Liber 31, ff. 196-197, Md HR.

2Her first name is from the deed of 25 Nov. 1745 to William Thomas from James Thomas; her last name from the will of James Thomas that names his bro.-in-law John Edwards as executor.

3Deeds, Liber Z#2, ff. 32-33, Md HR. 4*Ibid.,* ff. 79-80. 5Named in their father's will.

FAMILY 95

WILLIAM THOMAS [Thomas, James, Thomas] is thought to have been the William Thomas of Charles County, Maryland, who married Ann (Allen?[1]) and whose will, made 26 October 1775, was probated 30 August 1776.[2] He is said to have been in his 80s when he died.[3]

William Thomas bought 25 acres of 'Ware' on the Cornfield Branch from his brother James 25 November 1745;[4] from his will it is seen that William owned a part of 'Ware,' and this deed accounts for how he acquired it. He also came into possession of 'Thomas Fancy,' probably by purchase from his brother Thomas Thomas (III).

A William Thomas served as administrator of the estate of John Norris of Charles County, Maryland, when it was inventoried 12 November 1762.[5] It has been suggested that William's wife Ann may have been the daughter of John Norris,[6] and the association of the two families possibly continued, as Jeremiah Thomas (Family 156) married Elinor Norris in Virginia.[7]

The will of William Thomas left all his lands to his wife Ann during her widowhood, to be divided after her decease or remarriage between his sons Thomas and James. Thomas was also to have

> *...part of a Tract of Land called Ware to begin at the Beginning Tree of the said Tract and running with a straight line to a Bounded Chestnut standing in a lane that parts me and John Thomas the south side of which first mentioned Line I give to my Son Thomas and the North Side of the aforesaid line I give to my Son James Thomas together with one other Tract called Thomas Fancy which parcels of Land neither of the two parties aforesaid is to Sell or alienate otherwise than from the one to the other to them and their Heirs forever....*

Son William received a mare colt, son James a feather bed, while wife Ann was to have the remainder of the estate, to revert to "my ten youngest Children namely Allen William Nehemiah Isaac Josiah Archibald Zachey Sarah Teresa and Elizabeth." Wife Ann and son Allen were named joint executors.[2] The will indicates Thomas and James may have been William's sons by a first marriage and Ann was possibly

his second wife, mother of the "ten youngest children."

Ann Thomas of Charles County made her will 23 October 1785, stating "...all my lands (it being part of these tracts namely the Ware, Thomas's Fancy, and N___ge [Norwich?], all lying and being in the County aforesaid) to be equally divided amongst eight of my Children namely Allen James Josiah Archibald Zackery Sarah Teresa and Elizabeth...." Allen was named executor, and the will was proved 13 December 1785.[8]

Children:

117 i. THOMAS THOMAS
118 ii. JAMES THOMAS
119 iii. ALLEN THOMAS
120 iv. WILLIAM THOMAS
121 v. JEREMIAH THOMAS, b. 1737[9] (shown as "Nehemiah" in his father's will).
122 vi. ISAAC THOMAS
123 vii. JOSIAH THOMAS
124 viii. ARCHIBALD THOMAS

ix. ZACHARIAH THOMAS. He is mentioned in the will of his sister Elizabeth, made 7 Dec. 1794 in Charles Co., Md.[10]

x. SARAH THOMAS, possibly m. Joseph Robey, whose will dated 25 Mar. 1786 in Charles Co., Md., was witnessed by a James Thomas (Sarah's bro.?). Joseph Robey left legacies to his father Steven Robey, his eldest children Mary and Jemima, his youngest dau. Rebecca, and his "wife Sarar."[11]

xi. TERESA THOMAS, apparently never married, as she is given as "Teresa Thomas" in her sister Elizabeth's will in 1794, and in 1798 Teresa Thomas, James Thomas, and Elkanah Davis were witnesses to the will of James Maddock.[12]

xii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, d. unm. after 7 Dec. 1794 (date she wrote her will) and before 15 June 1795 (when it was proved in Charles Co., Md.). She left a slave to her sister Teresa, who was named executrix, and a feather bed and furniture to bro. Zachariah Thomas. Witnesses to the will were James Thomas, Jeremiah Gibbons, and Richard Bevin.[10]

1Family records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr., of Silver Spring, Md. 2Wills, Liber 41, ff. 16-17, Md HR.
3*Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 3-4. 4Deeds, Liber Z#2, ff. 79-80, Md HR.
5Charles Co., Md., Inventories, Book 1753–1766, f. 354, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* (Spring 1984).
6Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 114.
7*Genealogy of the Thomas Family*, p. 6; family records of Madelene McWilliams of Annapolis, Md.
8Charles Co., Md., Wills, Liber 9, ff. 154-155, Md HR.
9DAR Lineage Chart #51505; family records of Mr. & Mrs. Herbert Graham of Potomac, Md.
10Wills, Liber 11, ff. 277-278, Md HR. 11Wills, Liber 9, f. 298, Md HR. 12Wills, Liber 11, f. 468, Md HR.

FAMILY 96

JESSE THOMAS [Thomas, James, Thomas] is believed, but without proof, to have been the son of Thomas Thomas (II) and Elizabeth Carter, and would have been born in the early part of 1735, after his father died. *The Thomas Book* says Jesse died before 1774, but it also shows his youngest son to have been born in 1777,[1] so one of the dates is erroneous.

The assumption of Lawrence Buckley Thomas, compiler of *The Thomas Book,* that Jesse was born in 1734, the unborn child mentioned in the will of Thomas Thomas (II), apparently has been copied by both *Thomas Family Records*[2] and *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*[3] However, the will, made 16 March 1733/4, states he then had four daughters, while his codicil to the will, written two months later, says he then had five.[4] Thus the unborn child was a daughter, and Jesse, if he was his son, would have been conceived prior to 11 June 1734, date it is known Thomas Thomas (II) was dead.[5]

Jesse Thomas married Sabina Symmes (the daughter of Richard Symmes and Mary Brooke,[6] who is

said to have been a descendant of Lord Baltimore.[7]) They settled at Frederick, Maryland.[1]

Jesse is believed to have been raised by his older brother Thomas Thomas (III), whose will in 1772 made bequests to his sons and daughters and "likewise Jesse Thomas."[8] The pigskin-bound Thomas family record book contains a note signed by Jesse Thomas on 11 June 1772, promising to repay the sum of 20 pounds or less to "Thos Thomas and Bassel macknew" (in another entry in the book, apparently pertaining to this same event, he wrote "my father and mr. Basel Macknew") for furnishing bail for his release from Frederick Town jail, where he was confined for an incident involving the "Scut [suit?] of John Beall and william Cockey."[9] Frederick County records for the August 1772 Court show suits were filed against him by the two on the 11th and 25th of May and were continued in the November Court of 1772.[10]

There appears to have been a close relationship with Basil Macnew, the husband of Sophania Thomas (Family 114), as seen from another entry in the pigskin record book. This was dated 11 June 177_ (date illegible) and was addressed to Macnew, stating he (Jesse) and his wife had come down from Leesburg; and "my scowls [scows: boats] will Be out in a Short Time which you shall have part or all the money that I owe mr Leetch...."[9] Apparently he was involved in the fish, crab, or oyster business and was then living at Leesburg, Virginia.

After he died, his wife and son Richard moved in about the year 1775 to Redstone in Fayette County, Pennsylvania.[1] Son Jesse had evidently not yet been born.

Children:[1]

125 i. RICHARD SYMMES THOMAS, b. 22 May 1773 at Frederick, Md.

126 ii. JESSE BURGESS THOMAS, b. 1777(?) at Shepardstown, Va., or Hagerstown, Md.

1*The Thomas Book*, pp. 123-130.

2J. Montgomery Seaver, *Thomas Family Records* (Philadelphia: American Historical-Genealogical Soc., 1929), p. 37.

3*The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography,* 62 vols. to date (New York & Clifton, N. J.: James T. White & Co., 1893-), 22:316. This states Jesse was a descendant of the immigrant Thomas Thomas, "the descent being through James and Tertia [sic] Thomas; Thomas, 2d., and Susannah Thomas; Thomas, 3d., and Elizabeth Thomas; Jesse and Sabina (Symmes) Thomas." *The Thomas Book* and *Thomas Family Records* also show this same erroneous lineage, which assumes that the Susannah Thomas of Charles Co., Md., who made her will in 1723/4 naming a son Thomas was the wife of Thomas Thomas (II), son of James. Instead she was the wife of a William Thomas (not of this line), according to research done by Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas.*

4Wills, Liber 21, ff. 216-218, Md HR. 5Date of probate of the will of George Nailor (Wills, Liber 21, f. 141, Md HR).

6*The Thomas Book,* p. 123; *National Cyclopaedia,* 17:74; 22:316.

7Dumas Malone, ed., *Dictionary of American Biography,* 11 vols. & 6 suppls. (New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1927-1981), 9:436.

8 Charles Co., Md., Wills, Liber 40, ff. 111-112, Md HR.

9The Thomas pigskin record book, in the possession of Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif. Handwriting makes it difficult to decipher whether Jesse is referring to the "Scut" (suit) or "Scul" (scull: boat) of Beall and Cockey.

10Frederick Co., Md., Court Docket, Aug. 1772, "Original Writs Returnable to Aug. Court 1772," #398, 422, Md HR 6876; Frederick Co., Md., Court Docket, Nov. 1772, "Continuance Docquet to Nov. Court 1772," #116, 120, Md HR 6877 (from the records of Robert B. Thomas).

FAMILY 97

JONATHAN THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1725 and died in 1780.[1] Name of his wife is not known.

Known child:[2]

i. JOHN THOMAS, made his will 14 Feb. 1813 and it was probated 20 Mar. 1813 in Charles Co., Md., leaving his estate to wife Sarah, who was sole executrix. Witnesses were Benjamin Wood, Henry D. Harrison, and Joseph Gardiner, Jr.[2]

1*Col Fams,* 7:454-455. 2Wills, Liber 13, f. 227, Md HR

FAMILY 98

ELIZABETH THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1726.[1]

She married Peter Wood, whose will written 3 July 1810 was proved either in late December 1810 or early January 1811 in Charles County, Maryland.[2] Named as executor was their son John Wood. The will

indicates Peter owned property in Charles and Prince Georges counties in Mary-land, as well as in Fauquier County, Virginia.

Children:[3]

i. ELIZABETH WOOD, m. Robert Crain. The will of her father left her 'Dysons Progress,' 'Dysons Choice,' and 'Swann Hills.'

ii. _____ WOOD (a dau.), m. _____ Ashby. Their dau. Elizabeth Ashby was willed land by her grandfather Peter Wood, located in Fauquier Co., Va., which had been purchased from Thomas & Elizabeth Smith.

iii. JOHN THOMAS WOOD, was left by his father 'Gravelly Walk,' and also a tract in Prince Georges Co., Md., 'Dones Nest.'

iv. PETER WOOD

1*Col Fams,* 7:454-455. 2Wills, Liber 13, ff. 98-100, Md HR. 3Named in Peter Wood's will.

FAMILY 99

HEZEKIAH THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas] was born 4 March 1731. He died 17 March 1810 in Montgomery County, Maryland.

On 27 June 1780 in Prince Georges County, Maryland, he was married to Jane White[1] (born in 1745 in Prince Georges County, Maryland; died 18 August 1818 in St. Bartholomew's Parish, Montgomery County, Maryland; daughter of Benjamin White and Elizabeth Smith). A sampler made by her in 1756, with her signature in needlework, is in the possession of a descendant.[2]

Hezekiah Thomas was a witness 2 May 1775 to the will of Truman Greenfield of St. Mary's County, Maryland.[3] From 1777 to 1780 he was a sergeant in the 2nd Maryland Regiment[4] and is said to have been promoted to captain, and in 1795 to major. In Montgomery County, Maryland, where he owned a large amount of land, the 1800 Census lists the family of Hezekiah Thomas in this manner: one male and one female over the age of 45, two females aged 10–16, and twenty-six slaves. He made his will 1 January 1810 and it was proved 2 June 1810.[5]

Children, all born in Montgomery County, Maryland:

127 i. MARGARET THOMAS, b. 11 Feb. 1782.

128 ii. MARY WILLSON THOMAS, b. 29 Mar. 1788.

iii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 10 Jan. 1790; d. unm. 5 Aug. 1857.

Source: Family records of: Maj. E.R. Luhn, Jr., of Newville, Pa.; Virginia Fitzpatrick of Port Angeles, Wash.; and Mildred Higgins Bekas of Issaquah, Wash.

1Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 2:497 (erroneously listed under Charles Co. marriages).

2Virginia Fitzpatrick of Port Angeles, Wash., 4th grt-granddau. of Jane (White) Thomas.

3Wills, Liber 40, f. 510, Md HR. 4*Arch of Md,* 18:169, listed as "Thomas, Hezeka."

5Wills, Liber G, ff. 145-147, Md HR; *Abstracts of Montgomery Co., Md. Wills, 1776-1825.*

FAMILY 100

CALEB THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas], according to one source, was born in the period 1732 to 1736.[1] He died by March 1815 in Charles County, Maryland.[2]

Caleb Thomas and Mary Cave were married 29 December 1784 in Prince Georges County, Maryland,[3] and after her death he supposedly married her sister. They were daughters of Samuel Cave, "a respectable planter."[4] There is in Prince Georges County the marriage record of a Caleb Thomas to Susannah King, dated 14 April 1798.[5] At the time of his death, the name of his wife was Priscilla.[2]

The Charles County Census taken in 1775–1778 lists a "Calib Thomas" residing in Benedict Hundred.[6] Caleb appears to have become a large landholder, acquiring 1,659 acres of land in both Charles and Prince

Georges counties, as seen from the following deeds:

- 3 March 1785—John Thomas, Jr., to Caleb Thomas—part of 'New Podda' (shown in a later deed as 'New Paddo')—60 acres on Jamways Branch, bordering on 'Bullington.'[7]
- 7 November 1786—John Thomas, Sr., to Caleb Thomas—'Bowling Green' located on the Devils Nest Branch—200 acres.[8] Leonard Thomas had inherited this tract in 1757, and it appears he then sold it to his brother John prior to Leonard's move to North Carolina.
- 20 October 1790—Joshua and George Naylor to Caleb Thomas—25 acres, a part of 'Stainland Enlarged'—bordering on 'Bowling Green.'[9]
- 12 February 1794—William Wilson Thomas to Caleb Thomas—'Bridgewater,' 70 acres located near the head of Devils Nest branch, near 'Bowling Green' taken up by John Thomas.[10]
- 12 February 1794—John Beavin to Caleb Thomas—part of 'Beavins Enlargement' and 'Thomas Fancy' reduced into one entire tract—50 acres beginning at the boundary of 'The Ware' (formerly a division line between William Thomas and John Thomas), intersecting the line of 'Holmeby' (also shown as 'Holmvy / Holmesby'), and bordering on 'Bowling Green,' 'Beavins Enlargement,' 'Bridgewater,' and 'Thomas Fancy'—on the Middle Neck branch.[11] In 1734 Thomas Thomas (III) had inherited 'Thomas Fancy' and later apparently sold it to his brother William, who bequeathed it in his will in 1776 to William's son James, who in turn sold it to Beavin in 1788.
- 8 March 1794—Thomas Mundell to Caleb Thomas—a portion of 'Bartons Hope' (lying in both Charles and Prince Georges counties)—152 acres near Batton branch, close to a parcel surveyed for Richard Marsham, on the east side of Coach Road, bordering on the division line between John Billingny and George Adams. Also another tract, 'The Addition'—260 acres adjoining 'Bartons Hope.'[12]
- 22 August 1799—Charles Brandt to Caleb Thomas—'White Wishe'—8 acres.[13]
- 9 March 1803—Josias, Dickerson, John, and Nathaniel Sarratt to Caleb Thomas—'Thomas Inheri-tance Enlarged'—56 1/2 acres lying in Prince Georges County adjacent to 'Bartons Hope,' 'Whit-son Monday,' and bordering on 'Thomas's Inheritance.'[14]
- 16 April 1803—Joshua Naylor, Sr., to Caleb Thomas—a part of 'Stainland Enlarged' plus a small part of 'Woodborough'—57 1/4 acres adjacent to 'Stainland' bordering on Caleb Thomas's 'Stain-land Enlarged.'[15]
- 22 March 1808—Richard Coleman Beaven to Caleb Thomas—'Holmeby'—consisting of 19 acres adjacent to 'The Ware,' 'Bridgewater,' and 'Whitsun Monday Enlarged.'[16]
- 23 December 1808—William Wilson Thomas conveyed through debt to Caleb Thomas a tract 'The Ware.' The amount of the debt apparently was 6,872 pounds net of new inspected crop tobacco and 1,098 pounds of second tobacco of Magruder's Warehouse inspection. John B. Thomas and Nathan Thomas were witnesses to the deed.[17]
- Date unknown—Thomas Mundell to Caleb Thomas, recorded in Deed Book JB#9, folio 407, but the acreage and location are not known as this deed book has been lost .
- 18 December 1813—Francis Mudd to Caleb Thomas—'Bridge Town Enlarged' (alias 'Bridge Town' and 'Mudds Rest')—301 acres located near Devils Nest swamp, adjacent to 'Bridge Town,' 'The Ware,' and 'Burketts Chance.'[18]

Caleb Thomas was deceased by March 1815, the date his widow Priscilla and her children of majority age petitioned the judges of Charles County Court for a partition of her husband's land. Priscilla was allotted 'Stainland,' 'Stainland Enlarged,' 'Thomas Fancy,' 'Holmesby Enlarged,' 'Whites Risk,' 'Bowling Green,' 'Hazard,' 'New Paddo,' and 'Bridgewater'—494 acres in all. John T. Wall (the husband of daughter Elizabeth) elected to take 'Partnership Defeated,' 'Stoak' (alias 'Sarum'), 'Walls Meadows,' and 'Smiths Pasture'—247 acres, all lying in Prince Georges County. Daughter Mary Thomas chose 'Holmesby Enlarged,' 'Thomas's Inheritance,' 'Bartons Hope'—223 acres in Charles County. Daniel Townshend (the husband of daughter Susan) took 'Bartons Addition' and 'Burketts Chance'—273 acres.[2]

A sale of the residue of the lands was held on 6 June 1816 with Priscilla Thomas the highest bidder of the following tracts: 'Bridge Town' and 'Mudd's Rest,' 306 acres in Charles County, plus 'Pasouand' and

'Crooked Lake,' 116 acres in Prince Georges County. The above tracts were sold to her on 22 November 1819 by Horatio Moore, James Naylor, and Richard B. Gardiner, the commissioners of the Court.[2]

Children,[19] the last five underage in 1815:

i. ELIZABETH THOMAS, the eldest child, m. John T. Wall.
ii. SUSAN THOMAS, m. Daniel Townshend.
iii. MARY THOMAS
iv. REBECCA THOMAS
v. KITTY ANN THOMAS, wrote her will 27 Sept. 1824 and it was proved 19 Feb. 1825 in Charles Co., Md. She left a legacy to her mother Priscilla Thomas, sole executrix, and witnesses were Thomas Martin, Joshua Estep, and Jane S. Estep.[20]
vi. PRICY MARIA THOMAS
vii. CALEB VITLOCAL THOMAS
viii. ADELINE THOMAS

1*Col Fams,* 7:454. 2Deeds, Liber JB#13, ff. 403-406, Md HR. 3*Col Fams,* 7:454; Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:105.
4Letter from Levin Wailes to his nephew Rev. Edward Lloyd Thomas (24 May 1842). See Appendix C.
5Brumbaugh, 1:159. 6*Ibid.,* p. 299. 7Deeds, Liber Z#3, ff. 236-237, Md HR.
8Deeds, Liber D#4, ff. 9-10, Md HR. 9Deeds, Liber K#4, ff. 168-169, Md HR.
10Deeds, Liber N#4, ff. 256-257, Md HR. 11*Ibid.,* ff. 258-259. 12Deeds, Liber JB#1, ff. 540-542, Md HR.
13Deeds, Liber JB#3, ff. 54-56, Md HR. 14Deeds, Liber JB#5, ff. 387-389, Md HR. 15*Ibid.,* ff. 390-391.
16Deeds, Liber JB#8, f. 45, Md HR. 17*Ibid.,* f. 219. 18Deeds, Liber JB#10, ff. 389-390, Md HR.
19Unless otherwise stated, all info. on children is from the deed to Priscilla Thomas (Liber JB#13, ff. 403-406).
20Wills, Liber 14, f. 348, Md HR.

FAMILY 101

WILLIAM WILSON THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1737,[1] and his middle name appears to have come from his mother's maiden name.

Elizabeth Collins was his wife.[1]

Residing in Benedict Hundred on the 1775–1778 Census for Charles County, Maryland, were William Thomas, Caleb Thomas, and Philip Thomas.[2]

William Wilson Thomas, for 23 pounds 15 shillings, on 19 February 1790 sold 19 acres to John Francis Hardy, being part of 'Thomas's Enlargement' in Charles County, bordering on 'The Ware,' 'Carter's Addition,' and 'Carter's Inheritance.'[3] It would appear from the Appendix E tract map that 'Thomas's Enlargement' was an addition to 'Thomas Profit.'

In a deed dated 12 February 1794, the tract called 'Bridgewater' in Charles County was trans-ferred from William Wilson Thomas to his brother Caleb. Signing the deed was "Elizabeth, wife of William Wilson Thomas, Prince Georges Co., Md. 8 April 1794."[4]

Two tracts, 'The Ware' and part of 'Thomas's Enlargement,' containing 13 acres bordering on 'Carters Addition,' were deeded to Sarah Ann Davis from William Wilson Thomas 13 August 1806,[5] and on 23 June 1808 he made a deed of 3 1/2 acres, part of 'The Ware,' to John Bruce Thomas for $100.[6] Then on 23 December 1808, William "conveyed thru debt" to Caleb Thomas a tract by the name of 'The Ware'; the deed, witnessed by John B. Thomas and Nathan Thomas, was recorded in Charles County 2 January 1809.[7]

1*Col Fams,* 7:454. 2Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:299. 3Deeds, Liber N#4, ff. 558-559, Md HR.
4*Ibid.,* ff. 256-257. 5Deeds, Liber JB#7, ff. 176-177, Md HR. 6Deeds, Liber JB#8, ff. 177-179, Md HR. 7*Ibid.,* f. 219.

FAMILY 102

MARTHA "Patsy" THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1739.

The will of her husband, John Rouse Adams,[1] made 22 November 1796 in Charles County, Maryland, left a legacy to his wife Martha; a tract called 'Mackanills Seat' to John Rouse Adams, the son of Samuel

of Virginia; and also mentioned are Richard Adams, son of Samuel, and Henry Adams. Named as executrix was wife Martha, and witnesses were Enoch Medley, John Moran, Sr., and Charles Somerset Smith. The will was proved 21 March 1797.[2]

It appears that the Adamses named in the will of John Rouse Adams were not his children, even though the letter written by Levin Wailes in 1842[3] stated that only William Wilson Thomas of the children of John Thomas, Sr., had no offspring.

1*Col Fams,* 7:454-455. 2Wills, Liber 11, p. 388, Md HR. 3See Appendix C.

FAMILY 103

NATHAN THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1740. He first married Mary Bruce of St. Mary's County, Maryland,[1] and his second wife was Elizabeth (surname unknown).[2]

John Gardiner, on 10 October 1793, sold to Nathan Thomas for 50 shillings current money of Maryland, a tract of land (formerly called 'Thomas Profit') in Charles County surrounded by 'The Ware,' 'Carter's Inheritance,' 'Wardell,' as well as 'Hickory Thicket.'[3] Witnessing a deed made in Charles County, Maryland, between Caleb Thomas and William Wilson Thomas on 23 December 1808 were John B. Thomas and Nathan Thomas.[4]

Children (one from each marriage), taken from the will of John Thomas, Sr., made 2 January 1789:[5]

129 i. JOHN BRUCE THOMAS, b. by 1789.

ii. _____ THOMAS, b. after the date 2 Jan. 1789, was the unborn child of "my son Nathan's" wife Elizabeth, as stated in the will of John Thomas, Sr.

1*Col Fams,* 7:454-455. 2Nathan's wife is given as "Elizabeth" in his father's will (Wills, Liber 10, pp. 45-46, Md HR).
3Deeds, Liber N#4, f. 164, Md HR. 4Deeds, Liber JB#8, f. 219, Md HR. 5Wills, Liber 10, f. 45, Md HR.

FAMILY 104

CATHERINE "Katy" THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1747.[1]

The letter written by Levin Wailes in 1842 states she married a Barker.[2]

The will of a Joseph Barker, made 1 August 1823 in Charles County, Maryland, left a legacy to son Hezekiah Thomas Barker, which was a tract of land called 'Double Trouble'; his daughter Kitty Ann received land deeded to her mother by Thomas C. Reeves;[3] and 'Wardell,' 'Wiltshire Plains,' and 'Drum Head' were left to son William. Hezekiah was named executor but in a codicil Joseph Barker named Acquilla (his son?) in place of Hezekiah. Judson Hunt, Jesse C. Cook, and John W. McPherson witnessed the will, which was proved 19 August 1825.[4]

Children:[3]

i. HEZEKIAH THOMAS BARKER
ii. KITTY ANN BARKER
iii. WILLIAM BARKER
? iv. ACQUILLA BARKER

1*Col Fams,* 7:454-455. 2See Appendix C.
3Thomas Reeves was the father of Elizabeth Reeves, wife of Maj. William Thomas, Sr. (Family 91), uncle of Catherine (Thomas) Barker.
4Wills, Liber 14, p. 271, Md HR.

FAMILY 105

PHILIP THOMAS [John, John, James, Thomas] was born ca. 1750 in Charles County, Maryland. He died in 1821 in Franklin County, Georgia.

He was married in about 1773 to Elizabeth Covington Wailes (born ca. 1754; died 9 January 1825 in Clarke County, Georgia, at her son Edward's home;[1] a daughter of Capt. Benjamin Wailes and Sarah Howard of Prince Georges County, Maryland).

During the Revolution Philip Thomas served as a corporal in the battalion of Captain Yates and also Col. Josiah Hawkins's 4th Battalion.[1] It has been said he was an officer and was awarded a sword for meritorious conduct in battle.[2] The Charles County, Maryland, Census taken in 1775–1778 lists two Philip Thomases, one living in Benedict Hundred and another in William and Mary Lower Hundred.[3] His name appears on the 1790 Census with ten slaves.[4]

He moved his family from Maryland to Fauquier County, Virginia, and then in about 1797 to Columbia County, Georgia, and finally to Franklin County, Georgia.

A letter written in 1892 by his grandson provides this information:[5]

> *To Rev. W. R. Thomas*
> *Waycross, Ga.*
>
> *Philip Thomas, our grandfather, was married to Elizabeth Covington Wailes in Md.*[?] *County, Va. About the year 1797 he and his family, with his two brothers-in-law, Edward Loyd Wailes and Levin Wailes, moved to Ga. First settled in Columbus (Columbia) Co. Then moved to Franklin Co., Ga., where he died. Our grandmother lived a number of years after the death of our grandfather. She d. about the year 1825, at the home of Rev. E. L. Thomas, in Clark Co., Ga....*
>
> *The following are the names of the children of grandfather and grandmother, and the names of those whom they married, mentioned in the order of their ages. John m. Nancy Laiano; William m. Eleanor Downing; Philip m. Nancy Williamson; Elizabeth died at fourteen years in Columbia Co.; Edward Loyd m. Mary Park; James Lawson m. Rebecca Everett; Levin Wailes m. Thirza Farrar....*
>
> *May 1st, 1892* *Leonard C. Thomas*

Children:[6]

130 i. JOHN CALEB THOMAS, b. 1773 in Charles Co., Md.
ii. PHILIP THOMAS, b. 1774; d. 1807–1821 in Franklin Co., Ga.; m. Nancy Williamson.
iii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 1776; d. 1822?[7]
iv. JAMES LAWSON THOMAS, d. Apr. 1852; m. 13 July 1798[8] Rebecca Everett / Avery.
131 v. EDWARD LLOYD THOMAS, b. 1778.
vi. _____ THOMAS, one of five females in the home of Philip Thomas in 1790.[4]
vii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 1784; m. Eleanor "Nellie" Downing.
viii. _____ THOMAS (a dau.)
ix. _____ THOMAS (a dau.)
x. WESLEY THOMAS, b. 1791; d. unm.
132 xi. LEVIN WAILES THOMAS, b. ca. 1794 in Columbia Co., Ga.
xii. LOVICK THOMAS, b. 1798; d. 1870; served in the Confederate States Volunteers as a captain of the 35th Georgia Regt.

Source: *Col Fams,* 7:455, and the letter written by Leonard C. Thomas to Rev. W. R. Thomas in 1892 (both were grandchildren of Philip Thomas, but it is not known who their parents were).

1Family group sheet prepared by Werdna Nowell Fletcher of Conroe, Tex., citing *Register of Revolutionary Soldiers,* p. 166, and DAR record (sent to W. Cary Anderson of Decatur, Ark.).

2*Col Fams*. 3Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:299, 310. 41790 Charles Co., Md., Census, p. 54.

5From the records of Dr. A.L. Thomas of Ennis, Tex. (courtesy of Jennie Stovall of Waxahachie, Tex.).

6Info. on children is from *Col Fams,* Leonard C. Thomas's letter, and Fletcher's records.

7*Col Fams* gives her birth and death dates. Leonard C. Thomas's letter states she d. at age 14 in Columbia Co., Ga., but this disagrees with the supposed fact that her parents moved to Georgia ca. 1797.

8*Col Fams* says he was b. 1795, while Fletcher gives 1787. Both are erroneous if this marriage date is correct.

ZACHARY THOMAS [James, John, James, Thomas] married Mary Eden (daughter of Hon. John Eden); their marriage license, which gives his name as "Zachariah," was obtained 19 May 1804 in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[1]

A Zachariah Thomas took the oath of allegiance in 1794 in St Mary's County.[2]

Child:

i. ELIZABETH EDEN THOMAS, m. Thomas Buckner.

Source: *Col Fams,* 7:454. 1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths*, p. 289. 2*Chronicles of St. Mary's* 1:52.

FAMILY 107

Col. JOHN THOMAS [William, John, James, Thomas] of Charles County, Maryland, died in the year 1797. His wife's name is not known.

John Thomas was a colonel in the the Continental Army and was a member of the legislature for many years, serving as president of the Senate of Maryland from 1795 until his death.

Children:

i. PRESLEY[1] THOMAS, d. without issue.
ii. CHARLOTTE THOMAS, m.(1) John Hanson; m.(2) _____ Nalley:
i) John Hanson
ii) Mary Hanson
iii) Emily Nalley
iv) Charles Nalley

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:515. 1His name is given as "Percy" in *The Thomas Book,* pp. 161-164.

FAMILY 108

ELIZABETH THOMAS [William, John, James, Thomas]. Her husband was Maj. William Courts[1] of the Maryland Line, Continental Army (who died 28 September 1792).

Child:

133 i. ELIZABETH[2] COURTS, b. 16 Aug. 1789[3] in Charles Co., Md.; d. 3 Nov. 1851; m. 25 Jan. 1808 her 1st cou. Gov. James Thomas (Family 133).

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:515, 516. 1Some sources show this as "Coates." 2Her name is also shown as "Eliza."
3Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 465.

FAMILY 109

Maj. WILLIAM THOMAS, JR., [William, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1758 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, at 'Deep Falls,' which he inherited and where he was buried after his death 1 August 1813.

In 1782 he was married to Catherine Brooke Boarman (born in 1760; died in 1812; daughter of Richard Basil Boarman and Ann Gardiner, and a third great-granddaughter of Leonard Calvert, Maryland's first governor).[1] She was heiress of 'De La Brooke Manor' in St. Mary's County, on which they resided.

William Thomas, Jr., a lieutenant and major in the Maryland Line of the Continental Army, was a prominent Freemason and was elected grand master of Maryland in 1799 and in 1800. His other acheivements included the following: judge of the Orphans Court of St. Mary's County from 1797 to 1800, from which he resigned to serve as chief judge of the County Court for two years; president of the Board of Trustees for Charlotte Hall Military Academy; a member of the General Assembly from St. Mary's County 1791–1796 and again 1802–1813, having served in both houses; and president of the Maryland Senate from

1806 until his death.[2]

His descendants and their spouses were to become prominent in Maryland's political life as judges, governor, U. S. senator, and members of the Maryland House of Delegates and Senate.

Children, all believed to have been born in St. Mary's County, Maryland:

133 i. JAMES THOMAS, b. 11 Mar. 1785.
134 ii. GEORGE THOMAS, b. 1791.
135 iii. WILLIAM D. THOMAS, b. 8 Mar. 1793.
136 iv. RICHARD THOMAS, b. 20 June 1797.
137 v. MATILDA E. THOMAS
138 vi. ANNE THOMAS, b. 1798.
139 vii. CATHERINE THOMAS

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:515-524. 1*Mattapany*, p. 133.
2He was president of the Maryland Senate for twelve years before he died, according to Scarborough, *Homes of the Cavaliers,* p. 16.

FAMILY 110

JANE THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 25 August 1735,[1] probably in Charles County, Maryland, died in Prince Georges County, Maryland, in 1775.

She married James Cecil / Cissell / Siscle, (born ca. 1734;[2] died in the period 1800–1810; son of John Cecil and Elizabeth Sollars of Prince Georges County, Maryland. William Cecil, the grand-father of James, made a deposition in 1732 in Prince Georges County, giving his age as 67. On 19 March 1697/8 his children were bound to Mareen Duvall as per his wife's request on her death-bed. The document gives son John's age as 7 years on last 24th of December, thus he was born 24 December 1690. According to the Register of Queen Anne's Parish, John Cecil married Elizabeth Sollars in 1718. His will was proved 28 January 1759 in Prince Georges County).

In 1776 James Cecil (who was then a widower) took the oath of fidelity to Maryland, and he and his children were recorded on that year's census in Prince Georges County, living two house-holds from his brother-in-law William Thomas and his mother.[2] "James Cissell, Senr," is on the 1790 Census with two males aged 16 and over, two under 16, and two females.[3] His home, which is today a part of the University of Maryland campus, was within three miles of Bladensburg on the road to Snowden's Ironworks.

A large number of Cecils migrated to Kentucky and lived near the family of Thomas Thomas (IV) in Washington and Nelson counties.[4]

Children:[5]

i. ELIZABETH CECIL, b. 10 Jan. 1760. An "Elizabeth Scissel" was m. on 15 Dec. 1778 in Prince Georges Co., Md., to Benedict Woodward.[6]
ii. THOMAS CECIL, b. 6 Mar. 1762.
iii. JAMES CECIL, b. 1764; bur. 17 Oct. 1801 in Prince Georges Parish, Prince Georges Co., Md. His wife (name not known) was bur. 6 Sept. 1796.
iv. _____ CECIL
v. _____CECIL } Twin daus., b. 1766; living with their father in 1790.
vi. PHILIP CECIL, b. 1768; d. Apr. 1807; m. Rachel Lazare.
vii. RICHARD CECIL, b. 1773; probably the "Richard T. Scisel" shown as b. on 12 Apr. 1773 in the Thomas family pigskin record book.
viii. WILLIAM CECIL, b. 1775; d. 13 June 1860 at Baltimore, Md.; m.(1) 21 Dec. 1802 in Mont-gomery Co., Md., to Ann "Nancy" Owens (b. 1787; d. 1834; dau. of Samuel Owens & Mercy Turner); m.(2) Amelia Coffield.

Principal sources: Arthur B. Cecil, *William Cecil of Prince Georges County, Maryland and Some of his Descendants 1665-1949* (Los Angeles: privately printed, 1949), pp. 1-4; Harry Wright Newman, *Cecil, Cissell, Sissell, etc. Families* (typescript, 1947).

1The Thomas pigskin record book.

2Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records*, 1:50, citing the Provincial Census of 31 Aug. 1776—Prince Georges County, St. John's and Prince Georges parishes.

31790 Prince Georges Co., Md., Census, p. 93. 4See Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas*, pp. 149-150, for a complete list.

5Children's exact birth dates are from the pigskin record book; other names from Cecil, *William Cecil;* unnamed children from 1776 Prince Georges Co., Md., Census, p. 50.

6Brumbaugh, p. 150.

FAMILY 111

ELIZABETH THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 16 January 1741,[1] at which time her parents are believed to have been living in Charles County, Maryland. She was dead by the year 1815.[2]

She was married to Philip Cecil (born ca. 1736;[3] buried 5 July 1803 in Montgomery County, Maryland;[4] probably the son of John Cecil and Elizabeth Sollars). On the 1776 Census for Prince Georges County, Maryland, where they were living next to Mary (Thomas) Cecil, the widow of Zephaniah Cecil, they are shown with sons aged 14, 3, and 1, daughters 12, 10, 7, and 5, and two female slaves.[3]

A deed was made by Jeremiah Belt of Prince Georges County that leased to Philip Cecil "all that tract...of land whereon the said Siscel now lives, called Mt. Arratt and a tract called Hudsons Range containing 140 acres...for twenty years, paying yearly 950 lb of Tobacco in cask...." The deed was recorded 18 June 1770.[5]

Philip Cecil received a certificate for finding a stray horse "near Mr. Snowdens' iron works" on 22 June 1785.[6] He was on the 1790 Prince Georges Census with one male under age 16, three over 16, five females and three slaves. In 1798 he purchased land in Anne Arundel County, where he is found on the 1800 Census.[7]

A document concerning the Cecil family was filed 4 July 1815,[2] stating that

> *...sometime in the year 1802 and 1803 Phillip Cecil, of Anne Arundel County, died intestate seized in fee of 233 acres of land lying in said county being part of a tract called Snowdens Manor leaving nine children, his heirs at law, to wit: Anne, Samuel, Zachariah, Rebecca, Elizabeth, Jane, John, which said John is dead without issue, Eleanor and Zephaniah. They further state that your orator Basil Warfield intermarried with the said Ann, John Belt intermarried with said Rebecca, James Smallwood intermarried with said Elizabeth, Benjamin Belt intermarried with the said Jane. The said Eleanor intermarried with John Smith Suite, both of whom are dead, having in their lifetime conveyed their interest in the said lands to the said Zephaniah Cecil. They further state that the said Zephaniah Cecil is since dead leaving eleven children, to wit: Your orators Sarah, married to Richard C. Jones, Elizabeth, married to James Selby, Samuel Cecil, Richard Cecil, Eleanor Cecil, who has since died without issue, Phillip Cecil, Thomas Cecil, William Cecil, Catherine Cecil, Martha Cecil and Joseph Cecil, which said Phillip, Thomas, William, Catherine, Martha and Joseph Cecil are infants. Your orators also state that the said Zephaniah Cecil was twice married and that the said Sarah, Elizabeth, Samuel, Richard, Phillip, Thomas, William and Catherine Cecil are issue of the first marriage and the said Martha and Joseph are issue of the second marriage. Your orators also state that the said Elizabeth married a certain James Sibley....*

In the September 1815 term of the chancery court, a decree was made authorizing the sale of the lands, with Basil Warfield appointed as trustee to make the sale. On 3 June 1817 John Belt petitioned the court to have the purchase money paid directly to the Farmer's Bank of Maryland, as he was apprehensive that the trustee, if he received the money, would "misapply the same as he is much embarrassed in his circumstances and is addicted to drink and your petitioner conceives he would suffer great loss as one of the sureties of the said Trustee."[2]

Children:[8]

i. ZEPHANIAH CECIL, b. 26 Jan. 1762;[9] d. by 1815;[2] m. twice and had eleven children, nine by his first wife. The name appears on the 1810 Census for Prince Georges Co., Md., in Rock Creek Hundred.[10]
ii. VERLINDA THOMAS CECIL, b. 27 Oct. 1764;[11] d. young
iii. ELEANOR CECIL, b. 26 Oct. 1765; d. by 1815; m. 28 Nov. 1784 in Prince Georges Co., Md., to John Smith Suit[12] (d. by 1815).
iv. ANN CECIL, b. ca. 1766;[13] m. 1803 Basil Warfield, who was in 1815 appointed trustee to make the sale of his father-in-law's lands.
v. ELIZABETH CECIL, b. 12 Feb. 1769; m. Jesse / James Smallwood.
vi. MARY CECIL, b. 23 Sept. 1771; d. young.
vii. RICHARD CECIL, d. young.
viii. SAMUEL CECIL, b. 24 Dec. 1773;[14] m. twice.
ix. ZACHARIAH CECIL, b. 28 Jan. 1776.[14]
x. JANE CECIL, m. 1803 Benjamin Belt.
xi. JOHN CECIL, d. without issue by 1815.[2]
xii. REBECCA CECIL, m. John Belt.

1The Thomas pigskin record book. 2Chancery Papers, p. 5537, Md HR. 3Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:35.
4Prince George's Parish Register, Montgomery Co., Md., cited by Walter V. Ball, *The Cecil Family of Maryland* (Chevy Chase, Md.: typescript, 1963), p. 26.
5Deeds, Liber AA#2, f. 132, Md HR. 6Deeds, Liber FF#2, f. 279, Md HR. 7Ball, *Cecil Family,* p. 26.
8*Ibid*, pp. 26-27; exact birth dates unless otherwise stated are from the Thomas pigskin record book; spouses are named in the Chancery Papers filed 4 July 1815. The pigskin record book contains one undecipherable name, b. Aug. 1777, grouped with Mary and Richard. This would appear to be either Jane, John, or Rebecca.
9St. John's Parish Register at Broad Creek in Prince Georges Co., Md., shows him b. 25 Jan. 1763. In these records the name is spelled "Sissill, Scisill, Siscill, Sissle."
101810 Prince Georges Co., Md., Census, p. 62. 11St. John's Parish Register, which spells her name "Verlindo."
12Brumbaugh, p. 150. 13She is assumed to be the 10-yr.-old female on the 1776 Census. 14St. John's Parish Register.

FAMILY 112

MARY THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 1 July 1743,[1] probably in Charles County, Maryland.

She is believed to have married Zephaniah Cecil[2] (son of John Cecil and Elizabeth Sollars, and the brother of James Cecil who married Mary's sister Jane, and probably the brother of Philip Cecil who married Mary's sister Elizabeth. The will of John Cecil was dated 14 July 1758 and proved on 28 January 1759 in Prince Georges County, Maryland, leaving to his wife Elizabeth his dwelling-plantation, which was to revert after her remarriage or death to his son Zephaniah and his heirs forever.[3]).

"Zephaniah Ciscell" of Prince Georges County, Maryland, on 24 October 1769 conveyed to "Thomas Ciscell" of the same county, planter, the tract 'Twice Bought,' 135 acres, being part of 'Beal's Purchase.' Zephaniah's wife Mary waived her dower before "Josa Beall" and Christopher Lowndes.[4]

"Zephoniah" and his daughters "Virlindow" and "Elizabeth Sollers" are listed on a page with Cecil names in the Thomas pigskin record book. He appears to have been deceased or was serving in the military when the 1776 Prince Georges County Census was taken, showing "Mary Cissell" and her three children as next-door neighbors of her sister Elizabeth's family.[5]

The marriage of a "Mary Scissell" to William Tracy took place 18 September 1777 in Prince Georges County, Maryland.[6]

Children:[7]

i. ELIZABETH SOLLARS CECIL, b. 20 Apr. 1765; bap. 26 May 1765.[8]
ii. VIRLINDOW CECIL, b. 13 Dec. 1767; may have been dec'd by 1776 as she does not appear with her mother on the census of that year.
iii. WILLIAM CECIL, b. ca. 1772.
iv. _____ CECIL (a dau.), b. ca. 1774.

1The Thomas pigskin record book.

2*Ibid.,* which has a page containing the children of "Phillip Cesil," the children of "James Cesil," followed by "Zephoniah, His Children," listing Virlindow and Elizabeth.
3Cecil, *William Cecil,* pp. 1-4. 4Deeds, Liber AA#2, f. 38, Md HR.
51776 Prince Georges Co., Md., Census, p. 35. 6Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:150.
7The first two and their birth dates are from the pigskin record book, while William and the unnamed dau. are from the 1776 Census.
8St. John's Parish Register.

FAMILY 113

JOSIAH THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born on 16 April 1746,[1] is listed with the children of Thomas and Eleanor Thomas in the Thomas pigskin record book. However, while the children are recorded in two different places in the book, Josiah's name and his birth date in both instances are listed last, not in chronological order.

He may have died prior to his father, as he is not mentioned in the will of Thomas Thomas (III) unless he was the "Jesse Thomas" named (Jesse being his nickname?), in which case it may have been he rather than Jesse Thomas (Family 96) who was involved in the Frederick Town jail incident and made the notations in the pigskin record book. If so, he apparently adopted "Jesse" as his legal name, as seen in the court records and his signature in the book.

The 1800 Maryland Census recorded a Jesse Thomas living in Prince Georges County.[2]

1The Thomas pigskin record book.
2Charlotte A. Volkel *et al*., *An Index to the 1800 Federal Census* [of Maryland] (Thomson, Ill.: Heritage House, 1977), p. 466.

FAMILY 114

SOPHANIA "Fanny" THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 4 May 1751.[1]

She was married by 1770 to Basil Macnew[2] (born ca. 1748, who was possibly related to a Martha McNew, listed as age 44 on the 1776 Census for Prince Georges County, Maryland).[3]

Basil Macnew was one of the signers of the Oath of Fidelity and Support in 1776 in Prince Georges County.[4] His signature was immediately followed by those of Thomas Thomas, Henry Rawlins, and James Thomas (the first and last were his brothers-in-law). The Prince Georges 1776 Census lists the household of "Bazell Macnew," age 28, and "Frances," age 26.[5]

In Montgomery County, Maryland, "Mrs. Macneugh of Basil" had funeral expenses of £ 2.5.0 recorded 8 October 1796.[6]

Known children:[7]

i. _____ MACNEW (a son), b. ca. 1771.
ii. _____ MACNEW (a son), b. ca. 1775.
? iii. ELEANOR MACNEW, m. 18 May 1796 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., to Osborn Belt.[8]
iv. "POLLY MACNEUGH of Basil" had funeral expenses of £2.5.0 on 3 Dec. 1796 in Montgomery Co., Md.[6]

1She is recorded as "Fanny" in the Thomas pigskin record book, which gives her birth, and "Sophania Maenuse" in her father's will.
2Shown spelled also as "Macneugh" and "Macnuse." 3Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 2:73. 4*Ibid.,* p. 288. 5*Ibid.,* 1:46.
6*Ibid.,* 2:565. 7The first two children are on the 1776 Census. 8Brumbaugh, p. 419. Two Cecil women (her cousins?) also married Belts.

FAMILY 115

WILLIAM THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 26 December 1756, as recorded in the Thomas family pigskin record book. He may have been married with an infant son by 31 August 1776, the date the census was taken for St. John's and Prince George's parishes in Prince Georges County, Maryland:[1]

> "William Thomas of Tho.," age 20, Eleanor, age 63 (his mother), white males aged 17 (his brother James) and 1 (William's son?), a white female 18 (William's wife?), and four slaves.

They were residing two houses from his brother-in-law James Cecil. William is said to have received

his mother's property in return for caring for her in her old age.[2]

Listed in DAR records as a son of Thomas Thomas (III) and serving as a private from Mary-land in the Revolution is a William Thomas, born in 1757, who married Mrs. Elizabeth Woodall Jury and died in 1807.[3] But the Jury family lived in Talbot County, Maryland, where descendants of Trustram Thomas (no known relation) lived,[4] so there may be confusion with that family.

The 1790 Maryland Census for Prince Georges County has a William Thomas whose house-hold contained the following: one free white male over age 16, five free white males under 16, four free white females, and two "other."[5]

No proof has been found, but he may possibly have been the William F. Thomas / William Ford Thomas who later appears in Charles County, Maryland, and in Kentucky. Taking place in Prince Georges County 12 August 1799 was the marriage of a William Thomas to Ann Taylor.[6] An Ann Taylor, daughter of Ignatius and Elizabeth Taylor, was born 15 September 1770 in St. Andrews Parish, St. Mary's County, Maryland,[7] and her age fits that of Anna, named as the wife of William F. Thomas in his will made in 1829 (this may have been his second wife). Also, their son William I. Thomas's middle name may have been "Ignatius." In the census of male persons 18 years of age and older taken in 1775–1778 in Charles County, Maryland, a William Thomas and Ignatius Taylor are recorded in Benedict Hundred,[8] the same area where Thomas Thomas (III) lived. Both Taylor and William F. Thomas moved from St. Mary's County to Charles County, Maryland, where they are found on the 1800 Census for the former and the 1810 Census for the latter.[9]

On 21 August 1804 "William Ford Thomas" purchased 31 1/4 acres in Charles County, a part of 'Berrys Amendment,' from the heirs of Humphrey Berry, one of whom was Samuel Berry.[10] A John Ford purchased 314 1/4 acres in Charles County, 'Hull,' on 2 September 1769, adjoining the land of Samuel Berry. It is theorized that William Ford Thomas's middle name may have come from his mother's maiden name, but no connection has been found to John Ford.[11]

In 1811 a land purchase was made by Henry McPherson in Charles County from William F. Thomas.[12] The name then appears in Nelson County, Kentucky, on tax lists beginning in 1814, owning 130 acres on White Oak Run. This was apparently the tract of 130 acres on White Oak Run of Lick Creek that William F. Thomas was deeded from Jacob and Mary Kendal on 26 May 1817 (evidently the date the deed was recorded).[13] On 17 July 1829 William F. Thomas and his wife "Anne" deeded this same tract to Samuel Vittiloe,[14] who would nine days later be a witness to William's will. Eleazer, Isaac Sr., and Isaac Jr. were other Thomas names frequently appearing on Nelson County tax lists near that of William F. Thomas. The fact that his name disappears from tax lists after 1826 suggests he may have reached the advanced age at which exemptions from paying property taxes were made. If the cutoff point was the age of 70, it would make William F. Thomas a perfect match with the 1756 birth date that is recorded for William Thomas in the pig-skin record book kept by the Thomas family.

William F. Thomas also acquired Kentucky land in the counties of Edmonson and Grayson, as seen by his will, which was made 26 July 1829 and proved 10 August 1829 in Nelson County, Kentucky.[15] It left

> *...unto my beloved wife Anna Thomas all my property during her life and for her to settle Henry Thomas my second Son and William I Thomas my third son on that plantation in* [on] *Nolin* [River in] *Edmund* [Edmonson] *County and charge them no more rent than will support her. At her decease I wish the plantation divided the cleared land between (H.T. & W.I.T.) and their heirs. I wish John Thomas my youngest son to settle with his mother on the plantation on Bare Creek* [in] *Grayson County and for (J.T.) to pay a proportionable rent with his brothers. I wish (A.T.) to divide the stock equally between (W.I.T.) and (J.T.) as she can spare it, and at her decease the plantation on Bare Creek to be given to John Thomas and his heirs and also all the property that is in her hand to be equally divided between William I. Thomas and John Thomas....*

Anderson in his *The Descendants of Thomas Thomas and His Wife, Elizabeth, Daughter of James Knott* gives an in-depth study on William F. Thomas of Nelson County, Kentucky, being the same person as William Thomas, son of Thomas Thomas (III) and wife Eleanor of Maryland.

The children of William F. Thomas,[16] all born in Maryland (the last four believed to be by his second wife, Ann):

? i. _____ THOMAS, possibly the white male, age 1, in the household of William Thomas and his mother Eleanor on the 1776 Census.[1]

ii. NICODEMUS THOMAS, b. approx. 1793 or 1794;[17] m. ca. 9 Dec. 1817 in Nelson Co., Ky., to Elizabeth Davis (with William F. Thomas signing as surety and Mary Rickett giving consent, stating she had raised her granddau. Elizabeth).[18] Nicodemus appears in Kentucky on tax lists for Grayson Co. in 1819–1820, then Nelson Co. in 1823–1825, owning no land (living next door to his father in 1824). He then reappears in Grayson Co. in 1826 with 200 acs. on Bear Creek.[19] The 1830 Census there shows his bro. William and his bro.-in-law James White living on either side of him.[20]

149 iii. HENRY THOMAS, b. ca. 1795–1796.[21]

iv. WILLIAM I. THOMAS, b. ca. 1802–1803;[22] res. in Grayson Co., Ky., in 1830 next door to his bro. Nicodemus and his bro.-in-law James White, owning 100 acs. on Bear Creek; a female age 60-70 in his home may have been his mother.[20] In 1831 he had 200 acs., but by 1836 he is no longer found there.[23] The marriage of a William Thomas to Trecee Brown (dau. of Peter Brown who gave his consent) took place ca. 11 Jan. 1825 in Nelson Co., Ky.[18]

150 v. ELEANOR THOMAS, b. ca. 1802–1803.[24]

151 vi. LOUISA ELIZA THOMAS, b. ca. 1805.[25]

vii. JOHN THOMAS, b. ca. 1810.[26]

1Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:50. 2Family records of Robert B. Thomas of San Diego. 3*DAR Patriot Index* (1966), p. 674.
4Talbot Co., Md., wills, deeds, etc., cited by Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 161.
5*First Census: Maryland,* p. 97. 6Brumbaugh, p. 159.
7IGI, Batch C 507811 & C 507921; Serial sheet 0448 & 2018, St. Andrews Parish Births. 8Brumbaugh, p. 299.
91800 St. Mary's Co., Md., Census, p. 18 (421); 1810 Charles Co., Md., Census, pp. 207, 216. The former, which gives his name as "William Thomas F.," shows him b. by 1755, and the latter shows him b. before 1765.
10Deeds, Liber JB#6, ff. 294-296, Md HR. 11Deeds, Liber D#3, ff. 621-622, Md HR.
12Deeds, Liber JB#9, f. 244, Md HR. 13Nelson Co., Ky., Deed Book 12, pp. 295-296.
14Nelson Co., Ky., Deed Book 18, p. 62. 15Nelson Co., Ky., Will Book E, part 2, pp. 28-29.
16Henry, William I., and John are named in their father's will. The marriage bonds of Eleanor and Louisa give Wm. F. Thomas as their father.
17Nelson Co., Ky., Tax List for 1814 lists only one white male over age 21 for Wm. F. Thomas, while in 1815 there were two.
18Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Bonds. 19Anderson, pp. 168, 204. 201830 Grayson Co., Ky., Census, p. 323.
21The 1816 Tax List shows two white males over 21 in the home of Wm. F. Thomas, and in 1817 he had three.
22Wm. F. Thomas had one white male over 21 on the 1823 Tax List; in 1824 there were two; and in 1825 one: this would be the third son coming of age between the 1823 and 1824 takings of the tax lists, and by 1825 he had possibly married and left home. This corresponds with the 1810 Census showing two males b. 1800-1810 in his household (William and John).
23Anderson, pp. 204-205. 241850 Henderson Co., Ky., Census, p. 297, gives her age as 47.
25Knox Co., Ky., censuses for 1850, p. 213, and 1860, p. 1003.
261810 Charles Co., Md., Census, p. 207, shows three males of age to be children of Wm. F. Thomas.

FAMILY 116

JAMES THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 26 October 1759[1] in either Charles or Prince Georges County, Maryland.

Chronicles of Maryland states he married a "Cissel"[2] (Cecil).

On the 1776 Prince Georges County Census for St. John's and Prince George's parishes, he is shown as 17 years old, in the household of his mother and brother William.[3] The following entry is on the 1790 Prince Georges County Census: James Thomas—one free white male over 16, one free white male under 16, and two free white females.[4]

Since the Cecils migrated almost en masse to Kentucky, as did his brother Thomas, it is likely he was the James Thomas with 100 acres on Short Creek on the Washington County Tax List in 1795. Thomas Thomas was listed with 250 acres there on the same date, 21 August, and both properties are shown as having been originally surveyed for Jacob Doom. In 1797 James is shown with 100 acres lying on

Cartwrights Creek, and in both 1812 and 1813 a James Thomas appears on the Beech Fork on tax rolls for Nelson County, Kentucky.

A Maryland military pension application made by a James Thomas states he married Rebecca Logsden 8 April 1793 in Kentucky,[5] and a pension was issued to a person of that name for service in the Revolution as a private in the Maryland Line.[6]

1The Thomas pigskin record book. 2*Chronicles of Maryland* 1:42. 3Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records,* 1:50.
4*Heads of Families at the First Census of the United States Taken in the Year 1790: Maryland* (Washington, D.C.: Govt. Printing Office, 1907), p. 97.
5Newman, *Maryland Revolutionary Records* (Washington: 1938; reprint ed., Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1967), p. 124.
6Newman, *Maryland Palatinate,* p. 51.

FAMILY 117

THOMAS THOMAS [William, Thomas, James, Thomas]. In the will of his father dated 26 October 1775,[1] Thomas was bequeathed, after the decease or "intermarriage" of his father's wife Ann, the south portion of a tract of land on the Cornfield Branch in Charles County, Maryland, described as part of 'Ware.' His brother James Thomas received the north section.

The name Thomas Thomas is found among those of soldiers from Maryland serving in the Revolution,[2] and a person of that name was residing in Port Tobacco Upper Hundred of Charles County in 1778.[3]

Thomas Thomas and his brothers James and Allen sold their tract of 'Ware' and also part of 'Norwich' to Margaret Wood 31 December 1788 for 167 pounds current money of Maryland. The deed states all parties were of Charles County, Maryland.[4]

1Wills, Liber 41, ff. 16-17, Md HR. 2*Archives,* 18:170-171, 357, 430-431, 496, 558; Military Records, Natl. Archives, Washington, D.C.
3Carothers, *1778 Census of Maryland,* p. 17. 4Deeds, Liber D#4, ff. 408-410, Md HR.

FAMILY 118

JAMES THOMAS [William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was willed the north part of the tract on the Cornfield Branch—a part of 'Ware'—to be received after the death or remarriage of his father's wife.[1] He was also bequeathed 'Thomas Fancy,' which his father appears to have acquired from Thomas Thomas (III).

In a deed of 23 October 1771, "James Thomas son of William of Charles County, planter," was involved in the lease of a tract, 'Anchovey Hills' in Prince Georges County, Maryland; Allen Thomas was a witness to the deed.[2]

Military records show a James Thomas from Maryland was a participant in the Revolutionary War,[3] but it is not possible to identify which James Thomas this was. Also a person of that name appears in the 1778 Census, living in the Upper Hundred of William and Mary Parish in Charles County, Maryland.[4]

The will of Joseph Robey, written 25 March 1786 in Charles County, Maryland, had the following witnesses: James Thomas, William Barker, and Jacob Robey.[5] It is thought that Joseph Robey's wife "Sarar" named in the will may have been Sarah Thomas, sister of James.

In the deed whereby James Thomas and his brothers Thomas and Allen sold their portion of 'Ware' as well as part of 'Norwich' to Margaret Wood, all parties are stated as being of Charles County;[6] however, in another deed of the same date, 31 December 1788, in which James Thomas sold 'Thomas Fancy' to John Beavin, it calls James a planter of Bedford County, Virginia:[7]

> *...thirty first...December...one thousand seven hundred and eighty eight between James Thomas of Bedford County...Virginia planter...and John Beavin of Charles County... Maryland planter...James Thomas for...twenty five pounds current money of Maryland... and for divers other good causes and considerations...doth...sell...John Beavin...all that tract...known by the name of Thomas's Fancy lying*

in Charles County...between a tract of land called the Ware and the land of William Samuel Wails and the land of Samuel Serratt....containing...twenty five acres....

James Thomas was back in Charles County, Maryland, 7 December 1794 when he witnessed the will of his sister Elizabeth Thomas, and he and Richard Beavin proved the will on 15 June 1795.[8] And in 1798 he and his sister Teresa Thomas—or possibly this was his wife of that name —witnessed the will of James Maddock of Charles County.[9]

On 12 February 1794 John Beavin sold to Caleb Thomas (Family 100) "Beavin's Enlarge-ment and Thomas Fancy the whole reduced into one entire tract...."[10] Also mentioned in the deed is Beavin's wife Mary. Since the will of James' father, which John Beavin witnessed, specified that the lands willed to his sons were neither to be sold nor alienated except between them or their heirs, it appears the wife of Beavin may have been a granddaughter of William Thomas, possibly a daughter of James Thomas, and that is how he came into possession of the property. The Corn-field Branch tract may have made up part of 'Beavin's Enlargement.' And the deed made in 1788 by James Thomas to John Beavin stated it was sold for twenty five pounds current money "and for divers other good causes and considerations,"[7] which was terminology usually used when both parties were related.

_____

1Wills, Liber 41, ff. 16-17, Md HR. 2Deeds, Liber AA#2, f. 309, Md HR.
3Military Records, Natl. Archives, Washington, D.C.; *Arch of Md,* 18:59, 170, 298, 319, 329, 354, 357, 558; 21:90.
4Carothers, *1778 Census of Maryland,* p. 14. 5Wills, Liber 9, f. 298, Md. HR.
6Deeds, Liber D#4, ff. 408-410, Md HR. 7*Ibid.,* ff. 394-396.
8Wills, Liber 11, f. 277, Md HR. 9*Ibid.,* f. 468. 10Deeds, Liber N#4, ff. 258-259, Md HR.

FAMILY 119

ALLEN THOMAS [William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was made the executor of his fathers' will, dated 26 October 1775.[1]

A military record dated 8 September 1778 in the National Archives lists an "Allin Thomas," a private in Lt. Perry Benson's Company, 5th Maryland Regiment of Foot, commanded by Col. William Richardson, indicating an enlistment of three years.[2] And references exist in the *Archives of Maryland* to an Allen Thomas, a private who enlisted 22 July 1777 and was discharged 1 Jan-uary 1780; a roll dated 8 September 1778 states his enlistment was for three years. A person of that name is also shown serving from 1 August 1780 to 10 July 1784,[3] possibly a second enlist-ment.

Allen Thomas is listed as a resident of Benedict Hundred of Charles County, Maryland, on the 1778 Census, probably living near his brothers William and Isaac, who appear to have also been in Benedict Hundred at that time.[4]

A deed from Freeman Carter to Allen Thomas and Ann Thomas was made on 30 September 1784. For 4,000 pounds of crop tobacco they received 26 acres of land, part of a tract known as "Norrage" ('Norwich') in Charles County, "Beginning at a gum [tree] standing at the mouth of a small branch called John Thomas spring Branch...."[5]

Allen Thomas was named executor of his mother's will, made on 23 October 1785. He, his brother Archibald, and George Adams witnessed Mary Carter's will 23 August 1786 in Charles County, Maryland;[6] she may have very likely been the widow of William Carter, uncle of Allen and Archibald's father.

_____

1Wills, Liber 41, ff. 16-17, Md HR. 2Military Records, Natl. Archives, Washington, D.C.
3*Arch of Md,* 18:251, 558; 21:133; 43:416; 47:309. 4Carothers, *1778 Census of Maryland,* p. 15.
5Deeds, Liber Z#3, ff. 100-101, Md HR. 6Wills, Liber 9, f. 484, Md HR.

FAMILY 120

WILLIAM THOMAS [William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married Mary A. Parrett / Parrott.

His father's will, dated 26 October 1775,[1] made a bequest to William of a mare colt named Molly, listing him as though he were the third son, but the will later listed him as the second son when his father named his ten youngest children, with whom William was to receive an equal share after their mother's death or remarriage.

The name is found in military records,[2] and the 1778 Census shows a William Thomas in Benedict Hundred of Charles County, Maryland,[3] while a church record for Trinity Parish that was dated shortly before September 1799 contained the names "William Thomas of William," as well as "William Thomas of John" and "Isaac Thomas of William" as new subscribers who were living in Benedict Hundred.[4]

A family record in the possession of his descendants says William and Mary Thomas had a son named William, and the father and son moved to Ross County, Ohio, by way of Harpers Ferry (formerly in Virginia and now in West Virginia). Evidently Mary was deceased at that time, as she was not mentioned. There were Parrotts in the Ross County area of Ohio in early days, and the name is found at present in Calvert County of that state.[5]

Children:

i. WILLIAM THOMAS,[6] said to have gone to Ross Co., Ohio, with his father.

152 ii. GEORGE BEECHER THOMAS[7]

Principal source: Family records of Madelene McWilliams of Annapolis, Md.

1Wills, Liber 41, ff. 16-17, Md HR. 2*Arch of Md,* 18:168, 327, 607.

3Carothers, *1778 Census of Maryland,* p. 16. 4Trinity Parish Church Records, #12645, f. 154.

5Finley and Putnam, *Pioneer Record, Early Settlers and Settlement, Ross County, Ohio* (Cincinnati, 1871), pp. 63, 84.

6Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 143, shows this William Thomas marrying Mary Parrett and having son George Beecher Thomas.

7*Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 30, which states that "Other grandchildren of William Thomas [and Mary Parrett], who at one time lived in Charlottesville, Virginia," are:

Mrs. W. J. Grimes of New Holland, Ohio
Mrs. N. A. Riggin of Mt. Sterling, Ohio
Mrs. Virgil Mossbarger of Williamsport, Ohio
John and Edgar Commeans of Williamsport, Ohio

FAMILY 121

JEREMIAH THOMAS [William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in 1737. He died at his home near Harper's Ferry in Washington County, Maryland, in 1800. It is known that his wife was a widow when the 1800 Census was taken.[1]

This was Mary Harper (born in 1738; died in 1822 in her 84th year in Monroe Township, Pickaway County, Ohio), whom he married in 1760. She was buried on the farm of her son John, now the Lewis Farm Cemetery, located in a field near where Yorktown Pike and Clarke Run Road meet in Pickaway County.

His father's will, dated 26 October 1775, in which Jeremiah's name is spelled "Nehemiah," named him as one of the ten youngest children who were to receive equal shares of the part of the estate willed to his father's wife, after her death or remarriage.[2]

A military record states Jeremiah Thomas enlisted in the Continental Army for three years on 1 August 1776. He served as a private in the 1st Virginia Regiment in companies commanded by Capt. John Moss, Capt. Callohill Mennis, and Capt. Claiborne Lawson. Muster rolls show these companies were at Valley Forge, Brunswick, White Plains, and Middle Brooke at various times, although Jeremiah is shown as being on furlough in Virginia on all records except one, in which he is listed as an orderly at the hospital.[3]

Jeremiah and Mary Thomas lived in Washington County, Maryland, within three and a half miles of Harper's Ferry (a landing wharf across the Potomac river from Harpers Ferry, Virginia) on 'Samples Manor,' a large tract of land purchased by John Semple. It contained iron deposits, near which he built a forge. The payments on the land were never completed, and Semple died in debtors prison about the time of

the Revolution. Records show that the Thomas family tried to purchase the land on which they lived but were unable to do so, as the title to the property was tied up in court until at least 1840.

The name Jeremiah Thomas appears on the Tax Assessment for 1783 for Lower Antietam and Sharpsburg Hundred, Washington County, Maryland,[4] and he also appears on the Washington County 1790 Census with three males under age 16 and two white females.[5]

A Genealogy of the Thomas Family 1625–1911 states Jeremiah was holding a civil office in Washington, D. C., at the time of his death, but since only one public building had been completed in the District at that time, this perhaps refers to Washington County, Maryland.

His sons Joseph and Jeremiah appear on the 1800 Washington County Census, along with "Widow Thomas" with one male (son John) age 16-26, one female (John's baby) under age 10, one female (daughter "Betsy") age 10-16, one female (John's wife) age 16-26, and one female (Mary herself) over 45.[1] John Harper and Robert Harper, husbands of daughters Ann and Mary, are also on the census.

The Balance Book of Deceased Persons' Estates shows that 3 September 1803 Mary Thomas was awarded one-third—£16.12.9 1/2— of her husband's estate, with the remainder divided among their children.[6]

In the autumn of 1807 [7] Mary (Harper) Thomas, her sons Joseph, Jeremiah, and John, and also daughters Ann and Mary and their families left Maryland and moved to Ohio. Mary made her home with son John, who bought land on Clark's Run in Ross County in about 1808.

Her will, which states she was of Pickaway County (formed in 1810 from Ross County), was made 21 October 1820, making small bequests to her children Sarah Walter, Ann Harper, Leanah Walter, Polly Harper, Betsy Beard, and William, Joseph, Jeremiah, and John Thomas, as well as John Thomas's grandchildren.[8]

Children, all of whom were married in the area of Harpers Ferry:

153 i. SARAH THOMAS

154 ii. WILLIAM THOMAS

155 iii. ANN "Nancy" THOMAS

iv. LEANAH THOMAS, m. James Waters / Walter[9] and went to Pennsylvania.

156 v. JEREMIAH THOMAS, b. ca. 1769.

157 vi. MARY "Polly" THOMAS

vii. ELIZABETH "Betsy" THOMAS, m. Edmund Bourd / Beard / Bird[10] and remained in Virginia.

158 viii. JOSEPH THOMAS

159 ix. JOHN THOMAS, b. 19 Jan. 1779.[11]

Source: Family records of: Mr. & Mrs. Herbert Graham of Potomac, Md., and Madelene McWilliams; *Genealogy of the Thomas Family;* DAR Lineage Chart #51505.

1*1800 Census for Washington County, Maryland* (Washington, D.C.: Raymond B. Clark, Jr., 1964), p. 27.
2Wills, Liber 41, ff. 16-17, Md HR. 3Military Records, Natl. Archives, Washington, D.C.
4Tax records, Md HR. 5*First Census: Maryland,* p. 115. 6Balance Book, vol. 1778-1805, p. 119, Md HR.
7Williams Bros., *History of Franklin and Pickaway Counties, Ohio, 1880,* p. 307, states that Joseph, Jeremiah, and John went to Ohio in 1811.
8Pickaway Co., Ohio, Will Record 1 & 2, p. 36.
9Spelled "Waters" in *Genealogy* and in the Balance Book, "Walter" in the will of Mary (Harper) Thomas.
10Spelled "Bourd" in the Balance Book, "Bird" in *Genealogy*, and "Beard" in the will of Mary (Harper) Thomas.
11Williams Bros., p. 312b, states he was b. in 1781.

FAMILY 122

ISAAC THOMAS [William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was named in the will of William Thomas as one of his ten youngest children who were to receive shares of the part of his estate bequeathed to his wife, after she died or remarried.[1]

An undated military record of the roll of Capt. John Hawkins's Company of the 5th Maryland

Regiment of Foot, commanded by Col. William Richardson, shows an Isaac Thomas enlisted for three years.[2] The name is also found in the *Archives of Maryland,* stating that Isaac Thomas was a private who enlisted 5 May 1778 and was discharged 1 October 1779.[3]

The 1778 Census for Charles County, Maryland, shows Isaac Thomas in Benedict Hundred,[4] and in a record dated shortly before September 1799, "Isaac Thomas of William" was recorded as a new subscriber there in Trinity Parish.[5]

It is not known if he joined the other family members in Pickaway County, Ohio, but there is a stone there in Shiloh Cemetery at Yankeetown for Mary Jane, "wife of Isaac J. Thomas," who died 19 July 1851.[6] However, there is no record for Isaac Thomas in the general court index for Pickaway County.

1Wills, Liber 41, ff. 16-17, Md HR. 2Military Records, Natl. Archives, Washington, D.C.
3*Arch of Md,* 18:251. The notation "Deserted" is beside his name. 4Carothers, *1778 Census of Maryland,* p. 15.
5Trinity Parish Church Records #12645, f. 154. 6Corresp., Pauline Clifton of Circleville, Ohio, to Madelene McWilliams.

FAMILY 123

JOSIAH THOMAS [William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was named as the fifth of the ten youngest children in his father's will, dated 26 October 1775.[1]

A military record of the company muster roll contains the name Josiah Thomas as a private in Lieutenant Hardmann's Company of the 2nd Maryland Regiment of Foot, commanded by Col. Thomas Price. This says he enlisted 25 May 1778 for nine months and was at White Plains, Fish Hills, and Middle Brooke, where he performed guard duty.[2] And the name Josiah Thomas is shown on an undated list of men of the 6th Company of Maryland troops in the 2nd Maryland Regiment, which was commanded by Col. Thomas Price, certifying those men who were actually in camp or were sick in hospital. This indicates he had enlisted for nine months.[2] A record in the *Archives of Maryland* states "Joseph Thomas" enlisted 25 May 1778 in the 2nd Regiment and was discharged.[3]

1Wills, Liber 41, ff. 16-17, Md HR. 2Military Records, Natl. Archives, Washington, D.C. 3*Arch of Md,* 18:169.

FAMILY 124

ARCHIBALD THOMAS [William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in Charles County, Mary-land, where he, his brother Allen, and George Adams witnessed the will of Mary Carter 23 August 1786.[1]

He may have gone to Ross County, Ohio, for in the Old Baptist Burying Ground there is the tombstone of Sarah Thomas, "consort of Archibald Thomas," who died aged 26 in 1844, and their son John Thomas who died in 1841 at age 9 months.[2] This Archibald was perhaps a grandson or a descendent of one of Archibald's brothers who went to Ross County. This cemetery is on Deer Creek near the Ross County line, said to be in the same area where Jeremiah Thomas's son John (Family 159) supposedly made his home and where Mary, Jeremiah's widow, lived with her son.[2]

1Wills, Liber 9, f. 484, Md HR. 2Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 147.

FAMILY 125

RICHARD SYMMES THOMAS [Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas], born at Frederick, Maryland, 22 May 1773, died in 1828 when thrown from a horse near Jackson, Missouri.

He was married 4 June 1795 in Mason (now Bracken) County, Kentucky, to Frances Pattie (born on 16 March 1772 in Culpeper County, Virginia; died 20 September 1855 at Spring Creek, Illinois; daughter of John Pattie and Ann Saunders).

When he was about 2 years old, Richard Thomas was supposedly taken by his mother to Red-stone in Fayette County, Pennsylvania.[1] From there he went in about the year 1792 to Washington in Mason County, Kentucky, where he read law with Governor Chambers. Then around 1803 he moved to Lebanon, Ohio, where he practiced law and became a member of the first Ohio State Constitutional Convention and a candidate for the United States Senate.

In 1811 Richard Symmes Thomas went to Ste. Genevieve, Missouri, and about three years later moved to Jackson in Cape Girardeau County. His appointment on 6 December 1820 as judge of the Fourth Judicial Circuit of Missouri was held until his death.

Frances (Pattie) Thomas in the year 1836 moved her family from Missouri to Spring Creek near Springfield, Illinois.

Children:

i. SABINA SYMMES THOMAS, b. 28 Mar. 1796; d. unm. in 1836.
ii. NANCY THOMAS, b. 8 May 1797; d. on 10 Feb. 1853; m.(1) in Nov. 1814 George Bullitt; m.(2) 1837 James Bruce.
iii. SALLY THOMAS, d. in infancy.
160 iv. MARY THOMAS, b. 16 Nov. 1799.
v. LOUISA THOMAS, d. at age 19 mos.
vi. CLAIBORNE SYMMES THOMAS, b. 14 Nov. 1803; d. 1838; m. 1928 Ann Brawley:
i) John Thomas
161 vii. JESSE BURGESS THOMAS, b. 31 July 1806 at Lebanon, Ohio.
162 viii. ELIZA ANN THOMAS, b. 11 Mar. 1809 at Lebanon, Ohio.
163 ix. CATHERINE CRAIG THOMAS, b. 20 July 1811.
164 x. FRANCES AMELIA THOMAS, b. 27 Mar. 1814.
165 xi. RICHARD SYMMES THOMAS, b. 3 June 1817 at Jackson, Mo.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* pp. 123-126, citing family papers and the family Bible of Richard Symmes Thomas.
1This may have happened later, as his bro. Jesse Burgess was supposedly b. 1777 at Shepardstown, Va.

FAMILY 126

JESSE BURGESS THOMAS [Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] is said to have been born in 1777[1] at Shepardstown, Virginia, or Hagerstown, Maryland.[2] He died 3 February 1850[2] or 3 May 1853 at Mt. Vernon, Ohio, and was buried at Mound View Cemetery.

On 2 December 1806 the marriage of Jesse B. Thomas to Rebecca (Mackenzie) Hamtramck (died 1 June 1851; widow of Col. John F. Hamtramck) took place at Vincennes, Indiana.

In 1799 Jesse Burgess Thomas traveled west to study law under his brother at Washington in Bracken County, Kentucky, which was formed in 1796 from Mason and Campbell counties. He served as clerk of the county court there until March of 1803 when he went to Lawrenceburg in the Territory of Indiana to practice law. There he was elected delegate to the first Assembly of Indiana Territory at Vincennes in January 1805 and presided as speaker of the House until 1808. In 1805 he was commissioned a captain in the Dearborn County Militia by Gov. William Henry Harrison.

Chosen in 1808 as a delegate to Congress from the Indiana Territory, it was through his work that the Illinois Territory was formed from Indiana. In 1809, at the end of his term, he moved to Illinois, first to Kaskaskia, then to Cahokia, and later Edwardsville. President Madison appointed him judge of the federal court for the Illinois Territory 7 March 1809, where he served until 1818 when he was elected as delegate from St. Clair County to the convention (of which he was chosen president) that framed the Illinois state constitution.

Jesse B. Thomas was elected as a U. S. senator at the first meeting of the new state legislature at

Kaskaskia and was reelected in 1823 at Vandalia, serving until 1829. He was the author of the Missouri Compromise, introducing that bill in 1820. It was through his efforts that the Illinois and Michigan Canal Bill was adopted in Congress in 1826.

His support for William Crawford for president in 1824 led to alienation from his party, and he declined to run for reelection and moved to Mt. Vernon, Ohio, where his wife owned property. In 1832 he participated in the Black Hawk War. His last political involvement was as a delegate to the National Whig Convention at Columbus, Ohio, where he was active in getting William Henry Harrison nominated for the presidency in 1840.

In 1817 Jesse Burgess Thomas had set up the first wool-carding machine in Illinois, and he later turned his knowledge of business to the management of his wife's property, accumulating a sizeable fortune. He also was active in organizing St. Paul's Episcopal Church at Mt. Vernon.

He has been described as a man of broad and generous nature, a talented, dignified, refined, upright judge and able statesman.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* pp. 129-130, citing the family Bible of Jesse Burgess Thomas; Malone, *Dictionary of American Biography,* 9:436-437.
1This disagrees with his father's death date of "before 1774" given by *The Thomas Book*, p. 123.
2*National Cyclopaedia of American Biography,* 11:315-316.

FAMILY 127

MARGARET THOMAS [Hezekiah, John, John, James, Thomas] was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, 11 February 1782. She died 24 July 1846 in St. Louis County, Missouri, with burial at Methodist Cemetery in Manchester, Missouri.

Her husband, whom she married 21 February 1797 in Montgomery County, Maryland, was Joshua Clarke Higgins (born 15 February 1771 in Anne Arundel County, Maryland; died there 25 February 1815; son of Richard Higgins and Elizabeth Clarke). He had a first marriage, to Priscilla Laval.

His appointments in the Anne Arundel County Militia included: lieutenant—18 June 1794; captain—4 February 1802; and major—22 July 1807, which was the rank he held while serving in the War of 1812.[1]

Joshua and Margaret (Thomas) Higgins resided at Georgetown, at that time a separate town in the District of Columbia. In 1840 she moved from Weverton, Maryland, to Ballwin in St. Louis County, Missouri, with her son George and daughter Emily and their families.

Children:

i. JOSHUA CLARKE HIGGINS, JR., d. 12 Mar. 1815 at a young age in Anne Arundel Co., Md.
ii. RICHARD THOMAS HIGGINS, d. 21 Mar. 1815 at a young age in Anne Arundel Co., Md. He, his bro. Joshua, and his father all possibly died from an epidemic of some kind.
iii. EMILY JANE THOMAS HIGGINS, b. 9 Oct. 1806 in Anne Arundel Co., Md.; d. 7 Feb. 1859 in St. Louis Co., Mo.; bur. Methodist Cem., Manchester, Mo.; m. 21 June 1838 at Hancock in Wash-ington Co., Md., to William McCormick (b. 1812 in Fauquier Co., Va.; d. 1875 at Muscatine, Iowa; son of Stephen McCormick & Sarah Barnett).
iv. GEORGE WASHINGTON HIGGINS, b. 31 Mar. 1809 in Anne Arundel Co., Md.; d. 9 May 1885; m. 23 Feb. 1834 Sarah Miller (b. 28 June 1818; d. 12 Oct. 1896; dau. of Peter Miller II & Mary Arnold of Weverton, Md.). George W. Higgins was a judge in St. Louis Co., Mo. He and his wife were bur. at Methodist Cem., Manchester, Mo.
v. HEZEKIAH F. HIGGINS, d. 18 Mar. 1824 at a young age in Anne Arundel Co., Md.
vi. ELIZABETH HIGGINS, d. 21 Nov. 1866; m.(1) 9 Dec. 1818 Andrew Nichols; m.(2) _____ Lusby.

Source: Family records of: Maj. E. R. Luhn, Jr., of Newville, Pa., and Mildred Higgins Bekas of Issaquah, Wash.
1*Maryland Militia Appointment Book,* 1:24; 2:68, 92.

FAMILY 128

MARY WILLSON THOMAS [Hezekiah, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 29 March 1788 in Montgomery County, Maryland.

She was married 12 February 1805 in Prince George's Parish, Montgomery County, Mary-land, to Reuben Riggs (born 25 May 1775 in Frederick [now Montgomery] County, Maryland; died 25 April 1829; son of Samuel Riggs and Amelia Dorsey of 'Pleasant Hill').

Reuben Riggs purchased from his father a plantation near the present village of Laytonsville in Montgomery County, containing parts of tracts 'Brooke Park,' 'Fairhill,' and 'The Resurvey on Brooke Park.' Another plantation that contained portions of the same tracts was left to him in his father's will.

Children:

i. JANE THOMAS RIGGS, b. 20 Feb. 1807; m. Remus Dorsey.
ii. ELIZABETH ANN THOMAS RIGGS, b. 7 Mar. 1809; m. James Magruder, Jr.
iii. JULIA RIGGS, b. 30 Mar. 1810 in Frederick Co., Md.; m. Ulysses Griffith.
iv. SAMUEL RIGGS, b. 24 Apr. 1813; m.(1) Milcah W. Griffith; m.(2) Elizabeth (Bowie) Worth-ington. He was a member of the Maryland legislature.
v. EVERLINE RIGGS, b. 10 Aug. 1815; d. 27 Oct. 1816 at age 1 yr.
vi. HEZEKIAH THOMAS RIGGS, b. 15 Aug. 1817; d. unm. 7 Sept. 1851 in Montgomery Co., Md.
vii. MARY WILLSON RIGGS, b. 30 Oct. 1819; m. Walter Griffith.

Source: John Beverley Riggs, *Genealogy of the Riggs Family of Maryland and Allied Families,* p. 265, which cites the family Bibles of Samuel Riggs and Reuben Riggs, the latter in the possession of Mrs. Medford Canby of Chevy Chase, Md.

FAMILY 129

JOHN BRUCE THOMAS [Nathan, John, John, James, Thomas] was born by 2 January 1789, date of the will of his grandfather John Thomas, Sr., in which John Bruce is named as a son of "my son Nathan."[1]

John Bruce Thomas bought 3 1/2 acres, part of 'The Ware,' from his uncle William Wilson Thomas on 23 June 1808.[2] A deed for this same property describing it as a portion of "the Ware lying and being on the north west side of the main road leading from Bryan Town to Magruders Warehouse whereon I formerly kept store and which is now occupied by Adams and Reason and William Padgett" was given to Thomas N. Mudd 20 November 1813 (this was a mortgage on the property of John Bruce Thomas).[3] This was followed by a deed of 3 June 1814 whereby he sold the land outright to Mudd for $450.[4]

The same 3 1/2 acres were then sold by Thomas N. Mudd to Nathan Thomas 12 March 1816 in a deed that describes the property as "whereon John Bruce Thomas erected a stone house."[5] This Nathan was possibly John's father, but since he would have been 76 years old at that time, it may well have been John's half brother, the unborn child mentioned in the will of their grandfather.

1Wills, Liber 10, f. 45, Md HR. 2Deeds, Liber JB#8, ff. 177-179, Md HR.
3Deeds, Liber JB#10, ff. 466-470, Md HR. 4Deeds, Liber JB#11, ff. 7-8, Md HR. 5*Ibid.,* ff. 310-312.

FAMILY 130

JOHN CALEB[1] THOMAS [Philip, John, John, James, Thomas], born in the year 1773,[2] probably in Charles County, Maryland, died intestate in 1816.[3]

John Caleb Thomas married Nancy Larance / Laiano,[4] and DAR records state he had a second marriage, to Margaret Priscilla "Pricey" Anderson.[5]

Pricey Thomas of St. Mary's County, Maryland, acquired 757 3/4 acres, called 'Indian Creek with Addition,' from John Truman Hawkins of St. Mary's County 20 December 1830. Hawkins came into possession of this property in 1820 from Henry Sothoron, who obtained it in 1817 from George and Mary (Tubman) Thomas (Family 134) and William and Elizabeth (Tubman) Thomas (Family 135).[6]

Pricey (Anderson) Thomas came into the possession on 11 January 1840 of an additional 217 acres, known as 'Indian Creek Farm with Addition,' from George and Mary Forbes; this was the tract on which Thomas Greenfield lived and after his death, Sarah Greenfield continued to reside.[6] These tracts, adjacent to 'Trent Hall' in upper St. Mary's County, had originally been granted to Truman Greenfield and Leonard Holliday.

Child of second marriage:

166 i. REBECCA THOMAS, b. ca. 1806.[6]

1His middle name of "Caleb" is given in a DAR record book at the Historical Library at Leonardtown, Md., (courtesty of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr., of Silver Spring, Md.).

2*Col Fams,* 7:455 3DAR book at Leonardtown.

4The DAR book at Leonardtown says her name was "Larance," while "Laiano" is given in the letter written by Leonard C. Thomas in 1892. Handwriting may have made the name difficult to decipher.

5DAR book at Leonardtown. Parran, *Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families,* which states she was the wife of "James Caleb Thomas," gives her maiden name as "Henderson or Anderson."

6Records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr.

FAMILY 131

Rev. EDWARD LLOYD THOMAS [Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born on 26 September 1785 in Virginia and died 17 August 1852 at 'Thomas Place' in Gwinnett County, Georgia.

His wife, whom he married 1 August 1806 in Ogelthorpe County, Georgia, was Mary Stewart Hogue[1] (born 17 May 1784 in Georgia; died 12 June 1861 at Oxford, Georgia). Both were buried at Carmel Church Cemetery in Newton County, Georgia.

Edward Thomas came with his parents when they migrated from Virginia to Georgia, moving later from Franklin County to Oxford and finally settling in Gwinnett County. A surveyor-general of the state of Georgia as well as a planter of large land holdings and a minister, he controlled the Patterson grants, a large tract of Georgia land. He was enumerated on the 1850 Census for New-ton County, Georgia.[2] His will was dated there 6 June 1853.[2]

Mary (Hogue) Thomas made her will 25 July 1860 naming her children, and it was proved 5 October 1863 in Newton County, Georgia.[2]

Children:[3]

i. MARIA W. THOMAS, m. 30 Dec. 1824 in Clark Co., Ga., to Isam W. Woolridge.

167 ii. HENRY PHILIP THOMAS, b. 25 May 1810 in Gwinnett Co., Ga.

iii LOVICK PIERCE THOMAS, b. 1812 in Franklin Co., Ga.; d. 1878 at Atlanta, Ga.; m. in 1834 Martha Ann Fullwood. He served in the Confederate Army.

iv. MARY ANN THOMAS, m. 14 Aug. 1842 in Newton Co., Ga., to Myles W. Lewis.

v. SOPHIA E. THOMAS, m. 26 July 1849 in Newton Co., Ga., to William Rivers.

vi. WESLEY WAILES THOMAS, b. 1824; d. 1910; res. Newnan, Ga. In 1850 he was a resident of Walton Co., Ga. He served as a major from 1861 to 1864 in the Cavalry, Philips Legion, Confederate States Volunteers, and he was a representative in the Georgia legislature.

vii. EDWARD LLOYD THOMAS, b. 1826; m. Jennie H. Gray of Cullodon, Ga. (d. 1907). He served as captain in the Mexican War and also as brigadier general in the Confederate States Volunteers during the Civil War.

viii. PERMELIA R. THOMAS, m. _____ Gray.

Source: *Col Fams,* 7:455; family records of Clyde Monford Thomas of Winder, Ga.

1Her name is given as "Mary Park" in a letter from Leonard Thomas to Rev. W. R. Thomas of Waycross, Ga. (1 May 1892); both were grandsons of Philip Thomas.

2Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 175. 3All but Mary Ann are named in their mother's will.

FAMILY 132

LEVIN WAILES THOMAS [Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born in about 1794, probably in Columbia County, Georgia, and he is thought to have died in the period 1830–1833,[1] very likely in Morgan County, Georgia.

He was married on 18 August 1819 to Thurza H. Farrar (born ca. 1804 in Columbia County, Georgia; daughter of Absalom Farrar and Mildred [Avary] Clark). She had a second marriage, to James McCord, and they are listed on the 1850 Census for Gwinnett County, Georgia.

Children:[2]

168 i. PHILIP HOWARD THOMAS, b. 1 Jan. 1821 in Morgan Co., Ga.

ii. MATILDA WAILES THOMAS, b. 1 Jan. 1823 in Morgan Co., Ga.; m. Archibald A. Dunlap.

169 iii. BENJAMIN TARPLEY THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1825 in Morgan Co., Ga.

170 iv. GEORGE McINTOSH T. THOMAS, b. 15 Dec. 1827 in Morgan Co., Ga.

v. MARIA THOMAS, m. Manassa Sammons.

vi. TRUMAN FLETCHER THOMAS, b. 18 Mar. 1831; d. 30 Dec. 1862 at age 31; m. 8 Dec. 1855 at 'Wayfareres' in Walton Co., Ga., to Mary Caroline Thompson.

Source: Family records of Werdna Nowell Fletcher of Conroe, Tex., citing Alvahn Holmes, *Some Farrar's Island Descendants*; letter written by L. Raymond Bagwell of Tenaha, Tex. (1968), grt-grandson of Thurza (Farrar) Thomas McCord (from the records of Jennie Stovall of Waxahachie, Tex.).

1Dates based on what is believed to have been his last child b. in 1831. 2Fletcher's records.

FAMILY 133

Gov. JAMES THOMAS [William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 11 March 1785 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, where he died 25 December 1845.

He married his first cousin Elizabeth Courts (born 16 August 1789; died 3 November 1851; a daughter of Maj. William Courts and Elizabeth Thomas, Family 108). Date of the marriage was 25 January 1808. She was buried with her husband at 'Deep Falls,'[1] the homestead he inherited.

A graduate of St. John's College at Annapolis in 1804, and in 1807 of Philadelphia Medical College, James Thomas became a prominent physician and was commissioned a major in the 4th Maryland Cavalry, attaining the rank of major-general in the War of 1812. As his father before him, he was judge of the Orphans Court of St. Mary's County, serving from 1811 to 1813 and again from 1819 to 1822. A senatorial elector from 1814 to 1818, he was a member of the House of Delegates from 1822 until 1826, when he was elected to the Maryland Senate. That position he was to hold until 1832, at which time he was elected governor of Maryland as a Whig, serving until 1837.

> His gubernatorial incumbency was at a critical period in the history of Maryland and was marked with wisdom, firmness and dignity. The "Nat Turner" and "Southampton" insurrections during the "Abolition" agitation created the gravest alarm in Maryland. He submitted a message to the Legislature discussing with great clearness, ability and firmness this vital question; and few men of his day or generation occupied a more commanding position at the time than Governor Thomas.

His tombstone at 'Deep Falls' carries this inscription:[1]

> In memory of Maj.-Gen. James Thomas, Ex-Governor of Maryland,
> born March 11, 1785, died December 25th, 1845,
> aged 60 years, 9 months and 14 days.
> This Monument is erected as a tribute of affection by his children.
> Green be the turf above thee,
> Friend of my better days;
> None knew thee but to love thee,
> None named thee, but to praise.

Children:

i. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS, b. 1808; d. 1814 at age 6 yrs.

ii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 1811; d. 1888. She was probably the Elizabeth Thomas, age 78, who d. 3 Nov. 1888 of pneumonia and was bur. at Christ Episcopal Church, Chaptico, Md.[2]

iii. HENRY WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 1814; d. unm. in 1878 at 'Southampton,' residence of his bro.-in-law Dr. James Waring. Henry W. Thomas was a lawyer but only practiced early in his life.[3]

171 iv. ANN MARIA THOMAS, b. 1817.

v. CATHERINE THOMAS, b. 1822; d. 1823 in infancy.

172 vi. JAMES RICHARD THOMAS, b. 11 Jan. 1826.

vii. GEORGE PRESLY THOMAS, b. 1831; d. 1832 in infancy.

Source: *Col Fam*s, 4:516-518. 1Hammond, *Colonial Mansions of Maryland and Delawar*e, p. 243.
2Fresco, *Marriages and Death*s, p. 465.
3*Ibid.,* citing the *St. Mary's* (Md.) *Beacon* (2 Aug. 1878); this was a weekly newspaper and date of death is not given.

FAMILY 134

GEORGE THOMAS [William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born on 23 February 1794 in St. Mary's County, Maryland. He died 22 November 1857[1] at 'De La Brooke Manor,' which he had inherited from his parents.

The wife of George Thomas was Mary Tubman (born ca. 1788; died 8 July 1872 at age 84[2] at 'De La Brooke'; daughter of Maj. Henry Tubman and Mary Sothoron of St. Mary's County). She was buried with her husband at 'Deep Falls.' She and her sister Elizabeth appear to have received all of 'Indian Creek with Addition' from their father, for in 1817 they and their husbands George Thomas and William Thomas (Family 135) deeded three tracts or parts of tracts by that name—a total of 757 3/4 acres—to Henry Sothoron. This was the original land grant called 'Indian Creek,' granted to Truman Greenfield and Leonard Holliday.[3]

An 1809 graduate of Charlotte Hall Military Academy in St. Mary's County, George Thomas was in the War of 1812, serving as a first lieutenant in Captain Forrest's 4th Maryland Cavalry. In 1822 he succeeded his brother James as judge of the Orphans Court of St. Mary's County; this position he was to hold for ten years. He is listed on the 1850 Census as a farmer with real estate valued at $3,500, and both he and his wife are shown as age 59.[4]

Children:

173 i. ELIZABETH CATHERINE THOMAS, b. 31 Mar. 1812.

ii. MARY ANN THOMAS, b. 25 July 1813; d. Oct. 1814 at age 1 yr.

174 iii. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS, b. 23 Mar. 1815.

175 iv. MARY THOMAS, b. 27 Mar. 1818.

176 v. DOROTHY ANN THOMAS, b. 15 Oct. 1819.

177 vi. JAMES THOMAS, b. 19 May 1822.

vii. Infant dau., b. & d. 16 Mar. 1824.

viii. MATILDA THOMAS, b. 3 Aug. 1825; d. unm. 25 Oct. 1844 at age 19.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:524-529.
1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 465, citing the *St. Mary's* (Md.) *Beacon* (26 Nov. 1857), states George Thomas, b. 23 Feb. 1794, d. 22 Nov. 1857, age 63, of Charlotte Hall, was bur. at 'Deep Falls.' *Col Fams* shows him b. 1791 (which agrees with the 1850 Census) and d. 20 Nov. 1856.
2Fresco, p. 466, citing the *St. Mary's Beacon* (11 Nov. 1872). She d. 8 Aug. 1870 at age 80 and was bur. in an unmarked grave at 'Deep Falls,' according to Ridgely, *Historic Graves of Maryland.*
3Records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr., of Silver Spring, Md. 41850 St. Mary's Co., Md., Census, 5th Dist., p. 341.

FAMILY 135

Dr. WILLIAM D. THOMAS [William, William, John, James, Thomas] of 'Cremona' in St. Mary's County,

Maryland, was born at 'De La Brooke' 8 March 1793. He died 30 September 1849 and was buried at St. Joseph's Cemetery in St. Mary's County.[1]

After graduating from Philadelphia Medical College in 1814, he was married 6 August 1816 to Elizabeth Tubman[2] (born 16 September 1793, she was the sister of his brother George's wife). William D. Thomas married second, 8 April 1828, Elizabeth Lansdale, (born 2 December 1801; died 3 January 1882; the daughter of Dr. William Lansdale and Mary Reeder of 'Enfield Chase' in Prince Georges County, Maryland).

Listed on the 1850 Census with her children, Elizabeth (Lansdale) Thomas, then a widow, is shown owning real estate valued at $25,000.[3] They were all buried at All Faith Episcopal Church at Huntersville, Maryland.[4]

'Cremona,' the property that was acquired by Dr. Thomas, was adjacent to 'De La Brooke' on the Patuxent River. His daughters Kate and Sophia continued to live there after the death of their brother William until Sophia died, after which Miss Kate moved to Washington, D. C.[5]

Children of first marriage:

i. PERCIVAL THOMAS, d. in infancy.

178 ii. JANE ADELIA THOMAS, b. 12 July 1819.

179 iii. ANN M. THOMAS, b. 7 Mar. 1822.

180 iv. JOHN HENRY THOMAS, b. 4 July 1824 at 'Cremona.'

Children of second marriage:[6]

v. WILLIAM LANSDALE THOMAS, b. 8 Apr. 1829; d. unm. 27 Jan. 1900 at 'Cremona,' where he lived all his life.

vi. MARIA THOMAS, b. 9 May 1831; d. unm. 8 Feb. 1910.

vii. AURELIA THOMAS, b. 7 June 1833; d. 11 Sept. 1836[4] at age 3 yrs.

181 viii. SUSAN THOMAS, b. 29 July 1835.

ix. KATHERINE "Kate" THOMAS, b. 21 Sept. 1837; d. unm. 5 Feb. 1937[7] at age 99. She was the last to leave 'Cremona.'

x. SOPHIA THOMAS, b. 1 Oct. 1839; d. 25 Feb. 1928; m. 10 Nov. 1862 in St. Mary's Co., Md., to Rev. William Christian of Virginia (d. 1864 at Minneapolis, Minn.).[8]

xi. EDWIN THOMAS, b. 28 Feb. 1843; d. unm. 15 Oct. 1888 in Baltimore, Md. He served in the 1st Maryland Confederate Cavalry until the end of the Civil War, and was a clerk at Baltimore City Hall.[9]

Principal source: *Col Fams,* 4:518-520. 1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 378.
2"The Thomas Bible," *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* (Spring 1980), citing the family Bible of John Henry Thomas & Mary Leiper.
31850 St. Mary's Co., Md., Census, 5th Dist., p. 341. 4Cem. records of Madelene McWilliams. 5*Mattapany,* p. 162.
6Fresco, p. 466, lists a William Lansdale Thomas, "infant of Dr. Thomas," who d. 24 July 1844.
7Records of McWilliams. *Mattapany,* p. 142, says she was b. 1835 and d. 1934. 8Fresco, pp. 56, 355. 9*Ibid.,* p. 465.

FAMILY 136

Maj. RICHARD THOMAS [William, William, John, James, Thomas], born 20 June 1797,[1] died 30 October 1849 at 'Mattapany' in St. Mary's County, Maryland.

His wife, whom he married 31 July 1832, was Jane Wallace Armstrong[2] (born in 1789; died 3 April 1870;[3] the daughter of James and Jane [Cocks] Armstrong of Baltimore). Both she and her husband were buried at 'Deep Falls.'

For many years a member of the Maryland Assembly from the county of St. Mary's, Richard Thomas was speaker of the House of Delegates 1830–1831, after which he was elected to the state Senate, where he served as president from 1836 to 1843. He was also president of the Maryland Colonization Society.

In a deed dated 24 January 1840, Maj. Richard Thomas and his wife acquired 'Mattapany,' the former residence of Gov. Charles Calvert, 3rd Lord Baltimore. Originally the Indian village of Mattapiente,

overlooking the Patuxent River, it was owned by the Thomas family from 1840 to 1932—serving as a military post for the Union troops during the Civil War [4]—before it became a part of the Patuxent Naval Air Test Center in 1942. It is now used as the residence for the admiral in charge there.

The following is taken from the obituary of Richard Thomas:

> Mr. Thomas was a courteous, high-toned and talented gentleman, and by his social virtues and his public usefulness had become endeared to the people of St. Mary's and won for himself an enviable distinction throughout the State. He had repeatedly served in the Legislature, and for several years was President of the State Senate—a station which he filled with distinguished ability. For some time previous to his death, Mr. Thomas was looked to as one among those most likely to succeed to the vacancy in the United States Senate occasioned by the resignation of the Hon. Reverdy Johnson. He is gone, however, and—having died at a period when his experience and matured judgement had qualified him for greater usefulness, his death may truly be regarded as a public loss.

Children:

182 i. RICHARD THOMAS ZARVONA, b. 27 Oct. 1833.[5]

183 ii. GEORGE THOMAS, b. 6 Aug. 1835.

iii. ANDREW THOMAS, b. Mar. 1838; d. 20 Mar. 1845 at age 7 yrs., 10 days.[6]

184 iv. JAMES WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 2 Apr. 1840.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:520-522; *Mattapany,* pp. 143-144, 164-167.

1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 466. 2*Ibid.,* p. 288.

3*Ibid.,* p. 466, which states: "Thomas, Jane, 70, widow, d. 3 April 1870, lived with George Thomas, 35," citing 1870 Federal Mortality Schedule for St. Mary's Co., Md., and Episcopal Records for Christ Church at Chaptico and All Saints Church at Oakley. *Col Fams* gives 20 Mar. 1871 as her death date.

4A letter written by Jane (Armstrong) Thomas to her nephew John Henry Thomas (26 Jan. 1865), in *Chronicles of St. Mary's* 11 (Aug. 1963):7.

5Charles A. Earp, "The Amazing Colonel Zarvona," *Maryland Historical Magazine* (vol. & date not known).

6Fresco, p. 465.

FAMILY 137

MATILDA E. THOMAS [William, William, John, James, Thomas] became the wife of Col. George Brent of Charles County, Maryland. Their marriage license was dated 19 July 1809 in St. Mary's County, Maryland.[1]

Child:

i. GEORGE BRENT, m. his 1st cou. Catherine Merrick (dau. of William D. Merrick & Catherine Thomas, Family 139). He was judge of the Maryland Court of Appeals and chief judge of the Seventh Judicial District.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:522-524. 1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 35.

FAMILY 138

ANNE THOMAS [William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1798, and she died in July 1862[1] at Atlanta, Georgia.

Hon. Thompson Mason of Loudoun County, Virginia, and "Ann Thomas" were married 17 November 1818 at 'Brentfield' in Charles County, Maryland.[2] Her obituary says she was formerly of St. Mary's County, Maryland, but for the last twenty years of her life she lived in Florida.

Children:

i. MARIA THOMAS COURTS MASON

ii. MATILDA BRENT MASON, b. 1835 at St. Augustine, Fla.; d. 14 Aug. 1884 at Emmitsburg, Md.; m. Samuel Raborg (b. 15 Mar. 1842; d. 6 Jan. 1889 at Baltimore, Md.), who served in the Con-federate States Army.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:523.

1*Col Fams* gives this date, but she d. in May 1862 according to Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 424, citing her obituary in the *St. Mary's* (Md.) *Beacon* (31 July 1862).

2Fresco, p. 201, citing the *National* (Washington, D. C.) *Intelligencer* (24 Nov. 1818), which gives his name as "Thomas Mason."

FAMILY 139

CATHERINE THOMAS [William, William, John, James, Thomas] was the second wife of William Duhurst Merrick of Charles County, Maryland, a United States senator from Maryland. His was the decisive vote that admitted Texas as a state in 1845, for which he was offered land grants there that he declined.

Children:

i. RICHARD THOMAS MERRICK, b. in 1826; m. Annie McGuire of Washington, D. C. He was commissioned a captain at the Battle of Cerro Gorda in the Mexican War and was a lawyer and leader of the bar in Washington, D. C.

ii. CATHERINE MERRICK, b. 1831; d. 31 Aug. 1877 in Charles Co., Md.;[1] m. her 1st cou. George Brent (son of Col. George & Matilda [Thomas] Brent, Family 137).

iii. ANN JOSEPHINE MERRICK, b. 1833; m. Vivian Brent.

iv. GEORGE CLARENCE MERRICK, b. in 1839; m. 24 Jan. 1867 (at 'Bald Eagle Neck') in Prince Georges Co., Md., to Alice Maria Waring (dau. of Col. John Henry Waring of Prince Georges Co.).[2] George C. Merrick was a judge of the Seventh Judicial Circuit of Maryland.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:523-524.

1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 344, citing her obituary in the *St. Mary's* (Md.) *Beacon* (6 Sept. 1877), which states she was the sister of Judge Mathew Merrick of Howard Co., Md. There is either confusion here with Judge George C. Merrick or there was another son, Mathew, in the family, possibly from William D. Merrick's 1st marriage.

2Fresco, p. 210.

FAMILY 140

ANN WILSON "Nancy" THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 15 March 1767,[1] probably in Prince Georges County, Maryland. Her birth is given as 19 April 1767 in the St. John's Parish Church Register, which may have been her baptism date.[2] She appears to have died by 1850.[3]

She was married ca. 1790 to Richard Wilson Selby,[4] possibly her cousin (born 24 December 1770 in Prince Georges County, Maryland; died in about 1859 in Hardin County, Kentucky;[5] a son of William Wilson Selby, constable of Eastern Branch Hundred in Prince Georges County in 1777,[6] and a grandson of William Magruder Selby and Martha Wilson [she the daughter of Maj. Josiah Wilson, the emigrant from Scotland, and his wife Martha Lingan][7]). Ann Wilson Thomas's mother is believed to have been of this family of Wilsons.

According to depositions they made on 18 August 1840 to substantiate the pension claim of Ann's sister Elizabeth (Thomas) Moore, both Richard and Ann Selby were present at the marriage of Elizabeth to Asa Moore 7 March 1790 in Prince Georges County.[8] It would appear that Richard and Ann were not yet married at that time, as only one daughter (Elizabeth) was absent from her parents' household when the 1790 Census was taken.[9]

Richard and Ann Selby may have migrated with the Thomas family to Washington County, Kentucky, in the early 1790s. If the date and place of birth of their oldest son is correct, they were there as early as September 1792. "Richard Selvy" witnessed the note of authorization written 22 June 1793 by Ann's father for his daughter Elenor to marry John Peck in Washington County.[10] Neither Richard nor Ann Selby were mentioned in deeds made by the heirs of Thomas Thomas (IV) in 1810. However, Richard Selby signed as an heir 21 February 1811 when a slave was sold from the estate,[11] and in a deed of 29 May 1816 he bought 57 3/4 acres of Short Creek property in Washington County from the estate.[12] He and his wife "Nancy" sold

31 acres on Short Creek to her brother Henry 30 May 1818,[13] which may be the same 31 acres that the 1823 Tax List shows in the ownership of Alexander Thomas, having been originally entered by "R. Selby."

Henson Thomas, son of Ann's brother William, was married 10 March 1832 in Washington County, Kentucky, and signing as bondsman was Richard Selby.[14] By 1850 Ann appears to have been deceased, for her husband was listed on the census for Hardin County, Kentucky, as age 82, living in the home of his son William.[15]

Children:

i. WILLIAM WILSON SELBY, b. 12 Sept. 1792 in Washington Co., Ky.;[5] d. Sept. 1872 or 1873 in Hardin Co., Ky.;[5] m. 12 Apr. 1824 Mary "Polly" Rodman (b. 29 Dec. 1805 in Washington Co., Ky.; d. 27 Nov. 1875 at Elizabethtown, Ky.).[5] The 1850 Census lists him as a stone mason.[15] They had seventeen children.

? ii. NANCY SELBY, m. 28 Dec. 1824 in Washington Co., Ky., to William T. Jackson[16] (possibly her 1st cou., the son of John Jackson & Susanna Thomas, Family 144).

1Her birth date is recorded in the Thomas pigskin record book. 2Register of St. John's Parish, p. 365.
3In 1850 her husband was living in the home of their son William.
4Family records of Jennie Stovall of Waxahachie, Tex., which state they m. in Nelson Co., Ky., the parent county of Washington Co., but no marriage record has been found there.
5*Ibid.*
6Gaius M. Brumbaugh and Margaret Roberts Hodges, *Revolutionary Records of Maryland* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1967), p. 26.
7*Col Fams,* 2:768-770; family records of Stovall, who became a member of Natl. Society of Magna Charta Dames via this lineage.
8Widow's pension file, No. W3030, Natl. Archives, Washington, D. C., which shows the Selbys as residents of Washington Co., Ky.
9*First Census: Maryland,* p. 97. 10Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 3.
11Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book D, p. 43. 12Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book E, pp. 226-227.
13Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book F, p. 1. 14Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 2, p. 335.
151850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 1, p. 345B. 16Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record.

FAMILY 141

ELIZABETH THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 7 March 1769,[1] probably in Prince Georges County, Maryland, died 24 August 1851 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[2]

She was married 7 March 1790 at her parents' home in St. John's Parish of Prince Georges County, Maryland, to Asa Moore[3] (died on 20 September 1834 in Posey County, Indiana;[4] very likely the "Easey Moore" born in Prince Georges County 19 May 1765 to Peter and Easter / Ester Moore[5]). Present at the wedding were Elenor Thomas, Richard Selby, and Ann Wilson Thomas.[6]

Asa and Elizabeth (Thomas) Moore may have accompanied her parents when they moved to Kentucky, for he witnessed the authorization for Elenor Thomas to marry John Peck in 1793,[7] and he is on the 1794 Washington County Tax List. Asa bought land in that county on 12 September 1809, which he and his wife sold in 1818. He then purchased 63 acres on Mill Creek in Hardin County, Kentucky, on 11 August 1818.[8]

Asa Moore appeared before the Hardin County Court 21 March 1831, making a declaration to obtain a pension for his Revolutionary War service. This states he enlisted from Prince Georges County in 1779 and served as a private in the 3rd Regiment of the Maryland Line, participating in the taking of Stoney Point on the Hudson River 16 July 1779, and that he was discharged at West Point in 1783.[9]

The Moores sold their Hardin County property 30 July 1831[10] prior to their moving to Edgar County, Illinois. There, on 27 September 1832, Asa once again made application for a pension,[9] which he was receiving at the time of his death. His will, probated 10 November 1834 in Posey County, Indiana, left 50 acres to his wife with reversion to their daughter Lucy; bequests were also made to his other children.[11]

Elizabeth and her daughter Lucy then returned to Hardin County, where an application for a widow's pension was made by Elizabeth 18 October 1839 at age 73; at the time she was unable to attend court because of "old age and bodily infirmity." Depositions to substantiate her pension claim were made on that date by her sister Elenor and her daughter Lucy. Nearly a year later, on 18 August 1840, her sister Ann and husband Richard Selby also made depositions on her behalf. A pension of $80 per year was granted, to begin 4 March 1848.[4]

Elizabeth Moore's will was made 19 June 1851, leaving everything to daughter Lucy, who was also named executrix.[12] The will was proved 15 September 1851 in Hardin County,[13] where Elizabeth was a member of Mt. Zion Baptist Church of Severn Creek.[14]

Children, named in their father's will:

i. THOMAS MOORE, b. ca. 1793; living in 1834 when his father's will was written; listed on census records for Hardin Co., Ky., in 1810, 1820, and in 1830 with a family.

ii. ALEXANDER MOORE, b. ca. 1795; d. 1849 in Hardin Co., Ky.; m.(1) ca. 1817 Elizabeth Pawley (d. ca. 1845; dau. of John Wesley Pawley); m.(2) 12 Mar. 1846 in Hardin Co., Ky., to Matilda Dillard. The names Asa Moore and Alexander Moore appear on the 1824 voters list for Hardin County.[15] A document recorded there on 5 July 1852 allotted her dower in his land to Matilda Moore, widow of Alexander Moore;[16] final accounting in the settlement of his estate was made 6 Jan. 1856.[17]

iii. NANCY MOORE, b. ca. 1797; living in 1834; m. _____ Howe.[18]

iv. LUCY MOORE, b. ca. 1799(?); was unm., living with her mother when Elizabeth died in 1851. The deposition made by Asa Moore in 1831 stated his family consisted of his wife, age 63, his dau., age 32, and her child, 2 yrs. old.[9] In the household of Thomas Mahoney on the Hardin Co., Ky., 1860 Census is a Lucy A. Moore, age 52.

Principal source: Family records of Betty Lee Stalder of Tulsa, Okla. 1The Thomas pigskin record book.
2Hardin Co., Ky., Court Order Book N, p. 19, in which her date of death was given in court by Henry B. Peck.
3Widow's pension file, No. W3030, Natl. Archives. Register of St. John's Parish, p. 257, gives 7 Mar. 1791 as the wedding date.
4Widow's pension file, No. W3030. 5Register of St. John's Parish.
6All three stated in depositions re: Elizabeth's pension application, that they were present at the wedding in the spring of 1790.
7Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 3. 8Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book G, pp. 181-183.
9His affidavit for a military pension, dated 27 Sept. 1832, Natl. Archives.
10Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book M, pp. 202-203. 11Posey Co., Ind., Will Book A & B, pp. 113-114.
12Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book E, pp. 224-225. 13Hardin Co., Ky., Order Book N, p. 19.
14Family records of Frances Smith Brownlee of Wichita, Kans. 15*Bits and Pieces of Hardin County History* 4 (Oct. 1983):90.
16Hardin Co., Ky., Inventory & Appraisement Book O, pp. 472-473.
17Hardin Co., Ky., Inventory & Appraisement Book P, pp. 144-145.
18Family records of Colene Copeland of Scio, Ore., cited by Betty Stalder.

FAMILY 142

WILLIAM THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 9 September 1771,[1] probably in Prince Georges County, Maryland, and he is believed to have died in 1850 in Wash-ington County, Kentucky.[2]

His first marriage, on 24 November 1799 in Washington County, Kentucky, was to Lydia MacIntire[3] (very likely a relative of both Josiah MacIntire [the husband of William's sister Lucy] and Priscilla [MacIntire?] Howey [wife of his brother Josiah]; one source gives Lydia's parents as Josiah McIntyre and Lucy Waller[4]). William had a second marriage, 4 May 1816 in Washington County, to Lucy Wright.[5]

Beginning in 1795, the name William Thomas is found on tax lists for Washington County, Kentucky, shown owning land on Beech Fork, Cartwrights Creek, and Hardins Creek. He is also listed on census records there in 1810, 1820 (with ten children), and 1830.[6]

On 4 September 1798, the administration of the estate of his father was granted to William Thomas and his mother.[7] Both he and his wife Lydia signed the deed of 6 April 1810 in which the heirs of Thomas Thomas (IV) sold land to John Peck.[8] On the same date William bought 50 acres of land from the estate,[9] which was located on Short Creek in Washington County, bordering on Peck's purchase. William Thomas signed as one of the heirs of his father when they sold a slave to John Jackson 21 February 1811,[10] and William himself purchased female slaves from his brothers Josiah (23 September 1812) and Thomas (13 December 1813).[11] He bought 100 acres on Hardins Creek from Bernard Moore 5 July 1815, and an adjoining 65 acres was purchased from Nathan Springer in a deed recorded 29 March 1818.[12] And William and his second wife, Lucy, sold 68 1/2 acres of Short Creek land to his brother Henry in a deed recorded 24

July 1819.[13]

The Kentucky mortality schedules include a William Thomas of Washington County, farmer, age 79, born in Virginia, died in May 1850,[14] and the inventory of the estate of William Thomas, deceased, was taken 3 June 1850 in Washington County; Henson Thomas was named as admini-strator and those listed as having notes against them were Henson Thomas, William W. Thomas, Thomas Thomas, and Smith Thomas. Sale of the personal property was held the following day, and among the purchasers were Morgan Thomas, Martin Thomas, Henson Thomas and Richard Thomas (who bought twenty-one items, including the family Bible).[2]

The children and probable children of William Thomas and Lydia MacIntire[15] (all marriages recorded in Washington County, Kentucky):

? i. ELIZABETH THOMAS, m. on 2 Sept. 1817 Fendley White;[16] and /or m . on 11 Oct. 1819 Samuel Hamilton;[17] and /or m. on 27 Oct. 1835 David "Turnam" (Thurman?), with William Thomas as a witness.[18]

185 ii. HENSON J. THOMAS, b. ca. 1803.[19]

186 ? iii. THOMAS THOMAS, b. ca. 1800–1810.[20]

? iv. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. ca. 1800–1810;[21] m. on 23 Sept. 1825 Margaret Berry, a widow;[22] res. in 1830 in Washington Co., Ky.[21]

? v. POLLY THOMAS, m. 16 Aug. 1823 John Deering.[23]

? vi. ELINORE H. THOMAS, m. 21 Sept. 1824 David Miller, Jr.[24]

187 vii. SMITH THOMAS, b. 4 Sept 1810 in Washington Co., Ky.[25]

? viii. LUCY THOMAS, m. 20 Apr. 1826 John H. Mullican.[26]

? ix. NANCY THOMAS, m. 6 Mar. 1827 Felix Perete, with George Thomas witnessing.[27]

? x. LYDIA H. THOMAS, grantor of a deed made in the 1820s in Washington Co., Ky.[28]

? xi. ANNE THOMAS, m. 10 Aug. 1830 William Wright, witnessed by William Thomas.[29]

Probable children[30] of second marriage:

188 xii. MORGAN W. THOMAS, b. ca. 1818.[19]

189 xiii. RICHARD THOMAS, b. ca. 1820–1821.[31]

1The Thomas pigskin record book. 2Washington Co., Ky., Will Book I, pp. 18-20, 332-334.
3Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 26.
4Submitter jlewis@fwi.com on the AOL Ancestry World Tree Search on the Internet.
5Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 150.
6Washington Co., Ky., census records for: 1810, p. 328; 1820, p. 42; 1830, p. 164.
7Washington Co., Ky., Order Book Aa, p. 14. 8Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book C, p. 477.
9*Ibid.,* p. 478. 10Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book D, p. 43. 11*Ibid.,* pp. 192, 349.
12Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book E, p. 31, and Book F, p. 266. 13Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book F, pp. 233-234.
14Ronald V. Jackson, ed., *Mortality Schedules: Kentucky 1850* (Bountiful, Utah: Accelerated Indexing Systems, 1979). The age is correct but the birthplace is not.
15Henson, Thomas, Smith, and William are named in the administration accounts of William Thomas in 1850.
16Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 165. 17*Ibid.,* p. 183. 18Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 2, p. 522.
191850 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 208B. 201830 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 165.
211830 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 129.
22Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 243. 23*Ibid.,* p. 226. 24*Ibid.,* p. 238.
25William Cathcart, ed., *The Baptist Encyclopaedia* (Philadelphia: Louis H. Everts, 1881), p. 1149.
26Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 251. 27*Ibid.,* p. 262. 28Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book J, pp. 175-176.
29Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 2, p. 235.
30Both are named in the administration accounts of William Thomas in 1850.
31Age 29 on the 1850 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 208B; age 40 on the 1860 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, Jackson Twp., p. 235.

FAMILY 143

ELENOR THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 7 October 1773 in Prince Georges County, Maryland, with her birth recorded in the records of St. John's Parish[1] as well as the Thomas family pigskin record book. The date of her death was 30 November 1853 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[2]

Her husband was John S. Peck (born 23 December 1770; died 16 April 1856;[3] said to have descended from the Rev. Thomas Peck, the Puritan preacher of Norwich, England[4]). The follow-ing note of

authorization to the Washington County, Kentucky, clerk was written 22 June 1793:[5]

Sir you will please grant License to John Peck to Marry my Daughter Ellender Thomas and in so doing this shall be your Warrant Witness my hand and seal this 22nd day of June 1793.
Teste *Thos. Thomas* [seal]
Richard Selvy *To the Clerk of Washington*
Asa Moore

The Pecks lived in the Mill Creek area of Hardin County, where their near-neighbors were Thomas and Nancy (Hanks) Lincoln, prior to the Lincolns' move to their cabin on Nolin Creek. Elenor is said to have been Nancy's closest friend.[6]

Among the signers of a deed in which the heirs of Thomas Thomas (IV) sold land on 6 April 1810 to William Thomas were John Peck and Elenor Peck, and on that same date John purchased an adjoining 50 acres lying on Short Creek in Washington County from the heirs.[7] The signature of John Peck was included among those on a deed dated 21 February 1811 whereby John Jackson purchased a slave from the estate,[8] and John Peck and "Elinder Peck" signed when the heirs made a land sale to Richard Selby 29 May 1816.[9] Elenor Peck made a deposition in Hardin County 18 October 1839 in which she substantiated the widow's pension claim of her sister Elizabeth Moore; she gave her age as 68 years.[10]

The Peck household was recorded in this manner on the 1850 Hardin County Census:[11]

John S. Peck, 79, m, farmer, b. Va.; real estate: $1,000.
Ellen, 75, f, b. Md.
John P., 48, m, b. Ky.; real estate: $1,600.
John W., 5, m, b. Ky. [son of John P. Peck, at that time a widower]

It was said of Elenor Peck that "She could stand on the ground and jump on a horse bare back when whe was sixty....She was ready for any kind of frolic and she would try anything from danc-ing a jig to working in the field." It was also stated that she could spin and weave until an old age and that she was of the Lutheran religion.[12] She and her husband were buried at the Maffitt burial grounds in Hardin County, Kentucky.[3]

Children:[13]

i. THOMAS B. PECK, b. 9 Oct. 1794; d. 15 Sept. 1869; m. 16 Dec. 1820[14] to Margaret McMahan (b. 10 Mar. 1798; d. 11 Oct. 1880); both bur. Maffitt family cem. in Hardin Co., Ky. They and their dau. Rebecca were members of Mt. Zion Bapt. Church in Hardin Co.[15]

ii. JOHN PRESTON "Jack" PECK, b. 17 Mar. 1800; d. on 29 Mar. 1890; 1st wife unknown; m.(2) Malinda Smith (b. 7 May 1824; d. 7 Aug. 1846; dau. of Dr. William Smith & Jane Gray). They were bur. at the Maffitt family cem.

iii. HENRY PECK I, b. 1802; d. 1815 at age 13 in a fall from a wagon; said to have been named for his Puritan ancestor.

iv. NANCY PECK, b. 12 Dec. 1804; d. 6 Nov. 1883; m. John D. Milton (b. 25 June 1806; d. 31 Oct. 1877).

v. ELINOR "Nellie" PECK, b. 1809; said to have m. John Willett and they moved to Versailles, Ky. A marriage was recorded on 10 Oct. 1825 in Washington Co., Ky., for an Eleanor Peck and Thomas B. Willett.[16]

vi. RUBEN R. PECK, b. 19 Feb. 1811; d. 14 Apr. 1894; m. Mary Harris (b. June 1820; d. 24 Sept. 1885). He was bur. at Mt. Zion Bapt. Church in Hardin Co., Ky.

192 vii. HENRY B. PECK II, b. 29 Jan. 1815;[17] d. 17 Feb. 1879;[18] m.(1) 7 Sept. 1837 in Hardin Co., Ky., to his 1st cou. Elizabeth Nall Thomas[19] (Family 192); m.(2) Katherine "Kit" Smith (b. 12 Apr. 1827; d. 23 Mar. 1909; sister of Malinda who m. his bro. John). In 1850 Henry Peck, owning real estate valued at $1,300, was a next-door neighbor of his parents.[11] He and his 2nd wife were bur. at the Maffitt family cem.

viii. ELIZABETH ANN "Betsy" PECK, b. 14 Feb. 1816; d. 26 July 1890; m. 31 July 1834 in Hardin Co., Ky., to John F. Williams (b. 5 Feb. 1811; d. 13 Feb. 1879), with John S. Peck signing the bond. Both were bur. at

Mt. Zion Bap. Church.

? ix. REBECCA PECK (she may possibly have been a sister rather than a dau. of John S. Peck), m. John Williams (son of Thomas Williams).[20]

1Register of St. John's Parish, p. 385.

2Harvey H. Smith, *Lincoln and the Lincolns* (New York: Pioneer Publications, 1931), p. 476, gives her birth & death dates from her gravestone. He erroneously states that Elenor was the dau. of John Thomas, was b. in Pennsylvania and came to Hardin Co. when she was ca. 7 yrs. old, and spoke with the brogue of the Pennsylvania Dutch. Listed in Hardin Co., Ky., Vital Statistics—Deaths is "Nelly Peak, age 79, d. Nov. 30, 1855, b. Maryland, parent: Nancy Thomas." If she did have a brogue, it may have come from her mother, whose ancestors are believed to have been Scottish.

3 Smith, p. 476. 4*Ibid.* p. 66. 5Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 3. 6Smith, pp. 10-12.

7Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book C, pp. 477, 478. 8Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book D, p. 43.

9Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book E, pp. 226-227. 10Widow's pension file, No. W3030, Natl. Archives.

111850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 1, p. 334.

12Smith, pp. 171, 157, citing conversations with Jack Peck and Solomon Irwin.

13Family records of Melissa Gough of Greencastle, Ind. Births & deaths from her files, the Peck family Bible, and Smith, p. 476.

14Family records of Frances Smith Brownlee. 15*Bits and Pieces of Hardin County History* 3 (Oct. 1982):42.

16Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 249.

17His year of birth is shown as both 1813 and 1815, but the latter would appear to be correct. He undoubtedly was born and given his name after his bro. of the same name had died.

18Melissa Gough's records. Date on his gravestone is 17 Feb. 1875, while the family Bible has 18 Feb. 1879.

19Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book B, #358. 20Smith, pp. 118, 120, citing conversation with Bill Williams.

FAMILY 144

SUSANNA THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 21 November 1775 in Prince Georges County, Maryland, as recorded in the St. John's Parish records[1] as well as in the Thomas pigskin record book, and she died in about 1839 in Washington County, Kentucky.[2]

The Thomas family settled in Washington County, and it was there that she was married, 24 February 1795, to John Jackson[3] (born ca. 1775 in Virginia; died in 1833 in Washington County, Kentucky; the son of William Jackson and Margaret Wilson [William Jackson is believed to have deserted the British Army and fought for American independence][2]).

There were two John Jacksons on the tax list for Washington County in the year 1794. John and Susanna Jackson both signed the deeds made by the heirs of Thomas Thomas (IV) on 6 April 1810,[4] and on 21 February 1811 he purchased a slave girl named Priscilla from the estate.[5] In the latter deed, Jackson agreed to give up all further claims against the estate and the widow's dower, and thus neither he nor his wife were named among the heirs in the deed of 29 May 1816 when the heirs sold land.[6]

The Jacksons lived close to Lebanon in Washington County (in the area that is now Marion County), and after they died their estate was settled by son Thomas Jackson in 1840.[7]

Children, except for William and Josiah, are named in their father's will of 7 September 1830 and proved 25 March 1833;[8] all are believed to have been born near Lebanon, Kentucky:

i. THOMAS R. JACKSON, b. ca. 1798; d. after 1871 at Lebanon, Ky.;[2] m. there on 20 Dec. 1821 to Nancy R. Rodman.[2]

? ii. WILLIAM T. JACKSON, m. 28 Dec. 1824 in Washington Co., Ky., to Nancy Selby[9] (possibly the dau. of Richard Selby & Ann Thomas, Family 140). He may have been the William T. Jackson who made a purchase 4 June 1850 at the sale of the property of William Thomas (Family 142).[10]

iii. HARRIET JACKSON

? iv. JOSIAH W. JACKSON, m. 27 Oct. 1824 in Washington Co., Ky., to Elizabeth Rodman.[11]

v. HENRY T. JACKSON, under age 21 when his father's will was made 7 Sept. 1830.

vi. ANDREW J. JACKSON, also underage when his father's will was written.

vii. LUCENDA JACKSON

viii. ELEANOR JACKSON

ix. JOHN THOMAS JACKSON, b. 7 July 1810; d. 5 July 1887 in Sullivan Co., Ind.; m. 10 Jan. 1832 in Washington Co., Ky., to Mary Litsey Pirtle (b. 6 Mar. 1813 at Springfield, Ky.; d. 20 Jan. 1905 at Pleasantville, Ind.; the dau. of Thomas Wales Pirtle & Mary Litsey). They moved to Sullivan Co., Ind., in 1837 and settled near Shilo Church; both were bur. at Methodist Cem. at Pleasantville, Ind.[12]

x. SUSANNAH JACKSON

1Register of St. John's Parish, p. 382.
2Family records of Iva Jackson of Denver, Colo., a descendant of John Thomas Jackson.
3Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 9. 4Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book C, pp. 477, 478.
5Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book D, p. 43. 6Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book E, pp. 226-227.
7Washington Co., Ky., Will Book G, p. 151, cited by Jackson. 8Washington Co., Ky., Will Book E, p. 163.
9Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record. 10Washington Co., Ky., Will Book I, p. 332.
11Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 229.
12All info. on John Thomas Jackson from family records of Iva Jackson, citing the obituary of Mary (Pirtle) Jackson and *History of Greene and Sullivan Counties, State of Indiana* (Chicago: Goodspeed Bros. & Co., 1884), p. 791.

FAMILY 145

THOMAS THOMAS (V) [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 12 January 1778, probably in Prince Georges County, Maryland,[1] and he died in Hardin County, Kentucky, on 16 July 1861.[2]

His marriage, held 2 December 1802 in Washington County, Kentucky, was to Ann "Nancy" Nall[3] (born 17 February 1784; died 16 December 1861, five months after her husband's death;[2] the daughter of Martin Nall [III] and Winifred Yancey [Nall chapter]). Both were buried at the family graveyard on their farm near Vine Grove, Kentucky.[2]

Thomas Thomas (V) came with his parents while in his teens from Maryland to Washington County, Kentucky, and first appears on tax lists there in 1799. By 1809 he owned his first land: 150 acres on Cartwrights Creek. He entered into bonds of $10,000 in 1806 and $6,000 in 1817 in the administration of the estate of his wife's father in Scott County, Kentucky.[4]

The following excerpt is from James Nall's account [5] with his guardian, Lewis Nall, both of whom were brothers of Ann:

> *12 June 1807...Received of Thomas Thomas Two dollars and fifty cents.*
> *1808–April 16—To Five Dollars pd. Thomas Thomas as per receipt for boots in a Horse Swap....*

In Scott County, 14 January 1809, there appeared a "Report of account of Thomas Thomas Guardian for Mildred Nall one of the Infant heirs of Martin Nall dec'd," and the settlement of this guardianship took place at a March court of 1813.[6]

The family of Thomas Thomas is enumerated on the 1810 Census for Washington County, Kentucky,[7] and in a deed witnessed by his brother Henry, he purchased 100 acres on Hickmans Run 16 September 1812.[8] For this he paid $400. His name disappears from Washington County tax lists after 1813, then surfaces two years later in Hardin County, Kentucky, where 18 July 1815 he bought 120 acres on Brushy Fork of Otter Creek.[9] On 8 November 1831 he acquired 63 more acres there,[10] and from 1832 to 1843 he made a series of purchases from his son-in-law James W. Nall that totaled 204 acres.[11] This basically comprised the family farm. Tax lists show that he also owned 167 acres of land on Nolin Creek in Larue County.

Among the delegates sent by their churches to the home of Jacob Rogers 17 February 1838 to assist in organizing the Mt. Zion Baptist Church of Severn Creek were Thomas Thomas and his son Martin, from the Forks of Otter Creek Church.[12] The family of Thomas Thomas was listed on Hardin County censuses for the years 1820 to 1860;[13] in 1850 he is shown as a farmer aged 72, born in Maryland, with real estate valued at $2,400. By 1860 the household consisted of only the parents, daughter Ann, and sons Martin (then a widower), and David.

Two wills were made by Thomas Thomas (V). The first, dated 10 February 1829, left every-thing to his wife and his children.[2] The second, made 4 February 1860, was admitted to probate 19 August 1861, leaving his entire estate to wife Ann. If she should never marry, then daughter Lucy and sons Martin, Owen, and David, and grandson Benedict Rogers were all to be allowed to live there free of charge as long

as they chose, with David to manage the farm. After the death of his wife Ann, the executors—sons Owen and David—were to sell all real and personal property and divide the proceeds equally among all the children. Deceased daughter Elizabeth's son was to receive her inheritance, while deceased daughter Susan's five children were to get her share of the estate.[14]

Elizabeth's son mentioned in the will was John Peck. Elizabeth Thomas had married Henry B. Peck and died when their son John was born, and in 1850 he is found at age 11 living in the home of his grandparents, Thomas and Ann (Nall) Thomas. David Thomas and his sister Lucy eventually came into ownership of the farm, and in 1882 David sold his share to John Peck, who also bought Lucy's portion in 1890 and 1891. John Peck kept the farm until 1913 when he sold it to Felix Atcher, father of the brothers who were the owners in 1983. The original two-story log house was torn down in about 1937.[2] Robert B. Thomas, great-grandson of David Thomas, was instrumental in having a monument placed at the old Thomas graveyard on the Atcher farm that listed all those buried there, with the dedication ceremony held 21 May 1983.

Children,[15] born in Washington and Hardin counties, Kentucky:

190 i. WINIFRED THOMAS, b. 16 Aug. 1804.

191 ii. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS, b. 6 June 1806.

iii. ANN MILLY THOMAS, b. 28 Apr. 1808; d. unm. 20 Oct. 1860 of typhoid fever in Hardin Co., Ky.;[16] bur. on her parents' farm. Listed in the home of her parents on the 1850 and 1860 census records, she is not mentioned in her father's will written 4 Feb. 1860. She is believed to be the "Nancy D., single" shown as a dau. of Thomas Thomas (V) in Paxton's *Annals of Platte County, Missouri* [17] ("Nancy" being a common nickname for "Ann").

192 iv. ELIZABETH NALL "Betty" THOMAS, b. 7 Feb. 1812.

v. LUCINDA Y. "Lucy" THOMAS, b. 24 Jan. 1814; d. unm. 21 Sept. 1890 in Platte Co., Mo.[18] In 1850 she was living in her parents' home. Her will, made 31 Dec. 1881 in Hardin Co., Ky., left money to the children of her bros. Martin and Thomas.[18]

193 vi. MARTIN NALL THOMAS, b. 10 Mar. 1816.

194 vii. SUSANAH J. "Susan" THOMAS, b. 15 Nov. 1818.

195 viii. THOMAS L. THOMAS, b. 23 Mar. 1821.

ix. OWEN R. THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1823; d. 10 Mar. 1861 at age 37; bur. on his parents' farm. He was a prosecuting attorney in Hardin Co., Ky.[19]

196 x. DAVID THURMAN THOMAS, b. 23 Dec. 1827.

1The Thomas pigskin-bound record book. 2Family records of Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif.

3Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 43, which gives the bond date as 29 Nov. 1802 with John Nall signing as surety. The marriage date is also recorded in the pigskin record book.

4Scott Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 332-333, and Scott Co., Ky., Order Book B, pp. 54, 354, cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families of America,* pp. 393, 373.

5Scott Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 414-415, cited by Dolphin and Nall, p. 373.

6Scott Co., Ky., Will Book A, pp. 444-445, and Book D, p. 169, cited by Dolphin and Nall, p. 393.

71810 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 322. 8Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book D, p. 203.

9Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book F, p. 344, cited by Robert B. Thomas.

10Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book M, pp. 386-387, cited by Dolphin and Nall, p. 393.

11Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book N, p. 133; Book O, p. 386; Book R, p. 462; Book S, p. 56; Book T, pp. 57, 222; Book U, pp. 255, 32_, cited by Robert B. Thomas.

12*Bits and Pieces of Hardin County History* 3 (Oct. 1982):41.

13Hardin Co., Ky., census records for: 1820, p. 28; 1830, p. 347; 1840, p. 27; 1850, Dist. 3, p. 709; and 1860, 3rd Dist., p. 9.

14Hardin Co., Ky., Will Book E, pp. 349-351.

15Family records of: Robert B. Thomas (births of the first three are recorded in the Thomas pigskin record book) and Richard Lemmel of Downey, Calif.; Dolphin and Nall, p. 393.

16Hardin Co., Ky., Vital Statistics—Deaths 1852–1860, which says she d. at age 57. Her gravestone gives erroneous dates of 29 Apr. 1808 and 20 Oct. 1859; the latter is definitely incorrect because she was recorded on the 1860 Census.

17Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* pp. 723-725. 18Family records of Frances Smith Brownlee of Wichita, Kans. 19Paxton, p. 723.

ALEXANDER H. THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 21 July 1784,[1] probably in Prince Georges County, Maryland, and he died 14 October 1854 at Livonia in Wash-ington County, Indiana. A family record shows his middle name as "Nathaniel,"[2] but his grave-stone as well as a deed made by him to his son John in 1835[3] both contain the name "Alexander H. Thomas."

He was married, 7 January 1807 in Kentucky, to Elizabeth Jones (born 16 August 1791 in Pennsylvania; died 18 March 1880 at Livonia, Indiana; the daughter of Fielding Jones and Sarah Hardin). Burial for both was at Livonia Cemetery.

He was about 8 years of age when his family moved from Maryland to Washington County, Kentucky; listed on tax lists there in 1802, 1803, and 1805, his name does not appear there again until 1811, nor did he sign deeds in 1810 involving the heirs of his father's estate. During that period he appears to have been in Nelson County, Kentucky, where his name is found on the 1810 Census.[4] He returned to Washington County, where the 1812 Tax List shows Alexander Thomas as owning 50 acres, which he disposed of the following year, and in 1823 he owned 31 acres on the Beech Fork (shown as having been originally entered by R. Selby). This may have been the same 31 acres Richard Selby sold to Alexander's brother Henry in 1818.[5]

In 1830 Alexander, who appears to have been a restless sort, joined his brothers Thomas and Henry in Hardin County, Kentucky, where his name is found that year on both the tax book (with 150 acres) and the census,[6] and his last appearance there was on the 1836 Tax List with 250 acres on Nolin Creek valued at $625. He was recorded again in Nelson County when the 1840 Census [7] was taken, before returning to Washington County where the 1850 Census shows him as age 66, born in Maryland.[8] In about the year 1852 he and his wife moved to Indiana.

Their children, all but the first and the last believed to have been born in Washington County, Kentucky:

203 i. THOMAS DANDRIDGE THOMAS, b. 19 June 1808, probably in Nelson Co., Ky.

204 ii. PHILLIP JACOB THOMAS, b. 30 Aug. 1810.

iii. JOHN DANDRIDGE THOMAS, b. 20 Oct. 1812; m. Rachel Mobyn / Molyn.

205 iv. WILLIAM ALFRED THOMAS, b. 31 Dec. 1814.

206 v. HULDAH LUCETTA THOMAS, b. 4 Sept. 1818.

207 vi. ALEXANDER SANFORD THOMAS, b. 13 Mar. 1820.

vii. ELIZABETH ANN THOMAS, b. 30 May 1823; m. 3 Jan. 1850 in Washington Co., Ky., to Calvert Burris[9] (b. 16 Mar. 1827):

i) Mary E. Burris, b. 18 Dec. 1850; d. 22 July 1853 at age 2 1/2 yrs.

ii) Lucetta Burris, b. 10 Nov. 1853.

208 viii. JOSIAH W. THOMAS, b. 4 Jan. 1827.

258 ix. MARY JANE THOMAS, b. 5 Oct. 1829; d. 4 Sept. 1853 at age 23; m. 11 Sept. 1849 in Washing-ton Co., Ky., to her 1st cou. once removed Martin P. Thomas[10] (son of Henson Thomas, Family 185).

209 x. GREENBERRY THOMAS, b. 29 Aug. 1832 in Hardin Co., Ky.

Principal source: Family records of Paul Herbig of San Antonio, Tex., citing the family Bible in the possession of Eska Chastain of Long Beach, Calif.
1The Thomas pigskin record book. Alexander's gravestone has the date 20 July 1784.
2Family records of Chastain. 3Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book P, p. 68. 41810 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, p. 21.
5Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book F, p. 1. 61830 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 384.
71840 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, p. 13. 81850 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 208A.
9Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 3, p. 148. 10Records of Alfred P. Thomas of Louisville, Ky.

FAMILY 147

MARY THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 24 February 1787,[1] probably in Prince Georges County, Maryland, died 24 July 1843 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[2]

Her marriage, 3 June 1814 in Washington County, Kentucky, was to Abraham Lewis[3] (born 9 July 1785; died 20 May 1870[2]). Burial for both was at Vine Grove Cemetery in Hardin County, Kentucky.

In the same cemetery is the gravestone of "Matilda Lewis wife of Abraham Lewis 1824—Sept. 26, 1846,"[2] which could have been the wife of a son of his by the same name, but Abraham definitely had at least a second marriage, for the 1850 Hardin County Census lists him with wife Matilda, age 39 (thus born ca. 1811). This shows him as a 64-year-old farmer, born in Virginia, with real estate valued at $1,000.[4]

Possible children, buried in Vine Grove Cemetery:

i. D. T. LEWIS, b. 27 Nov. 1821; d. 1 May 1908.[2]

ii. ABRAHAM LEWIS, m. Matilda _____.

1The Thomas pigskin record book. 2"Kentucky Tombstone Inscriptions," *RKHS* 27:631.
3Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 129. 41850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 3, p. 363B.

FAMILY 148

JOSIAH WILSON THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 12 January 1790,[1] probably in Prince Georges County, Maryland, before his parents moved to Kentucky, died on 9 October 1826 in Marion County, Kentucky.[2]

He had two marriages. The first, 18 March 1815 in Washington County, Kentucky, was to Priscilla (MacIntire?) Howey[3] (the widow of Aaron Howey, and probably the daughter of Thomas MacIntire; she may have been related to Josiah's brother William's first wife and his sister Lucy's husband). Josiah's second marriage, 10 December 1818 in Washington County, was to Susannah (Davis) Peake[4] (born in 1794; died February 1870;[2] widow of William Peake, and the daughter of John Davis and Dorothy Vanhorn, he an early pioneer who helped build Goodin's Fort in Nelson County, Kentucky). Susannah had two children from her first marriage: John D. Peake and Mrs. Lucy Ann Wilber.[5]

On 1 December 1806 the Washington County, Kentucky, Court made this decree:

> *Ordered that the Clerk bind Josiah Thomas infant Orphan of Thos. Thomas Decd. of the age of seventeen years the 12th day of Jany next to James Aldrige to learn the art of a house Joiner and Carpertor as the law directs.*[6]

First appearing on Washington County tax lists in 1811 with one horse, Josiah by 1815 (he is not listed from 1812 to 1814) owned two 77-acre tracts of land. For the remainder of his life he is shown as owning varying acreages of land on Cartwrights Creek and Hardins Creek in Wash-ington County, and also on Beech Fork and Rolling Fork in Nelson County, Kentucky.

On the dates 22 February as well as 23 September of 1812, Josiah W. Thomas, "son and heir to Thomas Thomas," sold slaves to his brothers Thomas and William, respectively;[7] he assigned over a quit claim on 2 February 1818 to the Howey family to 77 acres his first wife, apparently then deceased, inherited from "Thomas McEntire";[8] and he sold land in Nelson County in 1824 and 1825.[9]

After his death, the inventory and the list of sales of his estate were recorded in 1826 in Washington County, Kentucky,[10] where the 1830 Census has Susannah Thomas with two young males and four young females.[11] On the 1833 Tax List is found "Adm. of Josiah Thomas—165 acres on Hardin Creek" with Susannah's name directly beneath.

Children, from second marriage:[5]

i. ELIZABETH C. THOMAS, living in 1886; m. _____ Vize.

ii. MARTHA A. THOMAS, living in 1886; m. _____ Coy.

iii. MARY E. THOMAS, b. in May 1824. In 1900 she was single, living with her bro. Josiah and family.[12]

210 iv. JOSIAH WILSON THOMAS, JR., b. 10 Mar. 1827 in Marion Co., Ky., after his father had died.[2]

1His birth date is recorded in the Thomas pigskin record book.
2DAR application papers of Susanna E. (Thomas) Forston (#564870) of Lyndon, Ky., granddau. of Josiah W. Thomas, Sr.
3Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 140. Her name is spelled "Howard" in some records. 4*Ibid.* p. 177.
5Perrin *et al., Kentucky*, 4:1019. This states that Josiah was b. in Washington Co., Ky., and it erroneously says he was the son of William Thomas.
6Washington Co., Ky., Order Book Aa, p. 436. 7Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book D, pp. 91, 192.

8Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book E, p. 472. 9Nelson Co., Ky., Deed Book 16, p. 351; Book 17, p. 22.
10Washington Co., Ky., Will Book D, pp. 284, 285. 111830 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 158.
121900 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Bardstown Pct., p. 41B.

FAMILY 149

HENRY THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] is estimated to have been born in 1795 or 1796 in Maryland,[1] and he died in Knox County, Indiana, prior to the 1850 Census being taken there.[2]

He married Nancy Mahoney (born about 1796 in Kentucky[2]) in Nelson County, Kentucky, as seen by this marriage bond and authorization for a license:[3]

> *Know all men by these presents that we Henry Thomas & Francis Mahorney are held and firmly bound unto the Commonwealth of Kentucky in the sum of fifty pounds current money to be paid to the said Commonwealth lawful payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves, our heirs, Executors and administrators jointly and severally by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 2d day of October 1824*
>
> *The condition of this obligation is that if there is no lawful cause to obstruct a marriage intended to be solemnized shortly between the above bound Henry Thomas & Miss Nancy Mahoney Daughter of Mr* [?] *M. Mahoney we certifying*
>
> *Witness* *Henry Thomas*
> [illegible] *Grayson* *Francis Mahorney*
>
> *Sir you will grant Licence for Henry Thomas & Nancy Mahoney and oblige yours & e*
> *Mr Ben Grason Clerk* *John M. Mahoney*
> *October 23rd 1824*
> *Phillip Board*
> *Francis Mahorney*

The "Mr. M. Mahoney" named as Nancy's father is believed to have been Milburn Mahoney, who also signed the marriage bond for his son Benedict in 1816 in Nelson County.[3] Francis and John may have been Nancy's brothers.

Henry and Nancy Thomas were in Knox County, Indiana, by 1830, at which time they appear on the census there.[4]

Children,[2] all believed born in Knox County, Indiana:

i. JESSE F. THOMAS, b. ca. 1829.
ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. ca. 1830.
iii. AMANDA THOMAS, b. ca. 1837.

1On the 1816 Nelson Co., Ky., Tax List, the entry for William F. Thomas has two white males over age 21, while the following year there are three white males over 21 (Henry was named as the second son in his father's will).
21850 Knox Co., Ind., Census, p. 205, which lists Nancy Thomas as head of the household.
3Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Bonds, from microfilm at Kentucky Historical Society Library at Frankfort.
41830 Knox Co., Ind., Census, p. 29.

FAMILY 150

ELEANOR THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in Maryland in about the year 1803.[1]

Her marriage, which took place on 29 April 1826 in Nelson County, Kentucky, was to James Cheshire (born ca. 1809). Elizabeth Blanford, his mother, gave consent for him, and William F. Thomas signed as surety.[2]

James Cheshire, age 41, born in Kentucky, and his wife "Ellen," age 47, born in Maryland, appear with six children in 1850 in Henderson County, Kentucky.[3] On 6 January 1858 he acquired 160 acres in Knox

County, Indiana, adjoining the 80 acres of James White, his wife's brother-in-law.[4] James and Eleanor Cheshire are shown in Johnson Township on the 1860 Census for Knox County, living next door to James White's daughter and her husband.[5]

Children,[1] all born in Kentucky:

i. JAMES A. CHESHIRE, b. ca. 1830.
ii. JOHN L. CHESHIRE, b. ca. 1832.
iii. BENEDICT J. CHESHIRE, b. ca. 1833.
iv. ELIZABETH A. CHESHIRE, b. ca. 1837.
v. GEORGE W. CHESHIRE, b. ca. 1840; d. by 1879 in Knox Co., Ind.; 1st wife's name unknown; m.(2) on 16 Nov. 1865 in Knox Co., Ind., to Elizabeth "Betsy" Catt (b. in 1849; d. 1915; bur. at Bedell Cem. in Johnson Twp., Knox Co., Ind.; the dau. of Isaac Catt).[6] She m.(2) in 1879 Hiram Frederick.[7]
vi. CHARLES W. / H. CHESHIRE, b. ca. 1842.
vii. BENJAMIN F. CHESHIRE, b. ca. 1844.

---

1 1850 Henderson Co., Ky., Census, p. 297; 1860 Knox Co., Ind., Census, Johnson Twp., p. 1001.
2 Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Bonds. 3 1850 Henderson Co., Ky., Census, p. 297.
4 Knox Co., Ind.., Tract Book, no number or page. 5 1860 Knox Co., Ind., Census, Johnson Twp., p. 1001.
6 Family group sheets of Dollie Hester Maynard, cited by Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 261.
7 Knox Co., Ind., Marriage Book F, p. 548.

FAMILY 151

LOUISA ELIZA THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in about 1805[1] in Maryland and died 10 March 1875 in Knox County, Indiana.[2] Some records give "Louisa" as her name while others show it as "Eliza."

On 27 April 1824 in Nelson County, Kentucky, she was married to James White[3] (born ca. 1804 in Kentucky; died 5 December 1859[4]).

They were residing in Bullitt County, Kentucky, when "Mrs. Louisa White, wife of James White of Bullitt County" was baptized into the Catholic religion 31 January 1825.[5] By 1830 they were in Grayson County, Kentucky, residing beside her brothers Nicodemus Thomas and William Thomas.[6] James is on tax lists there until 1836, first shown owning 125 acres on Bear Creek that later increased to 250 acres.

James White then appears in Knox County, Indiana:

- He purchased 30 98/100 acres there 18 April 1837.[7]
- He bought an additional 33 50/100 acres there 12 August 1837.[8]
- James and Louisa White on 1 February 1839 deeded 39 90/100 acres to Antoine Cartier.[9]
- The 1850 Knox County Census shows the family living four houses from Elias and Polly White.[10]

The family is next found in Lawrence County, Illinois:

- On 8 August 1853 Lewis and Eliza Tolls sold to James White 20 1/2 acres.[11]
- The same couple deeded him more land 11 January 1855—78 1/2 acres.[12]
- 24 January 1855—James and Eliza White deeded 1/2 acre to David Phelps for a school.[13]
- James White and Louisa deeded 20 1/2 acres to Samuel Hensher 22 June 1855.[14]

They appear to have lived in Lawrence County from 1853 to 1855 before returning to the St. Thomas community in Johnson Township, Knox County, Indiana:

- 28 June 1855—Andrew and Margaret Longill, for $500, sold 100 acres to James White. This land joined 80 acres that Polly (White) Decker Kennedy (James' sister?) deeded to James White the following day.[15]

The will of James White was written 3 December 1859 in Knox County, Indiana. Elias White and Haywood Underwood, on 24 December, signed an application for letters of administration on his estate,

which stated it had a value of $1,000. On 20 January 1860 an inventory was taken, and the public sale of the personal property was held the following day.[16]

A jury convened on the first day of the January Court of 1860 in Knox County found Eliza White insane and incapable of transacting her business, and Jacob P. Catt was then appointed her guardian.[17] Eliza White by her guardian Jacob P. Catt filed suit against her youngest son, James H. White, in July 1861, concerning an 80-acre tract.[18] In the October Court of 1861, a petition for a partition of real estate was filed; James White was awarded 50 acres and Eliza White, widow, 30 acres.[19]

In 1870 Louisa White, then age 63, was living with her son Elias,[20] after having been in her daughter Mary's home in 1860 and the home of her son James in 1865.[21] In 1866 Jacob P. Catt was replaced as her guardian by Elias White.[22] By 1872 she was living with her daughter Ruth and husband John Clemmons, who was then made her guardian.[22] After her death, Hiram Foulks was appointed administrator of her estate 6 November 1875,[2] and the sale of part of the real estate was made 7 May 1878,[23] with the final settlement of the estate taking place 8 May 1879.[24]

Children:[25]

i. JOHN HARRISON WHITE, b. 3 Mar. 1825; bap. 4 Apr. 1825 at Bullitt Chapel in Bullitt Co., Ky. (sponsor was Mrs. Lucinda Mudd).[5] He appears to have d. without issue, as there was no distri-bution of his father's land to him or his heirs.[26]

ii. WILLIAM THOMAS WHITE, b. 15 Feb. 1827 near Bardstown, Ky.; bap. 8 Apr. 1827 with Rachel Church as godmother;[5] d. by 1860 when his family was res. with John Devore in Harrison Twp., Knox Co., Ind;[27] m. 24 Aug. 1847 in Knox Co., Ind., to Elizabeth Devore[28] (b. ca. 1831; dau. of John Devore).

iii. MATILDA ANNETTE WHITE, called both "Tildy" and "Anna," b. ca. 1828[29] in Nelson Co., Ky.; d. by 1872 in Knox Co., Ind.;[30] m. there 20 Feb. 1844 Solomon Catt (b. 1823; d. 1884; son of George Catt), who m.(2) in 1872 Elizabeth Williams.[30] Solomon Catt was deeded 60 acs. 2 Apr. 1847 by George & Rebecca Catt.[31] The outstanding claims on his estate amounted to $1,941.64 ($500 in cash and property had been given to his widow Elizabeth), so there was only $1,015.85 left to settle these claims, which was paid out by the March 1886 court term when the estate was declared insolvent.[32]

iv. RUTH ROSE WHITE, b. ca. 1833 in Grayson Co., Ky.; bap. on 18 Sept. 1838 at Old Cathedral in Vincennes, Ind.;[33] m.(1) 7 Aug. 1851 in Knox Co., Ind., to John Chaney; m.(2) there on 17 June 1860 John M. Clemmons[28] (possibly the son of Ellen Clements and said to have been a 1st cou. of Samuel Clemens [Mark Twain]). He may have had a prior marriage.

v. ELIAS WHITE, b. Sept. 1838 in St. Thomas Community, Knox Co., Ind.; bap. 18 Sept. 1838 at Old Cathedral, Vincennes, Ind.;[34] m. there 1 Jan. 1860 Elizabeth Cardinal[35] (the dau. of Joseph Cardinal & Elizabeth Queret).

vi. FRANCES WHITE, b. ca. 1839 (in Kentucky?); d. 29 Mar. 1854 at the age of 15 (in Lawrence Co., Ill.?).[36]

vii. MARTHA JOSEPHENE WHITE, called both "Jo Ann" and "Hannah," b. ca. 1840[37] in Indiana; d. before 12 Sept. 1877;[38] m.(1) 1 Nov. 1855 in Knox. Co., Ind., to D. Goldsmith;[39] m.(2) there 30 Jan. 1858 Andrew Jackson Chaney[40] (b. ca. 1832). On 26 Nov. 1860 Andrew & Martha Chaney deeded to John H. Mahoney 16 1/3 acs., being their share of her father's estate.[41] In the August 1865 term of the Knox Co. Court, a complaint was filed by Joann Chaney against Andrew J. Chaney and he responded in the Jan. 1867 Court, each one seeking child custody.[42] The Court refused to grant a divorce, but one eventually was obtained, for in 1870 she m.(3) Joseph Dalby[43] (b. ca. 1831; d. 1920). He and Martha were both bur. at St. Thomas Catholic Church in Johnson Twp., Knox Co., Ind.

viii. MARY HENRIETTA WHITE, b. in about 1843[44] in Indiana; m. 1 Jan. 1860 Francis Cardinal.[35] He is listed as "Franklin Cardinal" on the 1870 Census for Knox Co., Ind.; living on either side of him was John & Ruth Clemmons and Elias White.[45]

ix. JAMES H. WHITE, b. ca. 1846[46] in Indiana; apparently d. prior to his mother's death date of 10 Mar. 1875, otherwise his son James Jr. would not have been listed as an heir.;[38] m.(1) 24 Nov. 1868 at Old Cathedral in Vincennes, Ind., to Anna Boucher;[47] m.(2) by 1875 Eleanore Boucher.[48] On 8 Dec. 1859 John H. Mahoney was appointed guardian of James White and was discharged 2 July 1860,[49] while in 1861 Guido Ilger was his guardian.[18]

1Knox Co., Ind., census records for 1850, p. 213; and 1860, p. 1003. The 1870 Census, p. 22, gives her age as 63.

2Knox Co., Ind., Circuit Court, Probate Order Book 2, p. 87.
3Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Records; St. Joseph's Pro-Cathedral Marriage Records, Bardstown, Ky.
41850 Knox Co., Ind., Census; James White Estate File at B.R. Lewis Library, Vincennes Univ., Box 63; *Weekly Vincennes Sun* (17 Dec. 1859).
5St. Joseph's Pro-Cathedral Baptism Book 1. 61830 Grayson Co., Ky., Census, p. 323.
7Knox Co., Ind., Deed Book S, p. 352; Knox Co., Ind., Tract Book, vol. 3.
8No deed has been found, but Knox Co., Ind., Tract Book, vol. 3, shows this land was acquired by James White.
9Knox. Co., Ind., Deed Book S, p. 353. 101850 Knox Co., Ind., Census, p. 213.
11Lawrence Co., Ill., Deed Book H, pp. 251-252. 12Lawrence Co., Ill., Deed Book I, p. 46. 13*Ibid.,* pp. 216-217.
14 *Ibid.,* pp. 330-331. 15Knox Co., Ind., Deed Book U, pp. 207, 209. 16James White Estate File, Lewis Library, Box 63.
17Knox Co., Ind., Court of Common Pleas, Probate Order Book B, p. 76. 18*Ibid.,* Book 3, p. 334. 19*Ibid.,* pp. 515-517.
201870 Knox Co., Ind., Census, p. 22.
211860 Knox Co., Ind., Census, Johnson Twp., p. 1003; Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* p. 213.
22Knox Co., Ind., Guardianships, Eliza White, Box 111. 23Knox Co., Ind., Circuit Court, Probate Order Book 3, p. 382.
24Anderson, p. 215. 25Knox Co., Ind., Court of Common Pleas, Partition Order Book 1853-1872, pp. 58-59.
26*Ibid.* 271860 Knox Co., Ind., Census, Harrison Twp., p. 80. 28Knox Co., Ind., Marriage Records.
29Knox Co., Ind., census records for: 1850, p. 210; 1860, p. 997; 1870, p. 62.
30Knox Co., Ind., Marriage Book C-8, p. 286 (Solomon Catt's 2nd marriage).
31Knox Co., Ind., Deed Book P, pp. 207-208. 32Knox Co., Ind., Records Library, Box 549 (Solomon Catt Estate).
33Old Cathedral Baptism Book B, p. 246, at Vincennes, Ind., which gives her age as 5.
34*Ibid.,* which states he was about 2 wks. old when he was baptized. 35Old Cathedral Marriage Book E, p. 217.
36Old Cathedral Deaths. 371860 Knox Co., Ind., Census, Harrison Twp., p. 1011.
38Date her husband and children were listed in Louisa White's estate (Knox Co., Ind., Circuit Court, Probate Order Book 3, pp. 27-28).
39Knox Co., Ind., Marriage Book E, p. 115. 40*Ibid.,* p. 457. 41Knox Co., Ind., Deed Book Z, pp. 336-337.
42Knox Co., Ind., Records Library, Knox Co. Common Pleas Court, Box 222.
43Knox Co., Ind., Marriage Book G, p. 525. 441850 Knox Co., Ind., Census, Dist. 61, family #844.
451870 Knox Co., Ind., Census, p. 23. 46Knox Co., Ind., census records for: 1850, Dist. 61, family #844 (age 3); 1870, p. 22 (age 24).
47Old Cathedral Marriage Book F, p. 410. 48They had a son James, bap. 20 Feb. 1876 (Old Cathedral Baptism Book F, p. 170).
49Knox Co., Ind., Court of Common Pleas, Probate Order Book B, pp. 71, 152.

FAMILY 152

GEORGE BEECHER THOMAS [William, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was probably born in Charles County, Maryland.

He married Mary A. Mackerly, and they resided near Greenfield, Ohio.

Children:

i. JESSIE PRICE THOMAS, m. Charles M. Mains:
  i) Charles F. Mains
  ii) Louise Finley Mains
  iii) John Thomas Mains

ii. JOHN W. THOMAS

iii. HARRY S. THOMAS, m. Mary V. Baird:
  i) Margaret Baird Thomas

iv. HUGH B. THOMAS, m. Grace Hamilton:
  i) Ruth Vernon Thomas

v. MAUD H. THOMAS

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 30.

FAMILY 153

SARAH THOMAS [Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was the first-named heir in the will of her mother, who married in 1760.

Sarah Thomas was married to William Waller / Walter, a Methodist minister. In Washington County, Maryland, there was a William Waller living in Lower Antietam Hundred, and the name is also found among the men of the 1st Virginia Regiment.

William and Sarah Waller went to Kentucky and settled at Marysville.

Child:

i. JOSEPH WALLER, who became a merchant of Marysville, Ky.

Sources: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 17; family records of Mr. & Mrs. Herbert Graham of Potomac, Md.

FAMILY 154

WILLIAM THOMAS [Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married Mary Proctor, and they are believed to have remained in the area around Harpers Ferry in Washington County, Maryland, where his parents lived.

Children:

211 i. ELIJAH THOMAS

? ii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, m. 17 Nov. 1825 in Jefferson Co., W. Va., to Henry Tilghman.[1]

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 17.

1Jefferson Co., W. Va., marriage records, which state she was the dau. of William Thomas (Jefferson Co. is just across the Potomac River from Washington Co., Md.).

FAMILY 155

ANN "Nancy" THOMAS [Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was married in 1789 to John Harper.[1]

His name is found on the 1800 Census for Washington County, Maryland.[2] In the autumn of 1807 they migrated west to Ohio with her sister Mary, her brothers Joseph, Jeremiah and John, and her mother. Greene County is where John and Ann Harper settled, and an inventory there of John Harper's estate was taken in 1820.[3]

Children:

i. SARAH HARPER, m. Frank Brock; res. near Xenia, Ohio.
ii. NANCY HARPER, m. David Lakin; res. near South Charleston, Ohio.
iii. ELIZA HARPER, m. _____ Backdale; res. near Jamestown, Ohio.
iv. JOSEPH HARPER, m. Naomi Bilderback; res. in Greene Co., Ohio.
v. JOHN HARPER, m. Harriet Strong; res. near Bloomingburg, Ohio.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 5-6. 1Family records of the Herbert Grahams.
2Naymond B. Clark, *1800 Census, Washington County, Maryland* (St. Michaels, Md., 1964), p. 27.
3Letter from Greene Co. Probate Court to Madelene McWilliams.

FAMILY 156

JEREMIAH THOMAS [Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. 1769, according to his gravestone in Pickaway County, Ohio. It gives no birth date but says he died 15 February 1826 at age 57.

His wife, whom he married 4 December 1798 in Berkeley County, Virginia, was Elinor / Ellen Norris[1] (born in 1775; died in 1836; daughter of Benjamin Norris). There appears to have been an association of the Thomas and Norris families back in Charles County, Maryland.

Both Jeremiah and his father-in-law are found in 1800 on the census for Washington County, Maryland, in Lower Antietam Hundred.[2] In 1807 Jeremiah and his family, with other members of the Thomas family, went west to Ohio. He served as a private in the Ohio Militia during the War of 1812, and in 1815 he settled on a farm on Deer Creek near Williamsport, which was still in the family in 1880.[3]

They are thought to be the Jeremiah and Elinor Thomas buried at Porter Cemetery in Monroe Township, Pickaway County; their remains were later moved to New Holland Cemetery.

Children, the first three believed to have been born near Harpers Ferry, Maryland:

212 i. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 22 Jan. 1801.
213 ii. JOHN THOMAS, b. 24 Aug. 1803.
214 iii. LEONARD THOMAS

iv. ELIZABETH THOMAS, m. Dr. _____ Flemming. They moved to Illinois, and also lived in Kentucky and at St. Joseph, Mo.

v. LEANA THOMAS, m. Amestead / Amsted White / Whiter; res. Pickaway Co., Ohio.

vi. JEREMIAH THOMAS, called "Uncle Miah," m.(1) Margaret Foster and also had a 2nd and 3rd marriage; res. Pickaway Co., Ohio, before going to Illinois, where he died.

vii. DAVID L. THOMAS, d. at age 19 in Indiana.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 6, 10-11, 15; family records of Madelene McWilliams.
1Guy L. Keesecker, *Marriage Records of Berkeley County, Virginia 1781-1854.* 2Clark, *1800 Census,* p. 27.
3Aaron R. Van Cleaf, *History of Pickaway County, Ohio, and Representative Citizens* (Chicago: Biographical Pub. Co., 1906), p. 141; *History of Franklin and Pickaway Counties,* p. 308.

FAMILY 157

MARY THOMAS [Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], known as "Polly," was married to Robert Harper in Virginia.

In 1800 he was listed on the census for Washington County, Maryland.[1] They went with her family to Ohio in 1807, settling at Waterloo in Fairfield County. Maj. Robert Harper commanded a rifle company in the summer of 1813.[2]

Children:

i. MARY HARPER, m. Shadrick Pancoast.

ii. NANCY HARPER, m. _____ Clemens of Greene Co., Ohio.

iii. ROBERT HARPER

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 17. 1Clark, *1800 Census,* p. 27.
2Isaac J. Finley and Rufus Putnam, *Pioneer Record and Reminiscences of the Early Settlers and Settlement, Ross County, Ohio* (Cincinnati: Finley & Putnam, 1871), p. 73.

FAMILY 158

JOSEPH THOMAS [Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] and Sarah Smith were married in Virginia, and in 1800 were in Antietam Hundred of Washington County, Maryland.[1]

They made the move to Ohio with other members of his family, settling in Fayette County. Joseph, a trustee of Liberty Township in Ross County,[2] was buried at Yankeetown, Ohio, while Sarah was buried at the Tanner burying ground, which is on Route 62 between Mt. Sterling and Era in Darby Township, Pickaway County, Ohio.

Children:

i. JOHN THOMAS, d. unm.

215 ii. SARAH THOMAS

216 iii. NANCY THOMAS

iv. MARY ANN THOMAS, m. 29 Apr. 1819 Jackson Baker:

i)Caroline Baker, m. her 1st cou. Harrison Riddle (the son of Abner & Sarah [Thomas] Riddle, Family 215).

v. MELINDA THOMAS, m. John Timmons:

i)Josiah Timmons

ii)Malinda Timmons, m. Charles Wilson.

217 vi. JOSIAH THOMAS

vii. LETHA THOMAS, d. unm.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 15-17; family records of McWilliams.
1Clark, *1800 Census,* p. 27. 2Finley and Putnam, *Pioneer Record,* p. 73.

FAMILY 159

JOHN THOMAS [Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 19 January 1779,[1] possibly in the Harpers Ferry area in Washington County, Maryland, and he died on 11 May 1855 in Perry Township, Pickaway County, Ohio.

He married in the year 1799 Malinda Deleshmuth[2] (born 24 February 1781 in Germany; died 29 March 1850). Burial for both was on the bank of Clarks Run near where they lived. This burial ground, now known as the Lewis Farm Cemetery, is in Monroe Township of Pickaway County.

They moved with other members of the Thomas family to Ohio in 1807, and in March 1810 John Thomas acquired 160 acres of land on Clarks Run in Pickaway County (formed from Ross County in 1810) and built a cabin there. The log house he would later construct in 1818 was still standing in 1911. He was a veteran of the War of 1812.

In 1817 what is now called Pleasant Hill or Yankeetown Methodist Episcopal Society was organized in their home, and services were held there and at William Morgan's house for six years until a log church was built a mile east of Yankeetown. Many years after he died, the church was moved and placed on land formerly owned by John Thomas.

After the death of his wife, John, then 71 years old and blind, lived with his son Samuel, and it was there that he died.

Children, the first five born in Washington County, Maryland, and the last six in Pickaway County, Ohio:

i. MARY ANN THOMAS, b. 4 Aug. 1800; d. in Aug. 1866; m.(1) John Hornbeck and m.(2) Rev. _____ Adkinson:
   i) James Hornbeck
   ii) Simon Hornbeck
   iii) William Hornbeck
   iv) John Hornbeck
   v) Jeremiah Hornbeck
   vi) Abram Hornbeck
   vii) Melinda Hornbeck
   viii) Martha Hornbeck

218 ii. JEREMIAH THOMAS, b. 16 Dec. 1801.[3]

iii. ANNE THOMAS, b. 24 Oct. 1803; d. at age 3 yrs.

219 iv. JOSEPH HARPER THOMAS, b. 7 June 1805.[4]

220 v. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 7 Apr. 1807.

221 vi. ELIZA THOMAS, b. 1 Nov. 1809[5] in Ross Co., Ohio.

vii. JULIA ANN THOMAS, b. 5 Apr. 1812; d. in Illinois; m. Joseph Young:
   i) Mary Jane Young
   ii) John Young
   iii) Harrison Young
   iv) Otho Young
   v) Emily Young

222 viii. SAMUEL PARKER THOMAS, b. 14 Feb. 1814.

223 ix. MELINDA THOMAS, b. 25 Mar. 1816.

224 x. MARIAH THOMAS, b. 28 May 1819.

xi. HARRIET THOMAS, b. 9 Feb 1823 ; d. 5 Nov. 1901 at New Holland, Ohio; m. John Harrison (d. 1894 at Washington Court House, Ohio).

xii. HARRISON THOMAS, b. 25 Mar. 1826; d. in Lafayette Co., Ind.; m.(1) Anna Reeves; m.(2) Mrs. _____ Henderson:
   i) Samuel Parker Thomas
   ii) George W. Thomas
   iii) Alice Thomas
   iv) John Thomas
   v) Mary Jane Thomas

v) Florence Thomas
vii) William Thomas

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 4-5, 18-29; family records of: Madelene McWilliams, and the Herbert Grahams.
1Williams Bros., *History of Franklin and Pickaway Counties,* p. 312b, states he was b. in 1781.
2Possibly spelled "Delasmutt." 3The date inscribed on his gravestone is 27 Feb. 1802.
4McWilliams gives 17 June 1805 as the date. 5McWilliams gives 1 Mar. 1809 as the date.

FAMILY 160

MARY THOMAS [Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 16 November 1799, probably at Washington, Kentucky, and she died in June 1881.

She was married first on 14 March 1821 to Samuel Cupples (died in April 1828), and married second, 22 March 1834, John Taylor (died in April 1853).

Children:

i. MARY CUPPLES, d. unm.
ii. FANNY CUPPLES, d. in Iowa; m. _____ Root.
iii. ROSETTA C. CUPPLES, m. Jesse M. Shepard.
iv. ELIZA TAYLOR, b. 25 Nov. 1834; d. 6 Feb. 1850 at age 15.
v. RICHARD SYMMES TAYLOR, b. 25 May 1838; d. 6 Oct. 1892; m. 27 Dec. 1867 but the name of his wife is not known.
vi. ADELINE TAYLOR, b. 8 Aug. 1836; m. Mar. 1854 John P. Attix.
vii. MARGARET AMELIA TAYLOR, b. 18 June 1840.
viii. JOHN WILLIAM TAYLOR, b. 10 Aug. 1842; m. 25 Feb. 1864 Margaret L. Stephenson.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* p. 124.

FAMILY 161

JESSE BURGESS THOMAS [Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 31 July 1806 at Lebanon, Ohio, and died 21 February 1850 at Chicago, Illinois.

He married 18 February 1830 at Edwardsville, Illinois, Adeline Clarissa Smith (born 13 May 1812 in New York City; died 14 December 1866 at Chicago, Illinois; daughter of Theophilus W. Smith and Clarissa Rathbone).

Jesse Burgess Thomas was educated at Transylvania University, Lexington, Kentucky, and practiced law at Springfield, Illinois, before moving in 1845 to Chicago. He was attorney-general of the state of Illinois, and as judge of one of the circuit courts, he presided at the trial of Joseph Smith, founder of the Mormon religion. He was also twice elected associate justice of the Illinois Supreme Court.

Carl Sandburg writes of "the skinning of Thomas," Abraham Lincoln's cutting reply to Jesse Thomas in a legal debate at Springfield in the early 1840s. It was made in response to Thomas's attack on the "Long Nine" (nine Whigs, one of whom was Lincoln, who averaged over six feet in height). Lincoln afterwards went to Thomas's office and apologized.[1]

Children:

i. RICHARD THEOPHILUS THOMAS, b. 28 Dec. 1830; d. 9 Aug. 1890 at Chicago, Ill.; m.(1) 17 Jan. 1858 Helen Bentley; m.(2) 15 Mar. 1884 Josie M. Ryan.
225 ii. JESSE BURGESS THOMAS, b. 29 July 1832 at Edwardsville, Ill.
iii. CHARLES CARROLL THOMAS, b. 27 Oct. 1834; d. 26 Dec. 1837 at age 3 yrs.
iv. CLARA FRANCES THOMAS, b. 2 Dec. 1836; m. 4 Oct. 1859 Lynde C. Huntington of Chicago (d. 22 May 1887):
i)Charles G. Huntington, b. 16 Oct. 1860; m. 21 June 1889 Harriet Igo.
v. FRANCES RATHBONE THOMAS, b. 2 Aug. 1839; d. 6 Oct. 1841 at age 2 yrs.

226 vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON THOMAS, b. 17 May 1841.
227 vii. MARY ADELINE THOMAS, b. 17 Aug. 1843.
228 viii. LUCY EUDORA THOMAS, b. 20 June 1846 at Chicago, Ill.
ix. CATHARINE LOUISA THOMAS, b. 2 Mar. 1848; d. 2 Sept. 1848 at age 6 mos.
x. ELLA AUGUSTA THOMAS, b. 13 Nov. 1849 at Chicago, Ill.; m. 30 Sept. 1875 John M. Tudor of Cincinnati (d. 19 Jan. 1877):
i) William B. Tudor, b. 1 Nov. 1876.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* pp. 126-127.
1Carl Sandburg, *Abraham Lincoln: The Prairie Years* (New York; Blue Ribbon Books, 1926), p. 146.

FAMILY 162

ELIZA ANN THOMAS [Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born at Lebanon, Ohio, 11 March 1809, and died 27 March 1887.

She was married 4 May 1830 to Jonathan Nash Burr of Mt. Vernon, Ohio (born 15 November 1800 at Bridgeport, Connecticut; died 2 October 1889).

Children:

i. JESSE THOMAS BURR, b. 22 Aug. 1841; m. 21 Mar. 1893 Elizabeth L. Poynter of Glasgow, Ky.
ii. JESSIE REBECCA BURR, b. 16 May 1843; m. 6 Oct. 1862 Francis Cunningham Crawford (b. 9 Oct. 1838) of Terre Haute, Ind.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* p. 124.

FAMILY 163

CATHERINE CRAIG THOMAS [Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 20 July 1811 at either Lebanon, Ohio, or Ste. Genevieve, Missouri.

She married, 1 July 1830, Benjamin Smith Brown of Mt. Vernon, Ohio (died 26 November 1838).

Children:

i. FRANCES ANN BROWN, b. 8 July 1831; d. 1 Feb. 1834 at age 2.
ii. BENJAMIN JAY BROWN, b. 8 July 1833; m. 12 Aug. 1862 Eliza Jane Hart of Oconto, Wisc.
iii. RICHARD THOMAS BROWN, b. 22 Jan. 1835; d. Sept. 1867; m. 15 Sept. 1859 Mary Jane Keely of Indianapolis, Ind.
iv. JESSE BURGESS BROWN, b. 18 July 1836; m. on 11 May 1857 Leah McCurdy of Mt. Vernon, Ohio.
v. CATHARINE ELIZA BROWN, b. 18 June 1838; m. on 20 Aug. 1862 Thomas Meeker James of Cincinnati, Ohio.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* pp. 124-125.

FAMILY 164

FRANCES AMELIA THOMAS [Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 27 March 1814 in Missouri, and died 25 December 1855.

She was married 8 November 1838 to William S. Burch.

Children:

i. FRANCES AMELIA BURCH, b. 8 July 1847; m. 13 June 1877 William Grimsley.
ii. RICHARD SYMMES BURCH, b. 1849; m. 1869 Isabelle Jones.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* pp. 125-126.

FAMILY 165

RICHARD SYMMES THOMAS [Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 3 June 1817 at Jackson, Missouri, and died 14 December 1865.

His marriage to Helen Malvina Naylor took place 4 March 1843 at Virginia, Illinois (she was born in 1825 to William and Lucy [Clark] Naylor).

In 1836 Richard Symmes Thomas moved to Springfield, Illinois, where he read law for two years with his brother Jesse before enrolling at Illinois College at Jacksonville; however, due to the slavery controversy the school closed. Returning to Springfield, he then went to Mt. Vernon, Ohio, where his uncle Jesse Burgess Thomas lived, and read law with Henry B. Curtis. He was admitted to the Illinois bar 29 June 1840 and then settled at Virginia, Illinois, where he practiced.

Due to his establishing a newspaper at Virginia which advocated construction of the Illinois River Railway, he was elected president of the company when it was organized in 1856. He also edited *The Independent* at Virginia and, said to have been an intimate friend of Abraham Lincoln, actively canvassed for him when he ran for president in 1860. In 1862 Richard Thomas moved to Chicago and practiced law, finally residing after 1864 in Waukegan, Illinois.

Named as one of the commissioners to audit state war claims, he was also a member of the board of trustees and a member of the executive committee of the University of Chicago, and was on the board of the Baptist Theological Union. In 1880 his widow moved with their children to Boonton, New Jersey.

Children, all of whom except Richard were born at Virginia, Illinois:

229 i. HENRY THEODORE THOMAS, b. 27 June 1844.
ii. FRANCES LUCY THOMAS, b. 29 Aug. 1846; d. 28 Aug. 1847 at age 1 yr.
iii. REBECCA CATHERINE THOMAS, b. 12 Sept. 1848; d. 8 Feb. 1853 at age 4 yrs.
iv. JESSE BURGESS THOMAS, b. 13 June 1851.
v. WILLIAM NASH THOMAS, b. 3 Apr. 1854; d. 10 Sept. 1854 at age 5 mos.
vi. MARY THOMAS, b. 29 Apr. 1856.
vii. HELEN THOMAS, b. 24 Mar. 1859.
230 viii. ELIZA THOMAS, b. 24 Aug. 1862.
231 ix. RICHARD SYMMES THOMAS, b. 19 Feb. 1866 at Waukegan, Ill.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* pp. 127-129.

FAMILY 166

REBECCA THOMAS [John, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born ca. 1806 and died in June 1866.

She married first Joshua Estep (son of Joshua Estep) and on 22 January 1834 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, she married second Dr. Joseph Ford Shaw of 'Shaw's Retreat' in St. Mary's County (born ca. 1800; died in 1865).

Rebecca Shaw's will, dated 15 June 1866, left 757 3/4 acres to daughter Fantelina Shaw and 217 acres on the "right side of road to Old House Landing" to son Joseph Ford Shaw. These two tracts, known as 'Indian Creek with Addition' and 'Indian Creek Farm with Addition,' were in upper St. Mary's County and had come into the possession of Rebecca's mother through deeds made in 1830 and 1840.

Children:[1]

i. JOSHUA THOMAS ESTEP, b. ca. 1827.
ii. JOHN CALEB ESTEP, b. ca. 1831; m. Elizabeth Emily Wiley of Charles Co., Md. (dau. of Rev. John Wiley & Sarah Ann Morrell).
iii. MARGARET PRISCILLA ESTEP, d. 26 Oct. 1892; m. in 1845 Charles F. Shaw[2] (the bro. of her mother's 2nd husband).
iv. JOHN EDWARD SHAW, d. 5 Jan. 1857 at age 21.
v. JOSEPH FORD SHAW, m. his 4th cou. Elizabeth Jane Forbes (a dau. of James J. Forbes, Jr., & Elizabeth

Catherine Thomas, Family 173).

184 vi. FANTELINA SHAW, b. 9 Oct. 1842;[3] d. 14 Dec. 1924[4] at her son Armstrong Thomas's home in Baltimore, Md.; m. 17 Jan. 1871 her 3rd cou. once removed James William Thomas[5] (Family 184).

Source: Family records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr., of Silver Spring, Md.
1Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr., citing Parran, *Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families.* 2*Ibid.;* Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths*.
3Fresco, p. 264. 4Cem. records of Madelene McWilliams. 5Fresco, p. 288.

FAMILY 167

Col. HENRY PHILIP THOMAS [Edward, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 25 May 1810 in Gwinnett County, Georgia, at 'Thomas Place,' which he inherited. He was killed 29 November 1863 while in command of Wofford's Brigade at Fort Saunders, Knoxville, Tennessee, during the Civil War.

In 1832 he received his law degree from the University of Georgia, and on 5 December 1837 he married Ellen Burroughs (born 25 December 1814; died in August 1894; daughter of James and Elizabeth [Wood] Burroughs of Columbia County, Georgia).

Henry Thomas, a Georgia state senator, was a member of the Charleston Democratic Conven-tion in 1860 and also a member of the Baltimore Democratic Convention held that same year. The following are his military activities: service as a lieutenant colonel in the United States Volunteers during the Creek War; captain of the Georgia Volunteers and an aide to Gen. Winfield Scott in the Mexican War; an organizer and captain of the first company from Gwinnett County, Georgia, for the Confederate Army in 1861; and lieutenant colonel and colonel of the 16th Georgia Regiment, Confederate States Volunteers.

Children, all believed born at 'Thomas Place':

i. WINFIELD SCOTT THOMAS (apparently named for Gen. Winfield Scott), b. on 9 May 1839; m. Mary C. Germany. A graduate of the U.S. Military Academy in 1860, he was a captain in Co. K, 13th Georgia Cavalry of the Confederate States Volunteers.

ii. EDWARD BURROUGHS THOMAS, b. 29 July 1841; d. 8 Apr. 1915; served as a captain of Co. F, 24th Georgia Infantry, Confederate States Volunteers.

iii. CHARLES THOMAS, member of Co. K, 18th Georgia Cavalry, Confederate States Army.

232 iv. HENRY WAILES THOMAS, b. 9 Aug. 1844.

v. JAMES LOVICK ALBERT THOMAS, b. 12 Sept. 1853; d. 1914 in Dallas, Tex.

Source: *Col Fams,* 7:456.

FAMILY 168

PHILIP HOWARD THOMAS [Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 1 January 1821 in Morgan County, Georgia, and he died 29 December 1883 in Walton County, Georgia.

His marriage, on 9 November 1843 in Walton County, was to Mary Thompson (born 5 June 1824 in Perry County, Mississippi; died in January 1910 in Georgia; the daughter of William and Sarah Thompson).

Philip Howard Thomas served in the Civil War in the Infantry, Company K, 66th Regiment of Georgia Volunteers.

Children, all born in Walton County, Georgia:

233 i. PERMELIA THOMAS, b. 21 Apr. 1845.

ii. LEVIN HOWARD THOMAS, b. 21 June 1846; d. at the age of 18 in 1864 at the Battle of Peach-tree Creek at Atlanta, Ga.

iii. MARTHA FRANCES THOMAS, b. 30 Dec. 1847; m. Judge H. G. Perkins:

i)Howard Perkins
ii)George Perkins
iii)Alice Perkins
iv)Truman Perkins

v)Florence Perkins

234 iv. JASPER NEWTON THOMAS, b. 11 Feb. 1850.

v. MATILDA WAILES THOMAS, b. 12 July 1851; m. Dave H. C. Thompson:

i) Guy Lee Thompson

vi. SARA JANE THOMAS, b. 12 July 1852; m. E. V. Jones:

i)Era Jones
ii)Albert Jones
iii)Andrew Jones
iv)Floyd Jones
v)Walker Jones
vi)Melia Jones
vii)Vernie Jones

vii. WILLIAM HARRIS THOMAS, b. 23 Feb. 1854; m. Bettie Booker:

i)Fred Thomas
ii)Claudia Thomas
iii)Charlie Thomas

viii. MARY ANN THOMAS, b. 22 Dec. 1855; d. 1 Dec. 1945; m. 20 Dec. 1881 William P. Odum:

i)Henry Odum
ii)Howard Odum
iii)Nettie Odum
iv)Pauline Odum
v)Edward Odum

ix. THIRZA E. THOMAS, b. 24 Jan. 1858; m. John P. Odum:

i) Anna Odum
ii)Ora Odum

x. AMANDA FLORENCE THOMAS, b. 29 Feb. 1860; m. James R. Odum:

i)Thirza Odum
ii)Johnnie Odum

xi. NANCY TRUMAN THOMAS, b. 18 July 1863; m. Jim Smith (son of Arnold Smith):

i)Caradine Smith
ii)M. Frances Smith
iii)Howard Smith
iv)Coritta Smith

xii. EDWARD LLOYD THOMAS, b. 22 July 1865; m. Loula Reeves.

xiii. MINNIE CURTIS THOMAS, b. 30 Apr. 1871; m. Jessie S. Pate:

i)Carl Pate, m. Ruth Mathews.
ii)Birdie Pate, m. W. K. Bradford.

Source: Family records of Werdna Nowell Fletcher of Conroe, Tex., who cites the following:
Walton, Co., Ga., censuses for 1850 and 1870.
Jeannette Holland Austin, *The Georgians, Genealogies of Pioneeer Settlers* (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 1984), p. 348.
Anita Sams, *Wayfarers in Walton: a History of Walton County, Georgia, 1818-1967* (Monroe, Ga.: General Charitable Fdn., 1967), p. 179.
Holmes, *Some Farrars,* pp. 218-219.
Family records kept by Edward Lloyd Thomas.
Personal visit to Methodist Church Cem., Bethlehem, Ga. (Aug. 1992).

FAMILY 169

Rev. BENJAMIN TARPLEY THOMAS [Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas], born 19 August 1825 in Morgan County, Georgia, died 16 March 1905 at the home of his daughter at Plainville, Georgia.

He married Lucinda Jones Puckett 31 December 1844 in Gwinnett County, Georgia.

For over sixty years he was a member of Harmony Grove Methodist Church near Auburn, Georgia—more than forty of which he officiated as minister, and it was there he was buried. The following excerpt is from his obituary:

> An old gentleman asked the privilege of speaking after the minister, Rev. W. T. Hanby, had

concluded his funeral discourse, and stated that he had known the deceased for 63 years and had never heard of a single word being said in disparage-ment of his name, and the uniform expression of the many heard to speak among the great crowd gathered about the church and cemetery at his funeral was that none knew him but to reverence and love him....

Children:

i. GEORGE WAILES THOMAS, m. Nancy A. Bagwell:
 i) George R. "Bob" Thomas of Ennis, Tex.

235 ii. ALFRED NEWTON THOMAS, b. 1847.

iii. _____ THOMAS (a dau.), m. Dr. W. P. Betts; res. Athens, Ga.

iv. BENJAMIN TARPLEY THOMAS, JR.; res. Winder, Ga.

v. _____ THOMAS (a dau.), m. Rev. Robert P. Martyn; res. Plainville, Ga.

vi. _____ THOMAS (a dau.), m. James K. Hughes; res. Murfreesboro, Ark.

Source: Obituary of Rev. B. T. Thomas, from Jennie Stovall of Waxahachie, Tex.; family records of: Werdna Nowell Fletcher, and Sally Fletcher (sent to Cary Anderson).

FAMILY 170

GEORGE McINTOSH T. THOMAS [Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas], born 15 December 1827 in Clarke County, Georgia, died 14 November 1862 at Marthasville, near Atlanta, Georgia.

On 11 April 1850 he was married to Nancy A. Smith (born 9 May 1832 in Walton County, Georgia; died 17 April 1891; daughter of Job Smith).

George died of sickness while in the Confederate Army, and his family went by ox cart to where he was buried, cut trees to make charcoal, then packed his body in a box of the charcoal and brought it back to be buried at Leek Smith Cemetery. His wife was also buried there.

Children, born in Walton County, Georgia:

i. MARY CAROLINE THOMAS, b. 5 Sept. 1851; d. unm. 25 July 1940; bur. at Corinth Methodist Church Cem.

236 ii. GEORGE LOVETTE THOMAS, b. 24 Oct. 1858.

237 iii. OCTAVO DRUCILER THOMAS, b. 5 Oct. 1860.

iv. MARIA JANE THOMAS, b. 2 Jan. 1862; d. in childbirth in 1882 at age 20; bur. at Leek Smith Cem.; m. Billy Smith:
 i)Era Smith, b. 16 Mar. 1881.
 ii)Emma Florence Smith, b. 1882.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas**.**

FAMILY 171

ANN MARIA THOMAS [James, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born in the year 1817 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, and was living in 1883.[1]

She married, 26 June 1838 at 'Deep Falls,' Dr. James Waring[2] (born 1812; died 19 January 1883 at 'Southampton,' his home at Chaptico in St. Mary's County, Maryland; son of Edward G. and Elizabeth Waring of Prince Georges County, Maryland[1]).

The fact that two of their children were given the names Mary Marsham and Basil suggests a descent from the seventeenth century Richard Marsham and Basil Waring families of Maryland's Prince Georges County–Charles County area.[3]

Children:

i. CATHERINE ELIZA "Kate" WARING, b. 1839; d. unm. on 16 July 1896 at 'Southampton'; bur. at 'Deep Falls.'[1]

ii. JAMES WARING, JR., b. 1841; d. 25 Sept. 1878; bur. Chaptico, Md.; m. Maria Garner (dau. of Green

Garner of St. Mary's Co., Md.). After the Civil War ended, James settled in St. Mary's Co. where he attained the rank of major in the cavalry of the State Guard.[1]

iii. EDWARD WARING, b. 1843; d. 1864 at age 21 in the Confederate Army in the Civil War.

iv. HENRY WARING, b. 1845; d. 1856 at age 11.

v. BASIL WARING, b. 1847; d. 15 Oct. 1857 at age 9.[1]

vi. ELIZABETH WARING, b. 1850.

vii. HENRY WARING, b. 1852; d. 1911.

viii. ANN MARIA WARING, b. 1855; m. 5 Dec. 1893 Samuel Bond Hayden (son of Jonathan Hayden & Mary E. Bond).[4]

ix. MARY MARSHAM WARING, b. 1858; d. 27 Oct. 1862 at age 4 yrs., 9 mos.[1]

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:516-517. 1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 473.
2*Ibid.,* p. 304. 3Anderson*, Descendants of Thomas Thomas.* 4Fresco, p. 146.

FAMILY 172

JAMES RICHARD THOMAS [James, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 11 January 1826 and died 5 January 1885.

He was married 6 June 1854 to Jeanette Eleanor Briscoe (born 16 November 1837; died 10 November 1881[1] at St. Mary's Female Seminary in St. Mary's City, where she was principal; the daughter of Dr. Walter Hanson Stone Briscoe and Emeline Wellmore Dallam of 'Sotterly' in St. Mary's County, Maryland).

A planter, James R. Thomas inherited the family estate 'Deep Falls' in St. Mary's County.

Children:

238 i. JAMES WALTER THOMAS, b. 12 July 1855 at 'Deep Falls.'

239 ii. ELIZA EMELINE THOMAS, b. 1859.

iii. ANN ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. twin 1859; d. 1933; m. 26 July 1893 John Gray Hopkins Lilburn (b. 9 Nov. 1855; d. on 29 Aug. 1918; the son of Robert F. Lilburn & Emeline Hopkins).[2] She succeeded her mother as principal of St. Mary's Female Seminary.

iv. JEANETTE ELEANOR THOMAS, b. 1862; d. 1961; m. 1890 James Bourne Parran of Baltimore (son of William J. Parran & Sarah R. Bourne of Calvert Co., Md.):

i)Jeanette Briscoe Parran, b. 1892; d. 1962 at Baltimore, Md.

240 v. HENRY BRISCOE THOMAS, b. 16 Apr. 1864.

vi.WARING THOMAS, b. 1866; d. 1927; m. Margaret Creamer of San Francisco, Calif.

i)Ruth Thomas, d. ca. 1937.

vii. NANNIE THOMAS, b. & d. 1869.

247 viii. MARY ELLA LEWIS THOMAS, b. 7 May 1879; living in Baltimore in 1963; m. 10 June 1902 her 2nd cou. Thomas Rowland Thomas (Family 247).

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:517-518; *Mattapany,* pp. 136-138.
1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 466, citing *St. Mary's* (Md.) *Beacon* (17 Nov. 1881). 2Fresco, p. 188.

FAMILY 173

ELIZABETH CATHERINE THOMAS [George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 31 March 1812 and died 9 March 1895 in Baltimore, Maryland.

She was married 23 June 1840 at 'De La Brooke Manor' in St. Mary's County, Maryland, to James John Forbes, Jr.,[1] a U. S. Navy lieutenant (born ca. 1810; died 23 January 1876 at 'De La Brooke';[2] son of James John Forbes and Eleanor Lane). Both were buried at 'Deep Falls.'

Children:

i. MARY GEORGE FORBES

ii. CATHERINE FORBES, m. F. Fleckenstine.

iii. ELIZABETH JANE FORBES, m. her 4th cou. Joseph Ford Shaw (son of Dr. Joseph Ford Shaw & Rebecca [Thomas] Estep, Family 166).

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:525, which shows her name as "Eliza."
1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 105, which shows her name as "Elizabeth." 2*Ibid.,* p. 377.

FAMILY 174

WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS [George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] of 'Brambly,' on the Wicomico River near Chaptico, Maryland, was born 23 March 1815 and died 20 September 1866.[1]

He married 29 April 1845 in Annapolis, Maryland, Eleanor Mackubin (born 12 June 1827; died 28 August 1901; the daughter of George Mackubin of Annapolis, for many years treasurer of Maryland, and his wife Eleanor Maccubin).

William Thomas was a member of the Maryland Assembly from 1840 to 1842, and in 1844. His wife and their children Matilda, John, and Sarah were all buried at Christ Episcopal Church at Chaptico, Maryland.[2]

Children:

241 i. MARY THOMAS, b. 12 Feb. 1848.

ii. MATILDA THOMAS, b. 11 May 1850;[3] d. unm. 9 Feb. 1908.

iii. JOHN TRUMAN HAWKINS THOMAS, b. 17 July 1856; d. 1940.[4] The inheritor of 'Brambly' from his parents, he was a planter and for many years chairman of the board of trustees of Charlotte Hall Military Academy.

242 iv. GEORGE THOMAS, b. 12 May 1859.[5]

243 v. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS, b. 3 May 1861.

vi. SARAH CLARE THOMAS, b. 10 May 1864; d. unm. 2 Jan. 1883[6] at age 18.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:529; *Mattapany,* pp. 138-139.
1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 466, lists a William Henry Thomas who d. 19 Oct. 1866.
2*Ibid.,* p. 465; *The Generator* (St. Mary's Co. Geneal. Society newsletter). 3*The Generator* gives her birth date as 1852.
4*Ibid.,* which gives his death date as 1941. 5*Mattapany* shows him b. 1858. 6Fresco, p. 465.

FAMILY 175

MARY THOMAS [George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 27 March 1818.

She was married 11 December 1841 (license date) in St. Mary's County, Maryland, to James H. Luckett[1] (died 18 July 1866 at age 50 in Baltimore, Maryland[2]), who is believed to have been a resident of Baltimore County.

Children:

i. JAMES LUCKETT

ii. WILLIAM LUCKETT, d. unm.

iii. MARY LUCKETT, m. _____ Stewart.

Source: *Col Fams*, 4:526. 1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 194. 2*Ibid.,* p. 421.

FAMILY 176

DOROTHY ANN THOMAS [George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 15 October 1819 and died 20 August 1883.

Her first husband was Mortimer S. Smith, and she was married second in about 1856 to Dr. John Henry Turner (born 18 August 1816; died 13 June 1882 at 'Batchelor's Hope,' his residence in Chaptico, Maryland, and was buried at Christ Episcopal Church;[1] son of Philip Turner).

Children:

i. MARY THOMAS SMITH, b. 14 Apr. 1840.
ii. ANN SOTHORON "Nannie" SMITH, b. in 1842; m. 11 July 1863 to Edward Key Buchanan.[2]
iii. ELEANOR SOTHORON SOMERSET SMITH
iv. JOHN TRUMAN HAWKINS SMITH, bur. 1 Nov. 1846 at age 8 mos.[3]
v. ELIZA CATHERINE SMITH
vi. MORTIMER SMITH
vii. LAURA VALINDA SMITH, b. Oct. 1848; d. 7 Jan. 1883; m.(1) 5 Jan. 1871 in Baltimore, Md., to John Truman Stoddert of Charles Co., Md.;[4] m.(2) on 12 Feb. 1884 to Rev. John Gibson Gantt, pastor of Christ Episcopal Church, Chaptico, Md.[5]
viii. DOROTHY THOMAS TURNER, b. 10 May 1857; m. 15 Nov. 1875 Billingsley Garner[6] of 'Notley Hall' in St. Mary's Co., Md. (son of William H. Garner & Josephine Miles).
ix. ELIZABETH ATTAWAY BOND TURNER, b. 24 Apr. 1859; m. 15 Nov. 1888 to Richard Henry Garner (bro. of her sister Dorothy's husband).
x. JOHN HENRY TUBMAN TURNER, b. Apr. 1861; d. Oct. 1861[7] at age 6 mos.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:526-527.

1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* pp. 299, 471. John Henry Turner had m.(1) Eleanor T. Smith (dau. of Charles Somerset Smith & Ann Sothoron), and it would appear she was a sister of Mortimer Smith, Dorothy Ann Thomas's first husband, judging from the names of their children.
2*Ibid.,* p. 41. 3*Ibid.,* p. 456. *Col Fams* states he was b. 1844 and d. the same year. 4Fresco, p. 278.
5*Ibid.,* p. 112. 6*Ibid.,* p. 113. 7*Ibid.,* p. 471, states he d. 23 July 1861 at age 6 mos.

FAMILY 177

Dr. JAMES THOMAS [George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 19 May 1822 and died 18 October 1892 in Baltimore, Maryland.

He married, in September 1852, Sarah Clare Mackubin (buried 13 February 1864 at 'Deep Falls' in St. Mary's County, Maryland;[1] the daughter of George Mackubin and Eleanor Maccubin, and sister of James' brother William's wife). James' second marriage, held 2 December 1868 in Westmoreland County, Virginia, was to Ann Elizabeth "Nannie" Nelson[2] (born 20 January 1843; died 30 October 1921; the only child of William Douglas Nelson and Letty E. Chandler of that county).

James Thomas, inheritor of 'De La Brooke Manor' from his parents, graduated from Prince-ton in 1845 and then received his M. D. degree in 1847 from the University of Maryland. He, his second wife, and his children George, James, Clarence, Mary Smith, Beverly, Roderick, and Anita were all buried at All Faith Episcopal Church at Huntersville, Maryland.[3]

Children of first marriage:

244 i. GEORGE MACKUBIN THOMAS, b. 13 Oct. 1854.
ii. ELEANOR THOMAS, d. in infancy; bur. 8 Dec. 1856 at 'Deep Falls.'[1]
iii. MARY TUBMAN THOMAS, d. 7 Feb. 1862 at age 5 yrs. at 'Trent Hall'; bur. at 'Deep Falls.'[1]
iv. JAMES THOMAS, b. 4 Jan. 1860; d. 21 Sept. 1928.[3]
245 v. CLARENCE WOOD THOMAS, b. 2 July 1862.[3]

Children by second marriage:

246 vi. WILLIAM DOUGLAS NELSON THOMAS, b. 1870.
vii. MARY SMITH THOMAS, b. 19 Sept. 1871; d. 27 Dec. 1931;[4] m. 1923 Charles M. Segars.
247 viii. THOMAS ROWLAND THOMAS, b. 7 Mar. 1874 at 'De La Brooke.'[5]
ix. BEVERLY PEYTON THOMAS (a son), b. 20 July 1875; d. 27 Oct. 1879 of diphtheria when age 4 yrs. old.[1]
x. RODERICK McCULLOUGH THOMAS, b. 24 June 1877; d. 7 Mar. 1961;[3] m. 1923 Hattie Virginia Kelly (b. 29 Aug. 1885;[3] dau. of Dr. J. Eley Kelly & Hattie Birdsong Rives). In 1963 she was living at Coral Gables, Fla.
248 xi. DOUGLAS THOMAS, b. 1880.
xii. ANITA THOMAS, b. 20 May 1882; d. 19 Oct. 1969;[3] res. Baltimore, Md.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:528-529; *Mattapany,* pp. 140-141.
1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* pp. 465-466. 2*Ibid.,* p. 288.
3Cem. records of Madelene McWilliams. 4*Ibid. Mattapany*, p. 140, says she d. in 1933.
5Frederick A. Virkus, ed., *The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy,* 7 vols. (Chicago: A. N. Marquis & Co., 1925; F. A. Virkus & Co., 1926-1928; Virkus Co., 1930; Institute of American Genealogy, 1933-1942), 1:855.

FAMILY 178

JANE ADELIA THOMAS [William, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 12 July 1819. She died 3 January 1882[1] at the home of her brother John in Baltimore, Maryland, and burial was at St. Joseph Catholic Church at Morganza, Maryland.[2]

She was married 27 May 1845 at Leonardtown, Maryland, to Dr. Henry A. Ford of that place[3] (born ca. 1813; died 14 November 1891;[3] son of Lewis and Symphorosa [Hill] Ford). 'Oak Lea' was the name of his residence.[4]

Children:

i. ELIZABETH LANSDALE FORD, d. unm. Jan. 1907.
ii. ROSA HILL FORD
iii. LEWIS FORD, d. unm. 28 Sept. 1893.
iv. WILLIAM HENRY FORD, d. unm. 12 Aug. 1893 in St. Mary's City, Md.; bur. St. Joseph's Cem. near the grave of his grandfather William D. Thomas.
v. ANN MARY FORD, b. 1857; d. 18 Dec. 1898; m. 8 Dec. 1892 in Washington, D. C., to William Francis Greenwell (b. 1862; d. 1907; son of William Francis Greenwell & Sarah Maria Floyd).[5]
vi. MARIA LOUISA FORD, b. ca. 1862; m. on 9 June 1888 at 'Oak Lea' to Walter Hanson Stone Briscoe of 'Sotterly' in St. Mary's Co., Md. (b. ca. 1852; son of Dr. Walter H. S. Briscoe & Emeline W. Dallam).[4]

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:518. 1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* pp. 106, 378. *Col Fams* says she d. 3 Jan. 1881.
2Fresco, p. 378. 3*Ibid.,* p. 106. 4*Ibid.,* p. 37. 5*Ibid.,* p. 132.

FAMILY 179

ANN M. THOMAS [William, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 7 March 1822 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died 22 August 1863.

A license bearing the date 11 November 1840 was issued for the marriage of Ann Thomas to James Thomas Blakistone,[1] a lawyer of Leonardtown, Maryland (the *St. Mary's Beacon* edition of 17 November 1881 states that Col. James T. Blakistone died the previous week at his residence at Baltimore[2]).

In 1847 Ann's father made a deed to her of 'Rose Hill,' later the site of St. Mary Academy at Leonardtown.[1]

Children:

i. Capt. WILLIAM THOMAS BLAKISTONE, b. 3 Mar. 1842;[3] d. 3 Aug. 1863 at age 21 in the Battle of Gettysburg. He resigned from West Point Military Academy and enlisted in the Confederate States Army, where he served as an orderly sergeant in every campaign from 1861 to Gettys-burg. Notification of his commission as captain reached his family after his death.
ii. ELIZABETH "Bettie" BLAKISTONE, d. 24 Sept. 1913.
iii. TEACKLE WALLIS BLAKISTONE, a lawyer, d. 30 Oct. 1909.
iv. WALTER BLAKISTONE, d. 3 Sept. 1890; m. 19 Oct. 1871 at Baltimore, Md., to Sarah "Sally" Sinclair[1] (dau. of Capt. Arthur & Lelia Sinclair).
v. NANNIE THOMAS BLAKISTONE, d. 24 Nov. 1898; m. on 22 Jan. 1880 in Baltimore, Md., to William M. Conway of Baltimore (son of John R. Conway).[4]
vi. JENNIE THOMAS BLAKISTONE, m. on 22 Jan. 1880 (in a double ceremony with her twin sister Nannie) to Joseph R. Foard of the shipping firm of Mather, Foard & Co.[5]

vii. ELLA R. BLAKISTONE, d. unm. 17 July 1880 at her family's home in Baltimore.

viii. GEORGE BLAKISTONE, d. 7 July 1914;[2] m. 16 Nov. 1892 Maude Buchanan Price (a dau. of T. Buchanan Price). Educated at Charlotte Hall and St. John's College, he went to Baltimore with his bro. Teackle in 1882 and established a law firm.[2] There he became president of Union Trust Co. and president of Central Railway Co.[6]

ix. JAMES T. BLAKISTONE, d. June 1912.

x. ANDREW BLAKISTONE, living in the state of Washington in 1914.[2]

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:519-520. 1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 26. 2*Ibid.,* p. 340. 3*Ibid.,* p. 341. 4*Ibid.* p. 66. 5*Ibid.,* p. 105. 6*Ibid.,* p. 25.

FAMILY 180

JOHN HENRY THOMAS [William, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 4 July 1824 at 'Cremona' and died 14 July 1898 at his home in Baltimore, Maryland.

He was married, 12 November 1851 at 'Lapidea' in Delaware County, Pennsylvania, to Mary Thomas Leiper[1] (born 19 December 1826;[1] died 15 June 1893; daughter of George Gray Leiper and Eliza Snowden Thomas of that county, she a descendant of Philip Thomas, the emigrant from England to Maryland in the year 1651[2] [no known relation to the Thomas family of this book]).

John Henry Thomas, an attorney at Baltimore, inherited 'Trent Hall' in the upper part of St. Mary's County from John Truman Hawkins, his maternal cousin.[3] He and his wife were buried at Greenmount Cemetery near Baltimore.[4]

Chilldren,[5] all born at Baltimore, Maryland:

i. GEORGE LEIPER THOMAS, b. 10 Sept. 1852; bap. 9 Apr. 1853 at Central Presbyt. Church of Baltimore, Md.; d. unm. 10 Sept. 1912 at his residence in Baltimore and burial was at Green-mount Cem. He followed in his father's footsteps as an attorney.[3]

ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 10 Apr. 1854; bap. Oct. 1854 at Central Presbyt. Church of Baltimore; d. 7 Apr. 1857; bur. Ridley Presbyt. Church, Delaware Co., Penn., on his 3rd birthday. In 1860 his remains were moved to Greenmount Cem. near Baltimore.

iii. ELIZA SNOWDEN THOMAS, b. 6 Nov. 1857; bap. July 1858 at Ridley Presbyt. Church in Dela-ware Co., Penn.; d. 1937.[1] This line of the Thomas family died out with her death.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:520.

1"The Thomas Bible," *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* (Spring 1980). Originally the family Bible of John & Mary (Leiper) Thomas, it was in the possession of Eliza Woolford Jones of Atlanta, Ga., in 1979. Note: the copy of a letter and valentine dated 10 Mar. 1851, sent by John H. Thomas to Mary T. Leiper, is in *Chronicles of St. Mary's* 11 (Aug. 1963):1-5.

2Seaver, *Thomas Family Records,* pp. 21-23.

3*The Thomas Book,* p. 164, citing family papers of Eliza Snowden Thomas and G. Leiper Thomas of Baltimore.

4Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 466. 5"The Thomas Bible" gives their births, baptisms and deaths.

FAMILY 181

SUSAN THOMAS [William, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 29 July 1835 and she died 4 January 1908, with burial at All Faith Episcopal Church at Huntersville, Maryland.[1]

She married 7 October 1856 in Baltimore, Maryland, Rev. Walter A. Mitchell (a son of Rev. Richard H. B. Mitchell and Lucinda Compton), priest of St. Paul's Episcopal Church in Calvert County, Maryland.[2]

Children:

i. ELIZABETH LANSDALE MITCHELL, m. the Rt. Rev. Joseph Blount Cheshire, Bishop of North Carolina.

ii. LUCINDA COMPTON MITCHELL, b. 6 Aug. 1859; d. 26 Aug. 1861 at age 2 at St. Paul's Rectory in Calvert Co., Md.[2]

iii. MARY THOMAS MITCHELL

iv. EDWIN MITCHELL, b. 27 Nov. 1864; d. unm. 23 Oct. 1902.

? v. KATE L. MITCHELL, bur. beside the grave of Mary T. Mitchell at All Faith Episcopal Church, Huntersville, Md.[1]

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:520. 1Cem. records of Madelene McWilliams. 2Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 431.

FAMILY 182

Col. RICHARD THOMAS ZARVONA [Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas], born 27 October 1833 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, died 17 March 1875 at age 41 at the home of his brother James and was buried at 'Deep Falls.'[1]

Richard Thomas, after attending Oxford, a private military academy in Talbot County, Mary-land, then entered West Point Military Academy in July 1850. But he was there only a short time before embarking on the life of a soldier of fortune. He was a surveyor on the western frontier of the United States, participated in the campaigns against the Chinese pirates in the Far East, fought under Garibaldi during Italy's struggle for national independence (where he adopted the surname of "Zarvona"), and held a commission in the Egyptian Army.

Shortly before the American Civil War he returned to this country and joined the Confederate forces, fitting out a swift boat with which to prey on Northern ships in Chesapeake Bay, and his involvement in the daring seizure of the steamer *Saint Nicholas* 29 June 1861 earned him the title "the French Lady." Disguised as a woman with several large trunks (actually filled with weapons), he boarded the ship and played the key role in its capture, resulting in his being commissioned a colonel.

Ten days later, trying to duplicate the feat, he was captured and imprisoned at Fort McHenry in Baltimore and was transferred to Fort Lafayette in New York harbor. On a night in April 1862 during a raging storm, he escaped but was overtaken by a boat and recaptured while attempting to swim to Long Island. The Confederate authorities repeatedly tried to have him exchanged as a prisoner of war, until he was finally released in broken health in April 1863.

The colonel returned to Europe and lived in Paris for several years, possibly participating in the Franco-Prussian War. Upon his return to Maryland he legally changed his name to "Richard Thomas Zarvona."

Source: Charles A. Earp, "The Amazing Colonel Zarvona," *Maryland Historical Magazine* (vol. & date not known); *Col Fams,* 4:520-521. 1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 466.

FAMILY 183

Capt. GEORGE THOMAS [Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas], born 6 August 1835 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, died there 14 May 1903 and was buried at Trinity Church in St. Mary's City.[1]

He married, 23 October 1866, Ellen Ogle Beall of Norfolk, Virginia (born 21 October 1841; died 30 October 1909; daughter of Rev. Upton Beall and Louisa Ogle).

Six weeks after his father died, George Thomas, at that time attending Charlotte Hall Military Academy, wrote the following letter to his younger brother James,[2] bearing address "Master James Wm. Thomas, Care of Mrs Richard Thomas, Great Mills, St. Marys Co., Md." (he is believed to have signed his name "Jr." to avoid confusion with his uncle George):

Charlotte Hall
Dec 9th, 1849

Dear Brother,

I have for several mails past returned from the postoffice much disappointed as I have not received a letter from home by mail since I have been back at Charlotte Hall, still I will try not to let you find the same falt in me. The boys are at present very joyful in anticipation of the joys which await them at home: for my part I shall be very glad when that holy day comes round which gave birth to him, Our Holy Savior, who came into this world to save sinners. Ought we not then when that

joyous festival returns, to return thanks to Almighty God for haveing sent this only son to dye a death upon the cross the most dreadful of all deaths to save sinners from eternal damnation and bring them to repentance? Should it not be a joyful [day] *amongst Christians: Alas! it would be a joyful day with us were it not for the absence of one I need not mention whom for you my Dear Brother know to whom I allude but if we put our trust in God he will alleviate our sorrows and will allow us to meet in heaven the dearest friend we ever had. My Dear Brother you are now nearly ten years old and should study very hard if evil boys should tempt you think what your father would wish were he alive; if you do so you can resist every temptation which is offered you though it may glitter as gold; you should be a good boy my Dear Brother for in no other way can you again behold Our Dear Father. I am in good health and hope you all enjoy the same blessing. Ask Mother to send for me next Wednesday. Give my love to all.*

Your aff Brother
George Thomas Jr.

P S Philly says "please ask his father to let him come home with me as he is very homesick": he sends his love to all.

George Thomas joined the Confederate States Army at the outset of the Civil War, serving as captain with his brother James in Company A of the 2nd Maryland Infantry Regiment. Both were wounded at Gettysburg—James on Culp's Hill and George on Cemetery Ridge. George was also wounded again in September 1864.[3]

During the war 'Mattapany,' the family home, was taken over as a military post by the Union troops, who occupied the overseer's house. Everything movable was taken, including the contents of the houses. After the war when their mother died in 1871, the estate was divided among the three sons. George lived in the original house and conducted a school in the parlor for his children and several others. A strict disciplinarian, he taught the three R's, history, geography, physics, biology, mathematics through trigonometry, English, Latin through Tacitus, French, Greek, and he especially emphasized spelling.[1]

Children:[4]

i. RICHARD BROOKE THOMAS, b. 27 Jan. 1868; d. 19 Aug. 1874 at 'Mattapany' at age 6.[5]

249 ii. JOHN HENRY THOMAS, b. 3 Aug. 1869.

250 iii. UPTON BEALL THOMAS, b. 31 Mar. 1871.

251 iv. TAZEWELL TAYLOR THOMAS, b. 9 Sept. 1872.

252 v. EDWARD OGDEN THOMAS, b. 24 Mar. 1874.

vi. LOUISA OGLE THOMAS, called "Aunt Lou," b. 20 Dec. 1875; d. 30 Aug. 1952 in Baltimore, Md.

253 vii. WILLIAM MATTHEWS MERRICK THOMAS, b. 3 May 1878.

254 viii. KATHARINE THOMAS, b. 5 Sept. 1879.

ix. RICHARD BROOKE THOMAS (named for his dec'd bro.), b. 29 Aug. 1882; d. 31 Oct. 1955; m. 5 Nov. 1924 Margaret Louise Sherman (the dau. of William P. Sherman & Emma Smith). In 1963 Margaret was living at Red Wing, Minn.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:521; *Mattapany,* pp. 145, 148-149.

1Family records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr., of Silver Spring, Md.

2*Mattapany,* p. 145. 3Diary kept by James W. Thomas, 1861–1865.

4Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 297, lists the marriage of a Mary A. Thomas (dau. of Capt. George W. Thomas) and Joseph E. Trice, both of St. George's Island, St. Mary's Co., Md., which took place 14 Mar. 1897 in Alexandria, Va.

5*Ibid.,* p. 466.

FAMILY 184

JAMES WILLIAM THOMAS [Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born on 2 April 1840 and died 21 December 1901, having been dragged by a horse while farming.[1]

He was married 17 January 1871 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, to his third cousin once removed Fantelina Shaw[2] (born 9 October 1842; died 14 December 1924[3] at the home of her son Armstrong in

Baltimore, Maryland; the daughter of Dr. Joseph Ford Shaw and Rebecca [Thomas] Estep [Family 166] of St. Mary's County). Burial for both was at All Faith Episcopal Church at Charlotte Hall, Maryland.

After attending Charlotte Hall Military Academy, James Thomas graduated from Princeton.[1] During the Civil War he served four years as a sergeant with his brother George in the 2nd Mary-land Infantry of the Confederate Army. A diary kept by him recorded his many engagements with the Union forces and his being captured three times.

After the war ended he worked as a civil engineer in the laying of the transcontinental rail-way. In about the year 1883 he moved his family from 'Lakeland,' his portion of the 'Mattapany' estate, to Baltimore, but was back in St. Mary's County at the time of his death. The following article appeared in the *Baltimore American* the week after he died:[4]

MR. JAMES W. THOMAS WAS A TRUE HERO

His Gallant Conduct in the Confederacy During the Civil War

Dr. St. George W. Teackle, 702 Park avenue, gave some interesting reminiscences last night to a reporter of The American regarding the late James William Thomas, of St. Marys county, Md., whose funeral took place last week. Mr. Thomas, Dr. Teackle stated, although only a sergeant in the Confederate Army, was a real hero. He was raised in luxury, he attended Charlotte Hall, and was a graduate of Princeton. He enlisted at the beginning of the Civil War in the Second Maryland Regiment, and was in many engagements, but strikingly at the battle of Gettysburg was his valor shown. He was in the company that was ordered to charge Culps Hill. This, Dr. Teackle stated, was ordered as a ruse, to allow of the retreat of Lee from Gettysburg. The company, led by Gen. Bradley T. Johnson, moved up hill in dress parade style, although it was a forlorn hope, and the men were simply mowed down. As they fell, other men would close up ranks, and they kept advancing.

Mr. Thomas was very modest, but in conversation with Dr. Teackle, told him that they got so close that they could see the whites of the eyes of their antagonists. They noticed a wavering in the latter's ranks, and a sudden dash might have changed the future of the day. But someone called "Fall back!" This caused a hesitation in the Marylanders' ranks, the enemy took advantage of it and the day was lost.

Mr. Thomas, or Sergeant Thomas, had never left a battlefield without firing his gun. He aimed the latter at a cannoneer preparing to discharge a cannon, and as he did so, Sergeant Thomas fell, shot through the hips. He fell with his legs crossed, and a bullet striking one of them uncrossed his limbs. He then put his arm across his face to pro-tect it, and a bullet struck his arm. He then lost and regained consciousness several times, and about twilight was aroused from his stupor by a Northern general on horse-back bending over him and saying that he wanted to find the Second Maryland Regi-ment.

Sergeant Thomas replied that he was of that regiment and the General then asked him if he knew the Thomas boys, and Sergeant Thomas told him who he was. The offi-cer then told him that he was Gen. Leiper King, a first cousin of John Thomas, who was a first cousin of Sergeant Thomas. General King had him removed and his wounds dressed.

When Sergeant Thomas recovered he reentered the Confederate Army and was at the surrender at Appomattox Courthouse. Dr. Teackle said the character of Sergeant Thomas was shown in that his brother, George, dividing his hardtack with him, the Sergeant gave his share away to another hungry soldier.

Sergeant Thomas lived in Baltimore at one time and was formerly in the Water De-partment, having been appointed by Mayor Hodges....

His wife inherited 757 3/4 acres in St. Mary's County in 1866, and on 16 July 1870 Joseph T. Ward purchased the section called 'Indian Creek Estate' "to left of main road running from Indian Creek to Cookseys Swamp." The remaining 396 acres, known as 'Woodbury,' was deeded by her to her oldest son 24 September 1913.[1]

Children:

255 i. CARROLL THOMAS, b. 13 Oct. 1871.

256 ii. ARMSTRONG THOMAS, b. 21 Mar. 1874.

iii. RICHARD ZARVONA THOMAS, b. 8 Nov. 1876; d. 12 May 1879 at age 2 1/2 at 'Lakeland.'[5]

iv. FANTELINA THOMAS, b. 30 Oct. 1879; d. 17 July 1888 at age 8.

257 v. ALLISON FORD THOMAS, b. 27 Mar. 1881.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:522; *Mattapany,* pp. 151-152, 162.

1Family records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr. 2Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* pp. 264, 288.

3Cem. records of Madelene McWilliams. 4*Baltimore* (Md.) *American,* Dec. 1901. 5Fresco, p. 466.

FAMILY 185

Rev. HENSON J. THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. 1803[1] in Washington County, Kentucky.

He was married there, 10 March 1832, to Mary Nalle, with his uncle Richard Selby signing as bondsman.[2] This may have been a second marriage, for the 1830 Census shows him with a female age 20-30 and two males under age 5 in his household.[3]

Henson Thomas was involved in several deeds in which he sold land in Washington County, Kentucky,[4] and in 1850 he administered his father's estate.[5] The census for that year lists him as a Baptist preacher with real estate valued at $4,500.[1] Living next door to him in a row were Martin Thomas, then William Thomas, both of whom are believed to have been his sons, followed by Morgan Thomas, thought to have been his half brother.

Raised to the ministry in Hardin's Creek Baptist Church, where he preached, he later moved to Missouri, where the 1860 Census shows him as a Baptist minister owning $4,500 worth of real estate and personal estate valued at $8,000, living near Paris in Monroe County.[6] Listed in the household was William P. Thomas, age 10. This appears to be William Martin Parker Thomas, his grandson (son of Martin P. Thomas, whose wife Mary Jane had died in 1853).

When the Civil War broke out, Henson returned to Kentucky, remaining there several years before going back to Missouri.[7]

Probable children of his first marriage:[8]

i. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. ca. 1827; m. Susan _____ (b. ca. 1829).

258 ii. MARTIN P. THOMAS, b. ca. 1829.

Chidren of second marriage:[9]

259 iii. RICHARD THOMAS, b. ca. 1832. It is uncertain whether he was a son by his father's 1st or 2nd wife.

iv. NANCY S. THOMAS, b. ca. 1834; m. Benjamin G. Phillips.[6] In 1860 they and their 2-yr.-old dau. Mary were living next door to her father in Monroe Co., Mo.; also in their home was Richard Thomas (Family 189), believed to have been her half uncle.[6]

v. LYDIA A. THOMAS, b. ca. 1837.

11850 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 208B. 2Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 2, p. 335.

31830 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 165. 4Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book Q, p. 157; Book S, pp. 252, 543; Book T, p. 260.

5Washington Co., Ky., Will Book I, pp. 18-20, 332-334. 61860 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, Jackson Twp., p. 235.

7"Hardin's Creek Church Organized in 1826," an article compiled from the church minutes, in a book at Carlsbad (Calif.) Library (courtesy of Betty Wilson Thomas of Desert Hot Springs, Calif.).

8It is uncertain whether these are his sons or his half-brothers (children of his father's second marriage).

9Listed in the household of Henson Thomas on the 1850 Census.

FAMILY 186

THOMAS THOMAS [?William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born ca. 1800 to 1810,[1] was a probable son of William Thomas and Lydia MacIntire.

He was married 15 October 1822 to Elizabeth Branham in Washington County, Kentucky,[2] where the 1830 Census lists them with two boys under age 5 in their home.[1]

Either he or his brother William was the likely father of "Hanson" (Henson) J. Thomas, who is on the 1880 (as well as the 1900) census in the town of Shelbina in Shelby County, Missouri:[3]

Thomas, Hanson J., 46, b. Ky. [shown as age 63 on the 1900 Census, with son Carl the only other member of the household]

Laura F., 36, b. Ky.
Henry W., 18, b. Mo.
Reubin B., 14, b. Mo.
Thomas H., 9, b. Mo.
Laura B., 4, b. Mo.
Infant, 7/12, b. Mo. [shown on the 1900 Census as "Carl N., b. Oct. 1879"]

1830 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 165. 2Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 1, p. 213.
3Shelby Co., Mo. (city of Shelbina), census records for: 1880, E.D. 62, p. 11; and 1900, E.D. 163, p. 2.

FAMILY 187

Rev. SMITH THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 4 September 1810 in Washington County, Kentucky, and died 27 March 1869 at the home of his daughter in Louisville, Kentucky.[1]

The following is from an article[2] on Hardin's Creek Church, located in Washington County, Kentucky:

> He was raised up to the ministry of the Baptist Church, in the little meeting house on Hardin's Creek. Baptist historians say that he may be "truly styled one of the great men of his generation." He began his ministry in early life, and prosecuted it with great energy and extraordinary success until he was enfeebled with a lingering disease....he joined the church at the age of 17, and was baptized by David Thur-man, another native of Washington County. Soon after, he began to exhort and was licensed to preach when he was 27 years old.[3] In 1842, he became pastor of Cox's Creek Church, in Nelson [County], serving also Mill Creek and New Salem, in the same county, and Mt. Washington, in Bullitt [County]. In December, 1843, he moved to Shelby County and became pastor of the church at Simpsonville. Subsequently he labored at Long Run, Dover, Clear Creek, and other churches; and for a number of years he was Moderator of Long Run Association. After the death of his wife in 1854, he became restless and unsettled....

He is then said to have devoted his life to that of an evangelist in Kentucky and Missouri. His later years were spent in Louisville,[1] and he was probably the Smith Thomas who witnessed the marriage of William Henry Thomas (Family 191), his first cousin, in 1833.[4]

Smith Thomas has been described in this manner:[2]

> He stood six feet two, well proportioned, fair complexioned, with light hair, light blue eyes, nose and mouth large; and, he was an orator of a high order.

This entry is on the 1850 Census for Shelby County, Kentucky:[5]

S. Thomas, 39, m, Preach BAM, b. Ky., real estate evaluation: $6,870
J. A., 33, f, b. Ky.
E., 15, f, b. Ky.
S. A., 13, f, b. Ky.
A., 11, f, b. Ky.
H. E., 9, f, b. Ky.

Known child:

260 i. BELLE THOMAS, b. Feb. 1841 at Fisherville, Ky.[6] (which is located eight mi. from Simpsonville and twelve mi. from Mt. Washington, where her father preached). She appears to have been the "H. E.," age 9, on the 1850 Census.

1Cathcart, *Baptist Encylopaedia,* p. 1149.

2"Hardin's Creek Church Organized in 1826," an article compiled from the church minutes, in a book at Carlsbad (Calif.) Library (courtesy of Betty Wilson Thomas of Cathedral City, Calif.).
3Cathcart states he was licensed to preach at age 22. 4Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* pp. 723-725.
51850 Shelby Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 1, p. 293B.
6Her obituary from a Shelbina, Mo., newspaper (date unknown), which states she was the dau. of Rev. Smith Thomas.

FAMILY 188

MORGAN W. THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. 1818, and he was married 28 June 1842 in Washington Co., Ky., to Catherine Phillips (born ca. 1825), with Rev. Smith Thomas officiating.[1]

On the Washington County 1850 Census, he is listed as a merchant with real estate valued at $225. In 1860 he was farming near Paris in Monroe County, Missouri; living next door to him was William Thomas, believed to have been the son of Henson J. Thomas.

Children:

i. RICHARD THOMAS, b. ca. 1842.
ii. SMITH THOMAS, b. ca. 1845.
iii. MARY J.(?) THOMAS, b. ca. 1847 or 1849.
iv. CATHERINE THOMAS, b. ca. 1851.
v. SARAH THOMAS, b. ca. 1856.

Sources: 1850 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 208B; 1860 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, Jackson Twp., p. 178.
1Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 3, p. 63.

FAMILY 189

RICHARD THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in about 1821.[1] He was married 30 January 1845 in Washington County, Kentucky, to Sarah E. Phillips, with the marriage performed by Rev. Henson Thomas.[2]

Sarah appears to have died by 1860, at which time Richard Thomas, age 40, was working as a farmhand in the household of Benjamin and Nancy Phillips (believed to have been his half niece), next door to Henson Thomas in Jackson Township of Monroe County, Missouri,[3] while his three children were in the home of Lewis and Matilda Phillips, probable relatives of his wife.[4]

Richard purchased many items at the sale of the personal property of William Thomas,[5] who is believed to have been his father, and he was named as grantee on deeds made by Smith Thomas and Henson Thomas when the estate of William Thomas was being sold in Washington County, Kentucky.[6]

Children:[7]

i. WILLIAM L. THOMAS, b. ca. 1846.
ii. JAMES H. THOMAS, b. ca. 1849.
iii. DAVID THOMAS, b. ca. 1855.

1Age 29 on the 1850 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 208B; age 40 on the 1860 Monroe Co., Mo., Census.
2Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 3, p. 99. 31860 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, Jackson Twp., p. 235.
4*Ibid.,* p. 206. 5Washington Co., Ky., Will Book I, pp. 18-20, 332-334.
6Washington Co., Ky., Deed Book S, p. 410; Book T, p. 260. 7Listed on the 1850 and 1860 censuses.

FAMILY 190

WINIFRED THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 16 August 1804[1] in Washington County, Kentucky, died 28 October 1877 and was buried on the farm of her parents in Hardin County, Kentucky.[2]

She and James Washington Nall (her third cousin, the son of John Nall and Rebecca Slack) were married 23 March 1824 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[3]

On 8 November 1831, James Nall bought 19 1/2 acres in Hardin County on Brushy Fork of Otter Creek,[4] adjoining the 63 acres purchased on that date by his father-in-law, to whom he sold a total of 204 acres there in the period 1832 to 1843.[5] Thomas Thomas (V) in turn made deeds to James Nall in 1841 and 1852, and to his daughter Winifred in 1853.[6]

Winifred sued her husband for divorce in 1860, at which time he was no longer in the state.[7]

Children,[8] born in Hardin County, Kentucky:

i. JOHN T. NALL, b. ca. 1825.
ii. AMANDA NALL, b. ca. 1828.
iii. NANCY NALL, b. ca. 1830.
iv. HENRY WILSON NALL, b. ca. 1836.
v. OWEN NALL, b. ca. 1842.

1Birth recorded in the Thomas pigskin-bound record book. 2Family records of Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif.
3Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book A.
4Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book M, pp. 386-387, cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families of America,* p. 393.
5Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book N, p. 133; Book O, p. 386; Book R., p. 462; Book S, p. 56; Book T, pp. 57, 222; Book U, pp. 255, 32_, cited by Robert B. Thomas.
6Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Book T, p. 222; Book Y, p. 714; Book 1, p. 44.
7Corresp., Sally Nall Dolphin of Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, to this writer (1977). 81850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, cited by Dolphin and Nall.

FAMILY 191

Rev. WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 6 June 1806[1] in Washington County, Kentucky, and he died on 24 February 1881 at his home near Camden Point, Missouri.

He married 11 October 1833 in Adair County, Kentucky, Nancy Willis[2] (born 1 March 1817 in Kentucky; died 28 October 1894 at St. Joseph, Missouri; daughter of William Willis, Jr., and Anne "Nancy" Twyman). Camden Point Cemetery is where both were buried.

William H. Thomas, who spent seven sessions at theology school in Bloomfield, Kentucky, prior to his marriage, "was set apart to the office of 'bishop' in his 25th year"[3] and was ordained in 1832.[4] For five years he was a missionary of the Kentucky Baptist State Convention and is said to have converted many hundreds of people.[3]

Greensburg in Green County, Kentucky, is where the family was living[5] before their move to Platte County, Missouri. Two dates are given for the move—1844[6] and 1850.[3] It is known that he and his brother Thomas L. Thomas were witnesses to a deed in Adair County, Kentucky, in 1848,[7] but it is possible they had returned from Missouri on a visit. At any rate, the family is on the Platte County Census for 1850 with a real estate evaluation of $6,060; listed as a next-door neighbor is a George W. Thomas, age 35, born in Kentucky, with wife Mary and family.[8]

William Thomas engaged in farming and merchandising, as well as officiating as a Baptist minister at several churches in the area. He and his wife were living in the home of their daughter Alice Hamblen on the 1880 Census.[9]

Children, the first four born in Green County, Kentucky:

261 i. LAURA THOMAS, b. 1834.
262 ii. ANN ELIZA THOMAS, b. ca. 1838.
263 iii. SARAH THOMAS, b. 8 Aug. 1840.
264 iv. MARY LEWIS THOMAS, b. 23 Jan. 1843.
v. EUDORA A. THOMAS, b. after the 1850 Census was taken in Platte Co., Mo.; m.(1) 3 Sept. 1868 in Platte Co., Mo., to Dr. William A. Brock (b. 3 Nov. 1843; d. 2 Dec. 1876); m.(2) Dr. J. M. D. France:
i)Lolla Brock
ii)Robert Brock
iii)Eudora E. France

iv)Margarita France
v)Spencer Lee France

265 vi. ALICE W. "Allie" THOMAS, b. 21 June 1855 in Platte Co., Mo.

Source: Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* pp. 723-725, which states: "His father, Thomas Thomas, son of Thomas, was born in Maryland in 1778"; family records of Betty Wilson Thomas.

1Birth recorded in the Thomas pigskin record book. His tombstone has 6 May 1806.

2Witnessing the marriage was Smith Thomas, believed to be his 1st cou.

3Missouri Baptist Historical Society records, citing Jeremiah Clay, *Minutes North Liberty Association* (1881), which calls William H. Thomas "one of Kentucky's noble sons."

4Cathcart, *Baptist Encyclopaedia,* p. 1150. 51840 Green Co., Ky., Census, Greensburg Dist., p. 183.

6Family records of Betty Wilson Thomas.

7Henry C. Creel to William Willis (bro. of Nancy Willis), dated 31 July 1848, cited by Betty Wilson Thomas.

81850 Platte Co., Mo., Census, Green Twp., p. 375B. 91880 Platte Co., Mo., Census, Green Twp.

FAMILY 192

ELIZABETH NALL "Betty" THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 7 February 1812[1] in Washington County, Kentucky, died 22 August 1839[1] at the birth of her first child.[2] Burial was on her parents' farm near Elizabethtown, Kentucky.[1]

She was married 7 September 1837 in Hardin County, Kentucky, to Henry B. Peck,[3] her first cousin (son of John Peck and Elenor Thomas, Family 143).

Henry B. Peck married second Katherine Smith, and they were buried at the Maffitt cemetery in Hardin County, Kentucky.

Child:

i. JOHN PECK, b. ca. 22 Aug. 1839.[2] At age 11, he was in the home of his grandparents, Thomas and Ann Thomas.[4] He later purchased their farm and held it until selling it in 1913.[1]

1Family records of Robert B. Thomas. 2Family records of Frances Smith Brownlee of Wichita, Kans.

3Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book B, #358; Martin N. Thomas gave oath of her age. 41850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 709.

FAMILY 193

MARTIN NALL THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 10 March 1816[1] in Hardin County, Kentucky. He died 8 March 1879 in Larue County, Kentucky, and was buried with his third wife at Nolynn Baptist Church near Hodgenville.[1]

His first marriage, 9 June 1844, was to Elizabeth A. Patterson.[2] On 3 April 1851 in Hardin County, Kentucky, he was married to his cousin Lucy W. Nall[3] (born 9 December 1829; died 17 December 1854; buried in the Thomas family cemetery;[2] the daughter of James F. Nall and Lucy Nalle,[4] and the sister of Susannah Nall who married Thomas H. Thomas [Family 199], who was guardian of Lucy W. before she married).

The third marriage of Martin Nall Thomas, 23 August 1860 in Larue County, Kentucky, was to Mary E. Allen[5] (born 25 March 1829; died 11 April 1912;[1] the daughter of Samuel Allen and Elizabeth LaRue). In 1870 they were farming in Hodgenville Precinct with a real estate evaluation of $2,500,[6] and after the death of her husband Mary continued to operate the farm, as shown by the 1900 Census that lists her son William, at that time still single, living with her.[7]

Possible child of first marriage:

i. DAVID R. THOMAS, b. 28 Mar. 1848;[2] bur. on the farm of Thomas & Ann (Nall) Thomas. He would appear to have died at a young age, for another child was given the name David in 1869.

Child of second marriage:

ii. JAMES M. THOMAS, stillborn 22 May 1852;[8] bur. on his Thomas grandparents' farm.

Children of third marriage:[9]

iii. LUCY E. THOMAS, b. 27 June 1862;[10] m. 1 Dec. 1882 in Larue Co., Ky., to J. H. Hasher.[11]

iv. WILLIAM OWEN THOMAS, b. ca. Oct. 1863[7]; d. 1928; m. ca. 1905 Minnie Burba (b. 1872; d. 1927); both bur. Red Hill Cem. at Hodgenville, Ky.[12] In 1910 they were res. in Larue Co., Ky., with a dau., Lucy Helm Thomas, age 3.[13]

v. ANN E. THOMAS, b. ca. 1866.

266 vi. SAMUEL LARUE THOMAS, b. 17 Aug. 1867.[14]

vii. DAVID THURMAN THOMAS, b. 1869 (shown as 9 mos. old on the 1870 Census).

1Benningfield, *Larue County, Ky. Cemeteries,* p. 100. 2Family records of Robert B. Thomas.
3Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book C, #355. 4Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* p. 92.
5Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B, p. 30; the marriage took place at Samuel Allen's home.
61870 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Hodgenville Pct., p. 2, which shows his real estate valued at $2,500.
71900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Hodgenville Dist., p. 3B. 81852 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 5.
91870 Census; 1880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Village of Hodgenville, p. 21. One of the five children was dec'd when the 1900 Census was taken.
101862 Larue Co., Ky., Birth register, p. 4.
11Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register C, p. 86; the wedding was held at "Mrs. Mary Thomas'."
12Benningfield, p. 150. 131910 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magist. Dist. 1, p. 10A. 14Benningfield, p. 143.

FAMILY 194

SUSANAH J. THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 15 November 1818[1] in Hardin County, Kentucky, and she died 3 January 1856[2] and was buried on her parents' farm there.

On 17 March 1842 in Hardin County, "Susan" Thomas married Lawson T. Rogers[3] (born ca. 1830; son of Rev. Jacob Rogers and Precious Lovelace). They were members of Mt. Zion Baptist Church.[4]

Children,[5] who were to receive their mother's share of her father's estate after she died:[6]

i. ELIZABETH ROGERS, b. 1845; m. _____ Wheeler.

ii. WAVERLEY L. ROGERS, b. 1849.

iii. ELLEN ROGERS, m. _____ Hardin.

iv. SARAH ANN ROGERS, m. _____ Mamwanny?

v. BENEDICT ROGERS, b. ca. 1856; living with his maternal grandparents in 1860.[7]

vi. RICHARD ROGERS, d. prior to his maternal grandfather, who d. in 1861.

1Family records of Robert B. Thomas.
2Date inscribed on her gravestone, cited by Robert B. Thomas. "Mt. Zion Baptist Church Membership," *Bits and Pieces of Hardin County History* 4 (Jan. 1983):52, gives 23 Jan. 1856 as her death date.
3Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book B, #992. 4"Mt. Zion Baptist Church Membership."
5Family records of Marie Thomas of Nevada City, Calif., give five children, while Betty Wilson Thomas says there was a sixth, Richard.
6Hardin Co., Ky., Will book E, pp. 349-351. 71860 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 3, p. 9.

FAMILY 195

Dr. THOMAS L. THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born on 23 March 1821 in Hardin County, Kentucky, died 26 July 1864 in Platte County, Missouri,[1] "having been murdered for his Southern sympathies" concerning the Civil War. His descendants claim he was killed by the Federal Militia.[1]

On 2 October 1851 he married Nancy Hayes (daughter of John Hayes and Martha Keller).

Thomas L. Thomas, who was a graduate of Louisville Medical Institute at the University of Louisville,[1] joined his brother William in Platte County, Missouri, where on the 1850 Census he is identified as a doctor living in William's home.[2] In 1860 he had real estate of his own, valued at $2,600, and "R. Hayes," age 29, possibly his wife's brother, was a boarder in their home.[3]

Annals of Platte County, Missouri states, "He was possessed of superior native mind, and was a well-read physician, of large experience. His pleasant address and generous spirit made him a favorite at Camden Point." William H. Thomas, his brother, administered his estate.

Children, born in Platte County, Missouri:

i. JOHN W. THOMAS, b. ca. 1852,[3] possibly the "J. William Thomas" listed in the 1897 city direct-ory for Kansas City, Mo.

267 ii. THOMAS L. "Tup" THOMAS, b. 23 Jan. 1854.[1]

iii. MARTIN THOMAS, b. ca. 1858;[3] res. in Kansas City, Mo., in 1897.

? iv. WILLIE THOMAS. This is possibly John W. (William?) Thomas, as there is no "Willie" in the household on the 1860 Census.

268 v. JESSE THOMAS, b. 1860.[1]

Source: Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* pp. 378-379, 725. 1Family records of Robert B. Thomas.
21850 Platte Co., Mo., Census, Green Twp., p. 375. 31860 Platte Co., Mo., Census, Green Twp., p. 767.

FAMILY 196

DAVID THURMAN THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 23 December 1827 in Hardin County, Kentucky. The date of his death was 29 January 1899, in Platte County, Missouri, and burial was at Old Mt. Zion Cemetery at Edgerton, Missouri.

David Thomas married, 3 April 1873 in Carroll County, Missouri, Martha Emily "Emma" Hayden (born 25 February 1849; died 10 January 1938), and they made their home near Edgerton. Martha had a second marriage, 4 January 1906 to R. W. Beery / Berry.[1]

Robert B. Thomas wrote this sketch of his great-grandfather David Thurman Thomas:

> ...From his father he inherited the family farm of 326 acres, although half of this appears to have been in trust for his sister Lucy Y., judging from a later subdivision. The farm is located about 8 miles north of Elizabethtown and is currently owned by the Atcher brothers, whose father bought it from the Peck family in 1903 (who origi-nally bought it from the Thomases).
>
> After attaining young manhood, David Thurman fell in love with a young lady from nearby Brandenburg, a Miss Martha Emily "Emma" Hayden. Emma, however, would not marry him as her father had recently passed away, leaving her with the respons-ibility of a mother (who was a genteel southern lady), a younger sister and two younger brothers. Having been dispossessed of their property after the Civil War, the Haydens moved to a farm near Hale, Carroll County, Missouri, to be with an uncle. After seeing that her 'family' was provided for, Emma agreed to marry David, and he joined them in Missouri where they were married on April 3, 1873. David and Emma, together with her mother and sister, moved sometime later to a farm near Edgerton, Missouri. They had two children, Thomas Thomas (1874–1949) and Neva Inez Thomas (1875–1891).
>
> From the records at the courthouse at Elizabethtown, David made a division of the [Thomas] Kentucky farm with his sister, Lucy Y., on February 21, 1880. He then sold his portion (187 acres) on October 11, 1882, to [his nephew] John Peck for $900. Lucy, apparently, stayed on at the farm for a few more years, and on October 27, 1890, she sold most of her share of the farm to John Peck for $1500. An additional portion was sold for Lucy by David to John Peck on March 17, 1891. After the largest portion was sold, Lucy joined David and Emma in Missouri, where she passed away in 1890.
>
> Ray Bernard Thomas, David's grandson, described his grandfather as 'being rather well educated for a man of his day' and recalled seeing his library at the old farm house in Edgerton. He said that books covered a total of about 25 feet of shelf space, that they were leather bound and that many of them were in Latin and Greek. Un-fortunately, the library was destroyed by a tenant at the farm house about 1908. The *Annals of Platte County, Missouri,* published in 1897, described David Thurman as being 'a farmer of superior intelligence and dignity.'
>
> ...[After he died] Emma married a neighbor, 'Doc' R. W. Berry, whose wife had also passed away about the same time [as David]....

Children, born in Platte County, Missouri:

269 i. THOMAS THURMAN THOMAS, b. 9 Feb. 1874.

ii. NEVA INEZ THOMAS, b. 18 Aug. 1875; d. 17 Nov. 1891 at age 16 .

Source: The David Thurman Thomas family Bible, in the possession of Doris Patton Pottenger of Canon City, Colo.; family records of Robert B. Thomas.

1The family Bible says "Beery," while R. B. Thomas shows "Berry."

FAMILY 197

ANN W. THOMAS [Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in approximately the year 1812[1] in Washington County, Kentucky.

She was married 27 August 1835 in Hardin County, Kentucky, to Charles F. Huss[2] (born ca. 1815 in Kentucky[1]). They were living in Larue County, Kentucky, in 1850.[1]

Children:[3]

i. MARY E. HUSS, b. ca. 1837 in Hardin Co., Ky.
ii. L. F. HUSS (a dau.), b. ca. 1841 in Hardin Co., Ky.
iii. W. J. HUSS (a dau.), b. ca. 1848 in Larue Co., Ky.
iv. JOHN H. HUSS, b. ca. 1849 in Larue Co., Ky.
v. NANCY AMANDA JANE HUSS, b. 8 Sept. 1853 in Larue Co., Ky.[4]
vi. WILLIAM R. HUSS, b. 4 May 1856 at South Fork in Larue Co., Ky.[5]

11850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 829. 2Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book B, #124: "Henry W. Thomas, father of Ann, gave consent."

3Birth dates of the first four children are from the 1850 Census. "L. F." and "W. J." may have been named for their mother's sisters, Lydia F. and Winifred.

41853 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 1. 51856 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 3.

FAMILY 198

LYDIA F. THOMAS [Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in about 1814 in Washington County, Kentucky.

She married William F. Huss (born ca. 1817 in Kentucky) on 17 December 1839 in Hardin County, Kentucky.[1] They are listed on the 1850 Census for Larue County, Kentucky.

Known children:

i. M. J. HUSS (a dau.), b. ca. 1841 in Hardin Co., Ky.
ii. H. HUSS (a dau.), b. ca. 1845 in Larue Co., Ky.

Principal source: 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 853.

1Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book B, #684: "Thomas H. Thomas gave oath she was of age."

FAMILY 199

THOMAS H. THOMAS [Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. 1815[1] in Washington County, Kentucky, and he is known to have been living as late as 1871.[2]

On 29 November 1838 in Hardin County, Kentucky, he married Susannah E. "Susan" Nall,[3] his cousin (born ca. 1818;[1] living in 1871;[2] the daughter of James F. Nall and Lucy Nalle).

Thomas H. Thomas is listed on the following Hardin County records: the 1840 Census;[4] tax books for 1839 to 1842, shown as owning 113 acres on the South Fork of Nolin Creek; the 1848 Tax List, owning 40 acres on Nolin Creek in Larue County; and the 1849 Tax List, where he is the owner of 125 acres on Barren Run in Larue County and is named as the guardian of Lucy W. Nall, Susannah's sister, who later married Martin Nall Thomas (Family 193). In 1850 he and his family were living in the household of Lucy Hobbs,[1] Susannah's mother, who had remarried and was again widowed.

Children:

i. MARY L. THOMAS, b. ca. 1848.[1]

ii. LUCRETIA W. THOMAS, b. 8 June 1854 in Larue Co., Ky.[6]

1850 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 3, p. 720.
2Letter from Lucretia A. Mills to her sister Susan E. Thomas (1871), cited by Dolphin and Nall, *Nall Families,* p. 415.
3Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book B, #523: "Wm. Tarpley, guardian of Miss Nall, gave consent by certif."
41840 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 80. 5Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B. 61854 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 4.

FAMILY 200

MARTIN J. N. THOMAS [Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in the period 1815–1818[1] in Washington County, Kentucky.

He was first married, 19 August 1841 in Hardin County, Kentucky, to Virginia W. Courts[2] (born ca. 1815). Malvina Ship was his second wife, and they were married 27 December 1862 in Hardin County.[3]

Martin Thomas is found on Hardin County tax lists from 1839 to 1842, owning 120 acres on South Fork of Nolin Creek, and on Larue County, Kentucky, census records for 1850 (with his first wife) and 1870 (with his second wife and son Robert, age 1).[1] He appears to have joined his brother Rossamus for a time in Hart County, Kentucky, for the 1865 Tax Book there (North Side of Green River) shows "Thomas, M. J. N.—290 acres in Larue Co."

Child of second marriage:

i. ROBERT R. THOMAS, b. ca. 1869.[4]

1Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1850, p. 856; and 1870, Magnolia Pct., p. 19.
2Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book B, #893. 3Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book D, #69. 41870 Census.

FAMILY 201

WILLIAM JEFFERSON THOMAS [Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born on 8 January 1821[1] in Washington County, Kentucky, died in Larue County, Kentucky, on 19 January 1890[1].

On 15 October 1846 in Larue County he married his stepsister Mary Charlotte Rust[2] (born 1 February 1826 near New Haven, Kentucky; died 12 June 1897 in Larue County;[3] daughter of John Rust and Grace Walters, who in 1845 married William's father). Both were buried at South Fork Cemetery near Buffalo, Kentucky.[1]

Said to have been a Puritan who later converted to the Baptist religion, William J. Thomas farmed and delivered his produce from Hodgenville to Louisville in a covered wagon.[4] He is listed on Larue County census records for 1850–1880; on the last he is shown as "Jeff. Thomas," living in Buffalo District.[5] The 1892 Larue County Tax List shows Mary C. Thomas, by then a widow, as the owner of 132 acres valued at $700.

Children:[4]

270 i. HENRY WILSON THOMAS, b. 23 or 27 May 1849.[6]

ii. GRACE A. THOMAS, b. 7 Jan. 1853;[7] d. 10 Apr. 1935;[8] m. Joshua D. Redman (b. 22 July 1849; d. 13 July 1931[8]); both bur. South Fork Cem.; res. near Elizabethtown in Hardin Co., Ky.

271 iii. WILLIAM FRANKLIN THOMAS, b. 23 Aug. 1855.[9]

272 iv. THOMAS L. THOMAS, b. ca. 1864.[10]

v. M. H. CARICO (an adopted girl), b. in about 1842; m. on 13 May 1863 in Larue Co., Ky., to H. T. Bradley.[11]

1Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 108. 2Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #147: "H. W. Thomas, stepfather, gave consent in person."
31897 Larue Co., Ky., Death Register; Benningfield. 4A genealogy compiled by Stratton O. Hammon of Louisville, Ky.
5Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1850, p. 882; 1860, p. 53; 1870, Buffalo Pct., p. 29; and 1880, Buffalo Dist., p. 29.
6Hammon says he was b. 23 May; Benningfield shows 27 May.
71853 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 1. 8Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries.*
91855 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 4. 101870 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Buffalo Pct., p. 29.
11Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B, p. 43: "Cert. from mother of lady proven by Raymon Carrico."

FAMILY 202

ROSSAMUS S. THOMAS [Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 9 November 1824[1] in Washington County, Kentucky, shortly before his parents moved their family to Hardin County, Kentucky. He died 12 May 1865 at Hammonville in Hart County, Kentucky,[1] and was buried at South Fork Cemetery, located near Buffalo, Kentucky.[2]

He was married, 27 October 1853 in Hardin County, Kentucky, to Martha A. Grace Walters[3] (daughter of Conrad Walters [III] and Margaret LaRue [Walters chapter]). Shown as present at the wedding, which took place at the home of A. Walters, were Conrad Walters, William J. Thomas, and Thomas Thomas, with the groom listed as "of Hammonville."

In addition to farming at Hammonville, "Ross" Thomas, who was a Mason, owned a general merchandise store and provided groceries "on time" to those families whose men were serving in the Civil War. On a day when the Thomas family was eating in their home at the rear of the store, members of the Quantrill gang, a notorious group of Confederate guerillas, entered and demanded money. Ross, ignoring them, forked another potato onto his plate and continued to eat. Finally his worried wife reached in his pocket and handed them his cash; he later informed her that she had chosen the wrong pocket—his other one had contained a much smaller amount. A month and a half before the war ended, the same gang returned, this time demanding the location of the Union Army. When Ross was unable to give them that information, they shot him. His wife rushed in to find him dead in the doorway of the store.[4]

It is said that lawyers acquired most of his estate, including what they could collect from the accounts made to the soldiers' wives. The 1864 and 1865 tax records for Hart County (North Side of Green River) had listed R. S. Thomas with 97 acres on "B. C." (Bacon Creek?) and a town lot in Hammonville. In 1866, after his death, Grace Thomas is shown owning the town lot only. She remarried on 18 December of that year, to Alfred C. Murrey, a schoolteacher, and they moved to Sumner County, Kansas, and had two children: Andrew Jackson Murrey and Elzie Gey Murrey. Grace died 24 June 1887 in Sumner County and was buried at Burchfiel Cemetery near Anthony, Kansas.[5]

Children:[5]

i. PHEBE ELIZABETH "Lizzie" THOMAS, b. 5 Aug. 1854; d. 6 Apr. 1886 at age 31; m. on 11 Jan. 1881 J. S. Evans.

ii. HENRY C. THOMAS, b. 1 May 1856; d. 4 Aug. 1861 of typhoid fever at age 5 yrs.

277 iii. JAMES W. THOMAS, b. 22 Nov. 1857.

278 iv. MARY MARGARET THOMAS, b. 5 Oct. 1859 at Hodgenville, Ky.

1Corresp., Alfred L. Wilson of West Liberty, Iowa, to this writer (1978), whose source is the Wilson family Bible in the possession of his aunt Muriel Wilson. He shows the name as "Rosamund."

2Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 108, which also gives the birth and death dates from his gravestone.

3Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #486: Royal Hankla gave oath that Grace was 23 yrs. of age.

4Records of Alfred L. Wilson, whose source was Mary Thomas Wilson (dau. of Ross Thomas), recorded by her dau. Alice Wilson Carter and her dau.-in-law Muriel Gibson Wilson.

5Birth, death, and marriage dates are from the Wilson family Bible.

FAMILY 203

Rev. THOMAS DANDRIDGE THOMAS [Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 19 June 1808, probably in Nelson County, Kentucky, and he died 27 January 1887.

On 21 August 1834 he married Joanna Burk (died 5 May 1850?).

Children:

i. MARY ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 25 July 1835.

ii. SARAH THOMAS, b. 21 Jan. 1837.

iii. CORDELIA THOMAS, b. 5 Apr. 1838.

iv. KATHARINE Y. THOMAS, b. 1 June 1840.

279 v. MILTON BIRD THOMAS, b. 29 Sept. 1841 in Hardin Co., Ky.

vi. RUDOLPH THOMAS, b. 10 Apr. 1845.

vii. MINERVA SHAW THOMAS, b. Sept. 1847?

Source: Family records of: Paul Herbig of San Antonio, Tex.; and Alfred P. Thomas of Louisville, Ky.

FAMILY 204

PHILLIP JACOB THOMAS [Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 30 August 1810[1] in Washington County, Kentucky,[2] died 17 November 1870[3] in Larue County, Kentucky.

Phillip J. Thomas married, 24 February 1831, Verlinda Wall / Ware (born 29 August 1814; died 16 August 1892[3]). Both were buried at South Fork Cemetery near Buffalo, Kentucky.

Listed on the 1840 Hardin County, Kentucky, Census,[4] he is also found on census records for the years 1850, 1860, and 1870 in Larue County, Kentucky.[5] In 1860 he had real estate valued at $2,880 plus $1,370 of personal estate. In 1864 the will of a Philip J. Thomas was made in Larue County.[6]

Children:

i. MARTHA ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 27 Mar. 1832.

ii. MARY A. THOMAS, b. 29 Oct. 1834.

iii. LUCETTA THOMAS, b. 22 May 1835?[7] (Date conflicts with that of her sister Mary.)

iv. JOHN D. THOMAS, b. 10 May 1839. In 1910 a John D. Thomas, age 72, was living with wife Bettie (m. 35 yrs.) and dau. Kate, 29, in Larue Co., Ky.[8]

v. MARY JANE THOMAS,[9] b. ca. 1842.

vi. THOMAS A. THOMAS, b. 5 Apr. 1845; d. 10 May 1862[3] at age 17; bur. South Fork Cem.

vii. SHADRACH P. THOMAS, b. 1 June 1846; d. 3 Oct. 1861[3] of typhoid fever[10] at age 15 in Larue Co., Ky.; bur. South Fork Cem.

Source: Family records of Paul Herbig.

1Herbig gives this date. Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 108, shows the gravestone date as 30 May 1810.

2The death record of his son Shadrach states Phillip Thomas was b. in Washington Co.

3Benningfield. 41840 Hardin Co., Ky., Census, p. 76.

5Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1850, p. 801; 1860, p. 51; 1870, Hodgenville Pct., p. 11. 6Larue Co., Ky., Will Book 1, p. 175.

7Census records show her year of birth as 1836 (in 1850), 1838 (in 1860), and 1835 (in 1870).

81910 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magist. Dist. 2 (Buffalo), p. 15B. 9Census records show her name as "S.J."

10Larue Co., Ky., Vital Statistics—Deaths. This says he d. 3 Oct. 1862.

FAMILY 205

WILLIAM ALFRED THOMAS [Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 31 Dec. 1814 in Washington County, Kentucky, and he died 19 December 1833 at age 18, just five months after his marriage and before his son was born.

William A. Thomas and Cyrena (Orrinder) Wall / Ware (daughter of Matthew Orrinder) were married 30 July 1833 in Hardin County, Kentucky, with John D. Thomas giving oath of age.[1]

Child:

i. WILLIAM ALFRED THOMAS, b. 21 July 1834; d. Oct. 1842 at age 8 yrs.

Source: Family records of Paul Herbig.

1Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage Book A, #448. Her name is spelled "Serene" in some family records.

FAMILY 206

HULDAH LUCETTA THOMAS [Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 4 September

1818 in Washington County, Kentucky. She died 2 September 1886 and was buried at Livonia, Indiana.

In 1841 she was married to Lawrence Brengle (a son of George Daniel Brengle and Susannah Burdyne), and they moved with her parents to Washington County, Indiana, in approximately the year 1852.

Children, the first six born in Kentucky and the others in Indiana:

i. THOMAS JEFFERSON BRENGLE, b. 19 Oct. 1843; d. 19 Dec. 1922 in Indiana; m. 1868 Adaline Ellis (b. 1845; d. 1891).
ii. AMANDA F. BRENGLE, b. 10 Feb. 1845; d. 19 May 1878; m. in 1868 Thomas J. Ellis (b. 1845; d. 1931; twin bro. of Adaline Ellis).
iii. MARY E. BRENGLE, b. 12 July 1846; d. 1 Oct. 1932; m. George Gardner.
iv. GEORGE ALEXANDER BRENGLE, b. 3 Nov. 1847; d. 13 Aug. 1922; m. Lostine Nicholson.
v. JAMES M. BRENGLE, b. 18 Aug. 1849; d. 5 July 1850 at age 10 mos.
vi. JOHN W. BRENGLE, b. 11 Mar. 1851; d. 22 Feb. 1852 at age 11 mos.
vii. LAWRENCE TRABER BRENGLE, b. 20 Jan. 1853; d. 14 May 1856 at age 3 yrs.
viii. MILTON BRENGLE, b. 16 Sept. 1854; d. 8 Sept. 1924; m. Louisa Romine.
ix. LUCETTA JANE BRENGLE, b. 20 Sept. 1856; d. 27 Sept. 1940; m. Alonzo Turner.
x. SUSAN THOMAS BRENGLE, b. 23 Dec. 1858; d. 20 June 1859 at age 6 mos.
xi. JACOB GREENBRIER BRENGLE, b. 4 Feb. 1861; d. 23 Aug. 1943; m. Mary Duncan. He was a Baptist minister.
xii. EMMA BRENGLE

Source: Family records of: Paul Herbig; and Adeline Brengle of South Bend, Ind.

FAMILY 207

ALEXANDER SANFORD THOMAS [Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 13 March 1820[1] in Washington County, Kentucky, was living in the year 1880.[2] Family records state he was wounded while serving as a Confederate soldier.[1]

On 6 March 1845 in Larue County, Kentucky, he married Sarah H. Welles[3] (born ca. 1827;[4] died 15 November 1854 of typhoid fever;[5] daughter of Samuel and Phebe Welles, who also died of typhoid).

He had a second marriage, 14 October 1855 in Larue County, to Martha Jane Shaw (daughter of Amanda Shaw of Green County, Kentucky).[6] The 1900 Census shows Martha J. Thomas, born March 1841 in Tennessee, as widowed and the mother of twelve children (eight of them living), among whom residing with her was her son Alexander and his wife.[7]

Children of first marriage,[1] all believed to have died before 1855 of typhoid fever:[6]

i. SAMUEL H. THOMAS, b. 5 Mar. 1846.
ii. ALEXANDER H. THOMAS, b. 27 Aug. 1848.
iii. (T.?) C. THOMAS (a son), b. ca. Mar. 1850; (shown as 6 mos. old on the 1850 Census[4]).
iv. MARY BELL THOMAS, b. ca. 1853 in Hardin Co., Ky.; d. Jan. 1854 at the age of 1 yr. in Larue Co., Ky.[5]

Children of second marriage,[6] all believed born in Larue County, Kentucky:

v. JACOB THOMAS, b. 20 Apr. 1858; not listed on the 1860 Census[8]—he possibly died from the typhoid epidemic that was so prevalent.
vi. WILLIAM A. THOMAS, b. in early 1860 (5 mos. old on the 1860 Census[8]); listed in 1870 in the home of his uncle Phillip Jacob Thomas (Family 204).[9] The marriage of a William A. Thomas to Katharine Sullivan (dau. of John H. Sullivan) took place ca. 1880 in Larue Co., Ky.[6] In 1900 he was living in Logan Co., Ill.,.
vii. FIELDING GREEN THOMAS, b. 1 Jan. 1861; d. 4 Feb. 1940 in Bullitt Co., Ky.; m. 25 Dec. 1888 Henry Ella Denny (d. 27 Nov. 1944; dau. of Alexander & Elizabeth Denny):
i)Churchill O. Thomas, b. 7 May 1892; d. 28 Oct. 1898 at age 6.
ii)Howard H. Thomas, b. 21 Sept. 1894; d. 2 Aug. 1895 at age 10 mos.
iii)Grace Alma Thomas, b. 1897; d. 1965; m. James Robert Ice.

viii. MARY ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. Oct. 1862; d. ca. 1905 in Larue Co., Ky.; m. Ben L. Riggs (d. 1934; son of W.R. & J.C. Riggs). Children:[10]
  i)Mary L. Riggs, b. May 1883.
  ii)Mary A. Riggs, b. Apr. 1886.
  iii)John M. Riggs, b. Feb. 1891.
  iv)Alex Riggs, b. Mar. 1893.
  v)Benjamin L. Riggs, b. July 1895.
  vi)Bessie Riggs, b. Sept. 1897 in Larue Co., Ky.
  vii)Martha J. Riggs, b. May 1900 in Larue Co., Ky.

ix. JOHN DOW THOMAS, b. 6 Oct. 1866; d. 24 Apr. 1948 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. 16 Oct. 1890 Susan Belle Gibson (b. 1874 in Larue Co., Ky.; d. 1955 at Elizabethtown, Ky.; dau. of James Martin Gibson & Mary E. Reynolds):
  i)Georgie Lee Thomas, b. Nov. 1891; d. 27 Feb. 1919; m. John Kinkade.
  ii)Virgil Gibson Thomas, b. 26 May 1893 in Larue Co., Ky.; d. on 7 Mar. 1969; m. Bertha Straughn.
  iii)Roy Thomas, b. 22 Feb. 1895; d. 7 Sept. 1966 in Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. Bertha Bassett.
  iv)Mary Ona Thomas, b. 11 Feb. 1897; d. 16 Jan. 1957; m.(1) James A. Tutt; m.(2) Stuart Heady.
  v)Jessie F. Thomas, b. 6 Sept. 1899 in Larue Co., Ky.; d. 5 May 1992 at Elizabethtown, Ky.; m.(1) _____ Baughman; m.(2) Carl E. Bush (d. 1967).
  vi)Maude B. Thomas, b. 30 Aug. 1901; d. 31 Oct. 1958; m. Bruce E. Stratton (also d. 31 Oct. 1958).
  vii)Charles Thomas, b. 1 July 1904; d. 10 Aug. 1957; m. Mae Flynn.
  viii)Lena Thomas, b. 25 Mar. 1906; d. 10 Apr. 1988; m. Leslie E. Bowles.
  ix)Alfred P. Thomas, b. 11 May 1908; d. 14 June 1963 at Elizabethtown, Ky.; m. Lucille V. French.
  x)John Edward Thomas, b. 14 Mar. 1910; d. 5 Oct. 1989 in California.
  xi)Henry Lee Thomas, b. 4 June 1912; d. 8 Jan. 1938 at age 25.
  xii)Chester M. Thomas, b. 9 July 1916, d. 12 Oct. 1987 at Heber Springs, Ark.; m. Kate _____.

x.THOMAS P. THOMAS, b. in 1869; m. Mary E. Jones and apparently moved to Logan Co., Ill., ca. 1900. On the 1930 Census for Logan Co. is Thomas P. Thomas, age 61, & wife Mary, both b. in Kentucky.

xi.SARAH H. THOMAS, b. Sept. 1870; m. Charles F. Wright (son of Richard & Rebecca Wright):
  i)Mary A. Wright, b. June 1899.
  ii)George Wright, b. ca. 1905.
  iii)Dorothy Wright, b. ca. 1908.
  iv)Ethel/Esther V. Wright, b. ca. 1912.
  v)Charles F. Wright, b. 25 July 1914 in Bullitt Co., Ky.

xii.ALEXANDER S. THOMAS, b. Nov. 1872; d. 4 Dec. 1943 in Jefferson Co., Ky.; m. 19 Feb. 1900 Laura Braden (b. ca. 1876; dau. of Henry Clay & Maud Braden). They farmed in Larue Co., Ky., first in Hodgenville District and later in Athertonville Precinct, where they were recorded on the 1920 Census:[11]
  i)Willard Thomas, b. ca. 1901.
  ii)Marjorie Thomas, b. ca. 1903; not listed on the 1920 Census, so she was either married or deceased at that time.
  iii)Velma Thomas, b. ca. 1905.
  iv)Bernard Thomas, b. ca. 1906. Listed as a dau. "Bernie" in 1920 but "Bernard" in 1910.
  v)Carl F. Thomas, b. 18 Nov. 1908.
  vi)Mabel L. Thomas, b. 20 Feb. 1912.

xiii.WELLER THOMAS, b. ca. 1875; d. the week prior to 26 Mar. 1903 in Logan Co., Ill., where he was listed on the 1900 Census. According to a news article,[12] Weller Thomas visited his two bros. Thomas P. and William in Logan Co., Ill., on the day he was shot by a policeman while fleeing the scene after a dispute with Thomas P. The article also said the three bros. were raised in Larue Co., Ky., and Weller, who left a wife and 13-mo.-old child, had been in Illinois for two or three years.

xiv.MARY ALICE THOMAS, b. ca. 1879; may have d. at a young age, being one of the four children who were deceased by 1900.

---

1 Family records of Eska Chastain of Long Beach, Calif. 2 1880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Dist. 1, Village of Hodgenville, p. 21.
3 Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, #65. Alfred P. Thomas of Louisville, Ky., shows her name as "Weller."
4 1850 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 796. 5 Larue Co., Ky., Vital Statistics—Deaths.
6 Family records of Alfred P. Thomas, who has a copy of the Bible records of Alexander H. Thomas.
71900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, W. Hodgenville Pct. 1, p. 13A. 8 1860 Larue Co., Ky., Census, p. 34.
9 1870 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Hodgenville Pct., p. 11.

10 Alfred P. Thomas cites Larue Co., Ky., census data for the children of Mary Elizabeth.
11 1920 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Athertonville Pct., Magist. Dist. 2, p. 1A. 12 *Larue County* [Kentucky] *Herald* (26 Mar. 1903).

FAMILY 208

Rev. JOSIAH W. THOMAS [Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 4 January 1827 in Washington County, Kentucky, and he died 13 March 1910.

He married, 25 March 1852 in Washington County, Susannah Brengle (born in 1818; died in 1901; daughter of George Daniel Brengle and Susannah Burdyne, and also the sister of Lawrence, husband of Josiah's sister Huldah).

In about 1852 Josiah and Susannah Thomas moved with his parents to Indiana, where both were buried at Livonia Cemetery in the town of Livonia.

Children:

280 i. OSCAR THOMAS, b. 1852.
281 ii. ROWEN THOMAS, b. 1854.
282 iii. ELIZABETH "Betty" THOMAS, b. 1856.
283 iv. GEORGE ALEXANDER THOMAS, b. 1862.

Source: Family records of Paul Herbig.

FAMILY 209

GREENBERRY[1] THOMAS [Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 29 August 1832 when his parents were living in Hardin County, Kentucky.

The marriage, 11 September 1856, of "Green B. Thomas" (born ca. 1833 in Hardin County, Kentucky) to Elizabeth A. Walters (born ca. 1835), was recorded in Larue County, Kentucky; James S. Walters gave consent, with the marriage held at his house.[2] Greenberry married second Sarah Alec of Upton, Kentucky (born ca. 1840).

Enumerated on the 1880 Census for Hart County, Kentucky, was Green B. Thomas, age 47, and wife Sarah, age 40, and their children.

Child (first marriage):

i. WILLIAM W. THOMAS, b. 15 June 1857 in Larue Co., Ky.[3]

Children (second marriage):

ii. JAMES S. THOMAS , b. ca. 1860; believed to have m. Nancy J. Dyer (b. ca. 1863; dau. of James J. & Sarah Dyer of Hart Co., Ky.) They were res. in her parents' home in 1880, located three houses from his parents.[4]
iii. SARAH THOMAS, b. ca. 1865.
iv. ALEXANDER THOMAS, b. ca. 1870.
v. SHIRLEY THOMAS, b. ca. 1872; m. William Rowe.

Source: Family records of Paul Herbig; 1880 Hart Co., Ky., Census, Priceville Pct. 77, p. 10.
1Also shown spelled "Greensbury." 2Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register B, p. 5. 31857 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 3.
4Although James is also recorded in his parents' family on the census, this is believed to be an error. Children who were married or working outside the home were sometimes counted twice on census records.

FAMILY 210

JOSIAH WILSON THOMAS, JR. [Josiah, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 10 March 1827 in Marion County, Kentucky,[1] five months after the death of his father, and he died 12 August 1901 at Bardstown, Kentucky.[1]

He was married on 25 December 1880 at Crothersville, Indiana, to Ella "Nancy" Applegate (born 7

January 1861 at Crothersville; died 8 September 1927 at Louisville, Kentucky;[1] daughter of Dr. Moses and Elizabeth Applegate of Jackson County, Indiana[2]).

Josiah Thomas, Jr., grew up in Marion County, Kentucky, and attended schools until he was 25 years old. In 1852 he went to Elizabethtown, Kentucky, and studied law for a year, returning to Marion County where he worked as deputy circuit clerk. Admitted to the bar in 1854, he began the practice of law at Lebanon, Kentucky, before moving in 1857 to Washington in Hempstead County, Arkansas. The Civil War broke out in 1861, and the following year he enlisted in the 8th Arkansas Regiment of the Confederate Army, where he served until the fall of that year when he received a disability discharge.[2]

He returned to Lebanon in 1863 to regain his health, then moved to Bardstown, Kentucky, in June 1865 where, with the exception of a short time spent in Louisville, he resided and practiced law in the courts of Nelson and adjoining counties, in the supreme court of Kentucky, and in the federal court at Louisville.[2] He was one of the oldest attorneys of the Nelson County bar in 1886 and was still practicing in 1900.[3]

Children:

i. SUSANNA ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 8 Dec. 1881 at Bardstown, Ky.;[1] m. 24 Dec. 1901 at Louis-ville to George Elmer Forston (b. 4 Mar. 1876).[1] She was 90 yrs. old, res. at Lyndon, Ky., when she was accepted into the DAR in 1972.

ii. ELLA M. THOMAS, lived only 30 hrs.[2]

284 iii. WILLIAM ROPER THOMAS, b. 7 Sept. 1885 at Bardstown, Ky.[4]

iv. JOHN R. THOMAS, b. Sept. 1891.[3]

1DAR application papers of Susanna E. Thomas Forston of Lyndon, Ky., #564870. 2Perrin *et al., Kentucky,* 4:1019.
31900 Nelson Co., Ky., Census, Bardstown Pct., p. 41B, which describes Josiah W. Thomas, Jr., as "Att at law."
4Family records of Louise Thomas Biggs of Natchez, Miss.

FAMILY 211

ELIJAH THOMAS [William, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], believed to have been born in the area near Harpers Ferry in Washington County, Maryland, married _____ Smith.

Children:

285 i. WILLIAM S. THOMAS

ii. MARCUS THOMAS

iii. JAMES THOMAS

iv. MARY THOMAS, m. _____ Burgett.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family*, p. 17.

FAMILY 212

WILLIAM THOMAS [Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 22 January 1801 near Harpers Ferry, Maryland, died 10 January 1849.

Both he and his wife Elizabeth Norris (born 22 May 1802 near Harpers Ferry; died 21 April 1873) had gone with their parents to Ohio, and it was there that they were married.

Known as "Uncle Billy" and "Aunt Betsy," they helped organize Hebron Church in Monroe Township, Pickaway County, Ohio. They and children Eleanor, George, Benjamin, Thornton and Aly were buried there at the Porter Cemetery; later their remains were moved to the New Holland Cemetery.

Children, born in Pickaway County, Ohio:

i. ELEANOR THOMAS, b. 23 Jan. 1823; m. William Truax.

? ii. ELIZABETH THOMAS,[1] b. twin 23 Jan. 1823; d. in infancy.

iii. GEORGE WASHINGTON THOMAS, b. 20 May 1824; d. at age 22.
286 iv. MILTON M. THOMAS, b. 25 Oct. 1825.
v. BENJAMIN THOMAS, b. 26 May 1827;[2] d. young.
vi. THORNTON THOMAS, b. 22 Feb. 1829; d. young.
vii. JANE THOMAS, b. 12 Aug. 1830; d. 1909.
287 viii. JACKSON THOMAS, b. 8 Dec. 1831.
288 ix. MARY ANN THOMAS, b. 19 Dec. 1833.
289 x. WILLIAM HARRIS THOMAS, b. 15 May 1835.
xi. PERRY COMMODORE THOMAS, b. 12 Mar. 1838;[3] d. in July 1907; m. Elizabeth Dorncife.
xii. MARGARET THOMAS, b. 18 Sept. 1839; m. John Henderson and they lived in Missouri:
i)Perry Henderson
ii)Lina Henderson
iii)Harvey Henderson, m. Mary Camp.
iv)Clara Henderson
v)May Henderson
xiii. SARAH WILSON THOMAS, b. 10 July 1841; d. 26 Feb. 1907; m. William W. Maddox[4] of Water-loo, Ohio:
i)Ozillia Maddox, m. Dr. Scott Fulton.
ii)Alivia Maddox, m. George Kemp.
iii)Dora Maddox, m. Pliny Gaskill.
iv)Victoria Maddox
xiv. ALY ANN THOMAS, b. 27 May 1843.
290 xv. ELIZABETH JANE THOMAS, b. 7 Feb. 1845.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 6-10; family records of Madelene McWilliams.
1Williams Bros., *History of Franklin and Pickaway Counties,* gives Eleanor's name as "Elizabeth," shown b. on the same date (23 Jan. 1823) and d. in infancy.
2Williams Bros. gives this date. *Genealogy* gives 6 May 1827.
3Williams Bros. gives this date. *Genealogy* says he was b. 12 Mar. 1839, which conflicts with Margaret's birth date.
4McWilliams spells it "Maddox," while *Genealogy of the Thomas Family* spells it "Maddux."

FAMILY 213

JOHN THOMAS [Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 24 August 1803 near Harpers Ferry, Maryland, amd he died 4 March 1854.

On 25 December 1824 he was married to Abigail Van Buskirk (born 23 January 1805; died 25 December 1871; daughter of Peter Van Buskirk and Ruth Rhoads / Rhodes). Both were buried at the church cemetery in Mt. Sterling, Ohio, but their remains were moved to Pleasant Cemetery near Mt. Sterling when the new chuch was constructed.

Children:

291 i. CREIGHTON THOMAS, b. 18 Apr. 1826.
292 ii. MARIA JANE THOMAS, b. 12 July 182(9?).
iii. MARGARET ANN THOMAS, b. 3 Feb. 1831; d. 1 Mar. 1831 at age 3 wks.
293 iv. CELIA THOMAS, b. 13 Aug. 1832.
v. JULIA ANN THOMAS, b. 9 Dec. 1835; d. 10 Apr. 1885; bur. Pleasant Cem.; m. John Larey:
i) Sampson Larey, d. by 1911.
ii) Finley Larey, d. by 1911.
iii) Ida Bell Larey, d. by 1911.
iv) Ethel May Larey, m. John Douglass.
v) Willie Etta Larey, m. Charles A. Clark.
294 vi. CAROLINE THOMAS, b. 31 May 1838 in Pickaway Co., Ohio.
vii. DIANTHA THOMAS, b. 6 Feb. 1842; m. Wesley Durham:
i) Eva Durham, m. Ed Clark.
295 viii. RUTH ELLEN THOMAS, b. 23 May 1845.
296 ix. FRANCIS MARION THOMAS, b. 18 Aug. 1849.

Source: Family records of McWilliams; *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 11-15.

FAMILY 214

LEONARD THOMAS [Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] is thought to have been born near Harpers Ferry, Maryland, before his parents moved to Ohio. A person of that name is buried at the Porter Cemetery in Monroe Township, Pickaway County, Ohio.[1]

Elizabeth Rowland was his wife.

Children:

297 i. WOOLSEY THOMAS

ii. BETSEY THOMAS, m. Thomas Hornbeck (b. 2 Dec. 1831; d. 16 Mar. 1923; son of James Horn-beck & Mary Newton Twyford[2]):

i)Frank Hornbeck
ii)Alice Hornbeck
iii)Alonzo Hornbeck
iv)Effie Hornbeck
v)Leonard Hornbeck
vi)Charles Hornbeck

298 iii. MARY ELLEN THOMAS

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 10-11. 1Family records of McWilliams, citing DAR records.

2Mrs. Ralph H. Sayre and Duffy C. Hornbeck, Sr., *Warnaar Hornbeck Descendants: New York to California* (Parsons, W. Va.: McClain Printing Co., 1977), p. 136.

FAMILY 215

SARAH THOMAS [Joseph, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married Abner Riddle.

Children:

i. _____ RIDDLE (a son), d. in infancy.
ii. MARY ANN RIDDLE, m.(1) William Alkire; m.(2) Harrison Into.
iii. JAXON RIDDLE, m. Jane Kious.
iv. MARIAH RIDDLE, m. John S. Robison.
v. HARRISON RIDDLE, m. his 1st cou. Caroline Baker (a dau. of Jackson & Mary Ann [Thomas] Baker, Family 158).
vi. LETHY RIDDLE, m. Robert Corney.
vii. JOHN RIDDLE, m. Elizabeth Young.
viii. ABNER RIDDLE, m.(1) Elizabeth Strain; m.(2) Elizabeth Gilliland.
ix. LABIN WILLIAM RIDDLE, d. unm.

Source: *Genealogy of The Thomas Family,* pp. 15-16.

FAMILY 216

NANCY THOMAS [Joseph, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married David Heath.

Children:

i. JOSEPH HEATH
ii. JOHN HEATH
iii. WILLIAM HEATH, m. Mary Graham.
iv. EMMA HEATH, m. Joseph Robison.
v. LAURA HEATH, m. John Waldo.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 16.

FAMILY 217

JOSIAH THOMAS [Joseph, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married Elizabeth Riggin.

In the Yankeetown, Ohio, Cemetery are the following gravestones, believed to be those of the children of Josiah and Elizabeth Thomas:

Infant, son of J. and E. Thomas, d. Oct. 1835.
Infant, dau. of J. and E. Thomas, d. Aug. 1836.
William, son of J. and E. Thomas, d. 25 Dec. 1841 aged 5 yr.
John W., son of J. and E. Thomas, d. 1 Jan. 1842 aged 1 yr. 10 mo.

Source: Family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 218

JEREMIAH THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 16 December 1801[1] in Washington County, Maryland, was 5 years old when his family moved west. He died 2 March 1863 in Madison County, Ohio.

On 18 March 1822 Jeremiah Thomas was married to Nancy Leach (born 26 June 1801; died 8 February 1867). Both were buried at Loofbourow Cemetery, located in Pickaway County, Ohio.

Children:

i. LETITIA THOMAS, m. James Abernathy:
i)Augusta Abernathy, m. Carson Mace.
ii. MARY THOMAS, m. Jesse Rea:
i)Joseph Rea, m. _____ Gulcher.
ii)Harry Rea
iii. ANN THOMAS, m. Robert Rea:
i)Anna Rea, m. John Pancake.
iv. BENJAMIN THOMAS
299 v. OWEN THOMAS
300 vi. BIGGS D. THOMAS
vii. MADISON M. THOMAS, m. Cordelia Heigler:
i)Clyde Thomas, m. Helen Thomas
ii)Fred Thomas
viii. LAVINA E. THOMAS, m. George Allen:
i)Raymond Allen
ix. EMMA H. THOMAS, m. Lorenzo D. Hodges:
i)Vernard R. Hodges, m. Ida M. McConnell.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 18-20; family records of: McWilliams, and the Herbert Grahams.
1The date on his gravestone is 27 Feb. 1802.

FAMILY 219

JOSEPH HARPER THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 7 June 1805[1] in Washington County, Maryland, died on 27 April 1871 in Darby Township, Pickaway County, Ohio.

He and his wife Elizabeth Kemp (born 10 April 1813 in Fairfield County, Ohio; died 16 Feb-ruary 1897) were buried at Loofbourow Cemetery[2] in Pickaway County.

Children:

301 i. MARTIN LEACH THOMAS, b. 8 Oct. 1832 in Monroe Twp., Pickaway Co., Ohio.
302 ii. NEWTON M. THOMAS
iii. ELIZA THOMAS, m. George Baney.
303 iv. SUSAN THOMAS
v. AMANDA THOMAS, d. by 1911; m. Henry Kennedy.
vi. MALINDA THOMAS, d. 5 July 1842 at age 2 yrs.; bur. Loofbourow Cem.
vii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 18 Apr. 1845; d. 20 May 1913.
304 viii. ROSILLA THOMAS
305 ix. JOSEPH E. F. THOMAS
x. CHARLOTTE JANE THOMAS, m. William Baughan:
i)_____ Baughan, d. in childhood.
ii)Harry Baughan, d. by 1911.
iii)Vinnie Baughan, m. Clara Deyo.
iv)Bertha Baughan
v)Ruth Baughan
xi. EMMA THOMAS, m.(1) Richard Corney; m.(2) William Morton; m.(3) J. Frank Leach:
i)Willis Corney, m. Katharine Black.
ii)Pearl Morton
306 xii. KATHERINE THOMAS

Source: Family records of: McWilliams, and the Herbert Grahams; *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 20-22.
1*Genealogy* gives this birth date; McWilliams gives 17 June 1805. 2The Grahams say they were bur. in Pleasant Cem.

FAMILY 220

WILLIAM THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 7 April 1807 in Washington County, Maryland, and soon after his birth his parents moved their family to Ohio. He died in Tippecanoe County, Indiana, where he was living in 1880.

Eliza Goddard was his wife.

Children:

i. EMILY THOMAS, m. Benjamin Pearce.
ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, m. _____ Conley.
iii. AMANDA THOMAS, m. C. M. Crist:
i)Oliver Crist
307 iv. JOHN THOMAS

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 23; family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 221

ELIZA THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 1 November 1809[1] in Ross County, Ohio, and she died in 1877 at Bloomington, Illinois.

She married Robert Leach.

Children:

i. WILLIAM THORNTON LEACH, m.(1) Jane Bostwick; m.(2) Margaret Baughman.
ii. JOHN VALENTINE LEACH, m. Isobel Chenoweth.
iii. MARY JANE LEACH, m. William Beatty.
iv. MARIA LEACH, d. in infancy.
v. ADONIRAM B. LEACH, d. by 1911.
vi. VALUMBROSE LEACH
vii. LINNY ANN LEACH
viii. MILDRED LEACH, m. Abraham Allee (b. in Delaware), who served as a captain of the cavalry in the Civil

War.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 23-24. 1Family records of McWilliams give the date 1 Mar. 1809.

FAMILY 222

SAMUEL PARKER THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 14 Feb-ruary 1814 in Monroe Township, Pickaway County, Ohio, and died at New Holland, Ohio.

He was first married to Sarah Hayes (died 10 April 1839), and Elizabeth Dick was his second wife.

Children of first marriage:

308 i. MIRIAM THOMAS

309 ii. EMILY THOMAS

Children of second marriage:

310 iii. CHARLES H. THOMAS

iv. JAMES A. THOMAS, m. Mary C. Hurt:

i)Fannie Thomas

ii)Channing Thomas, m. Elo Maddux.

v. ZELPHA THOMAS, m. William Mallon.

311 vi. WILLIAM M. THOMAS

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 25-26.

FAMILY 223

MELINDA THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 25 March 1816 in Monroe Township, Pickaway County, Ohio, and she died 14 July 1885 at Mt. Sterling, Ohio.

Oliver E. Bostwick was her husband.

Children:

i. FRANCIS MARION BOSTWICK, m. Sarah J. Smith.

ii. ANNETTE BOSTWICK, m. James Jones.

iii. ELIZA BOSTWICK, m. Silas Terry.

iv. WILLIAM C. BOSTWICK, m. Clara Beatty. He served during the Civil War in Co. G, 113th Ohio Volunteer Infantry.

v. MELVINA BOSTWICK, m. Charles Strawbridge.

vi. SARAH BOSTWICK, b. 1848; d. 15 Apr. 1895; m. in 1870 Charles H. Miller. Stella Miller, their dau., was co-author of *A Genealogy of the Thomas Family, 1625–1911.*

vii. JANE BOSTWICK, m. William Green.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 26-29.

FAMILY 224

MARIAH THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 28 May 1819 in Pickaway County, Ohio, and she died in Illinois.

She married Jesse Reeves.

Children:

i. HARRIET REEVES, m. _____ Edmonson.

ii. SARAH REEVES, m. _____ Allison.

iii. CAROLINE REEVES

iv. MARCUS D. L. REEVES

v. MINNIE REEVES

vi. MARGARET REEVES

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 29; family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 225

Rev. JESSE BURGESS THOMAS [Jesse, Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 29 July 1832 at Edwardsville, Illinois. He died in Brooklyn, New York, 6 June 1915.

On 30 May 1855 he married Abbie Anne Eastman (daughter of Dr. Timothy and Mary Jane Eastman of Eastmanville, Michigan).

A graduate in 1850 of Kenyon College at Gambier, Ohio, and also a student at the Rochester Theological Seminary, Jesse B. Thomas was admitted to the bar in Illinois in 1855 and practiced law in Chicago. In 1862 he switched from law to the ministry and was ordained at Waukegan, Illinois. He served as pastor of the Pierrepont Street Baptist Church at Brooklyn, New York, the First Baptist Church at San Francisco, the Michigan Avenue Baptist Church in Chicago, and then in 1873 returned to Brooklyn as pastor of the First Baptist Church, which had united with the Pierrepont Street Church. This position he held until 1 January 1888 when he was made professor of church history at Newton Theological Institution in Massachusetts, retiring in 1905 with the title of professor emeritus.

Jesse B. Thomas received the degree of D. D. from the University of Chicago in 1866 and his LL. D. from Georgetown College in 1898, and was the author of several theological works. Said to have been a natural orator, he was nationally renowned as a preacher.

Children (four, not listed, died in childhood):

i. JESSE BURGESS THOMAS, b. 6 Mar. 1856; d. 20 Oct. 1862 at age 6 yrs.
ii. WILLIS EASTMAN THOMAS, b. 10 Dec. 1857; d. 7 Aug. 1858 at age 8 mos.
iii. ADA VIRGINIA THOMAS, b. 4 June 1860; d. 16 Oct. 1862 at age 2 yrs.
iv. JESSIE EMMA THOMAS, b. 19 Oct. 1862; m. 8 June 1887 Merwin E. Leslie of Newark, N. J. (a son of Charles G. Leslie):
  i)Edwin Thomas Leslie, b. 1 June 1888.
  ii)Harold David Leslie, b. 6 Aug. 1889.
  iii)Jesse Burgess Leslie, b. 9 Sept. 1891.
v. CHARLES HUNTINGTON THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1864; d. 13 June 1875 at age 10.
vi. LEO B. THOMAS, b. 25 Aug. 1869. A Baptist minister, he m. 15 July 1895 Evelyn G. Dudley.
vii. MEDORA CARLOTA THOMAS, b. 15 Nov. 1870; m. Ernest S. Harrington of Brooklyn, N. Y.
viii. RAPHAEL CLARKE THOMAS, M. D., a Baptist minister, was b. 3 Oct. 1873.

Source: *The Thomas Book*, pp. 126-127; *National Cyclopaedia of American Biography,* 17:74.

FAMILY 226

GEORGE WASHINGTON THOMAS [Jesse, Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 17 May 1841.

He married Laura Katharine Camp (the daughter of Henry W. and Lucy Ann Camp) on 22 December 1874.

George Thomas received his B. A. degree at the University of Chicago in 1862 and his M. A. degree in 1865.

Children:

i. EDITH MABEL THOMAS, b. 19 Oct. 1875.
ii. GERTRUDE MARION THOMAS, b. 23 June 1880; d. 12 June 1881 at age 11 mos.
iii. MIRIAM BEATRICE THOMAS, b. 3 Apr. 1882.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* p. 127.

FAMILY 227

MARY ADELINE THOMAS [Jesse, Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 17 August 1843, probably at Springfield, Illinois.

The marriage of George Willard Goddard of New London, Connecticut (the son of Hezekiah Goddard and Eunice Rathbone) to Mary Adeline Thomas took place 22 January 1880.

Children:

i. EUNICE RATHBONE GODDARD, b. 22 Sept. 1881.
ii. WILLARD THOMAS GODDARD, b. 1 Jan. 1883; d. 6 Jan. 1883 at age 5 days.
iii. GLADYS ADELINE GODDARD, b. 29 Jan. 1884.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* p. 127.

FAMILY 228

LUCY EUDORA THOMAS [Jesse, Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 20 June 1846 at Chicago, Illinois.

She was married first, on 22 October 1868, to Joseph Francis Bonfield of Chicago (died 18 February 1881). Her second husband was Jesse B. Barton; they were wed 25 February 1885.

Children:

i. JESSE B. BARTON, b. 21 Nov. 1885.
ii. WALTER I. BARTON, b. 9 June 1888.
iii. LUCY A. BARTON, b. 26 Sept. 1891.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* p. 127.

FAMILY 229

HENRY THEODORE THOMAS [Richard, Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 27 June 1844 at Virginia, Illinois, and he died 29 September 1929 in New York, New York.

He was married, 18 June 1868 at Yonkers, New York, to Juliette Rathbone Goddard (born in 1845; daughter of James Edward Goddard and Catherine F. Jennings).

Henry T. Thomas received his law degree from the University of Chicago in 1865 and then engaged in practice with his father's firm of Thomas, Bonfield & Thomas of Chicago for several years before his move to New York City. There he entered the publishing business and became president of the Henry T. Thomas Co., publishers of *The Thomas Book.*

In 1864 Mr. Thomas was one of the organizers of the Omega Chapter of Zeta Psi fraternity while he was at the University of Chicago, was national president of the fraternity for two terms in 1868–1869, and until his death was an honorary trustee. Instrumental in founding the chapter at the University of Illinois, he also helped found the Zeta Psi Club of New York City and was an honorary member of every living chapter. He was also a founder of the Aldine Club of New York and a member of the Salmagundi and Players' clubs.

It is said that he "was a man of impressive presence, broad culture, genial and companionable in manner, and the possessor of a keen sense of humor. His extensive reading and wide travels had afforded him a wealth of information on various topics, which rendered his conversation both entertaining and instructive."[1]

Children:

i. THEODORA THOMAS, b. 18 Jan. 1870.
ii. JULIETTE RATHBONE THOMAS, b. 30 Aug. 1874; m. 27 Nov. 1895 in New York City to Gen. Giulio Martini of Naples, Italy.
iii. RICHARD SYMMES THOMAS, b. July 1879; d. in infancy.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* p. 128; *National Cyclopaedia*, 22:316-317. 1*National Cyclopaedia*.

FAMILY 230

ELIZA THOMAS [Richard, Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 24 August 1862 at Virginia, Illinois.

Samuel Shepard Dennis (son of Alfred Lewis Dennis and Eliza Shepard) and Eliza Thomas were married 15 April 1884 in New York City.

Children:

i. HELEN ELIZA DENNIS, b. 27 June 1885.
ii. JAMES SHEPARD DENNIS, b. 27 Oct. 1887.
iii. DOROTHY DENNIS, b. 8 Sept. 1891.

Source: *The Thomas Book,* p. 129.

FAMILY 231

RICHARD SYMMES THOMAS [Richard, Richard, Jesse, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 19 Feb-ruary 1866 at Waukegan, Illinois. He died unmarried 8 July 1923 in New York, New York.

After his graduation from Yale University in 1887, Richard Thomas received his law degree from Columbia University. Although he was employed in the law office of Brownell & Lathrop and admitted to the New York bar, he never practiced law, choosing instead to teach from 1887 to 1892 at Woodbridge school in New York City and was New England manager of the University Publishing Co., in charge of its Boston office. He then joined the publishing firm of Ginn & Co. in New York, becoming a partner in 1898 and remaining there the rest of his life.

From 1921 until his death he was also president of Knight & Thomas, Inc., manufacturers of fire extinguishers. He was an honorary member of the New York Academy of Public Education; a member of the Association of Veterans of Squadron A of New York (having served as a private in the troop in 1889–1890); a member of the Masons; the University, Yale, and Salmagundi clubs in New York; St. Andrews Golf Club of Mount Hope, New York; the Algonquin Club of Boston; the Parmachenee Club of Oxford, Maine; and St. John's Episcopal Church at Boonton, New Jersey.

"Due to his legal equipment, his constructive ability and his exceptional capacity for making and holding friends, Mr. Thomas attained a position of prominence and influence in the educa-tional world."

Source: *National Cyclopaedia,* 22:317.

FAMILY 232

HENRY WAILES THOMAS [Henry, Edward, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 9 August 1844 at 'Thomas Place' in Gwinnett County, Georgia, and he died 11 October 1913 in Atlanta, Georgia.

Henry W. Thomas married, on 9 November 1881, Margaret Crankshaw (born 10 September 1859; the daughter of Hamilton Crankshaw of Darwin, England, and his wife Mary Alice Flinn of Newark, Delaware).

During the Civil War he served as a member of Company F, 35th Georgia Confederate States Volunteers, and in civilian life was a merchant.

Children, all born at Atlanta, Georgia:

312 i. CHARLES CRANKSHAW THOMAS, b. 20 Dec. 1882.

ii. MARY THOMAS, b. 1 Sept. 1886; m. 16 Oct. 1909 A. Pratt Adams (son of Judge & Mrs. Samuel B. Adams of Savannah, Ga.):

i)Samuel Adams, b. 25 July 1910.
ii)Margaret Adams, b. 3 Jan. 1913.
iii)Pratt Adams, b. 24 May 1914.
iv)Thomas Adams, b. 3 Apr. 1917.

iii. MARGARET THOMAS, b. 9 June 1891; m. 15 Nov. 1911 Eli Shorter Rankin (d. 20 Dec. 1918; a son of Jesse Rankin & Frances Lamar of Atlanta, Ga.):

i)Eli Shorter Rankin, b. 23 May 1915.
ii)Margaret Rankin, b. 16 May 1918.

Source: *Col Fams,* 7:456-457.

FAMILY 233

PERMELIA THOMAS [Philip, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 21 April 1845 in Walton County, Georgia, and died 4 March 1879. The family cemetery near Bethlehem, Georgia, is where she was buried.

Her marriage, on 19 December 1861, was to James William Nowell (born 25 January 1841 in Walton County, Georgia; died 16 December 1928 at Commerce in Jackson County, Georgia, with burial at Rose Hill Cemetery, Winder, Georgia; son of James Hendrix Nowell and Jane Elizabeth Hailes). A veteran of Company G, 42nd Georgia Infantry, Confederate States Army, he farmed and was also treasurer of Barrow County, Georgia.

Children:

i. JAMES HENDRICKS NOWELL, b. ca. 1862 in Walton Co., Ga.; m. Lucy Hodges.

ii. EMMA FRANCES NOWELL, b. 30 Apr. 1866 in Walton Co., Ga.; d. 31 July 1968 at Winder, Ga.; bur. there in Rose Hill Cem.; m. 17 Dec. 1884 in Jackson Co., Ga., to Green Washington Smith (b. 1858; d. 1923), a banker, merchant, and businessman.

iii. MARY ELIZABETH NOWELL, b. 28 June 1867 in Jackson Co., Ga.; d. 28 May 1937 at Decatur, Ga.; m. Harry C. Quattlebaum (b. 1867; d. 1906).

iv. ADDISON NEWTON NOWELL, b. 17 Jan. 1870 at Hoschton in Jackson Co., Ga.; d. 21 Dec. 1928 at Commerce, Ga.; bur. at Faust Cem., located between Lexington and Elberton, Ga.; m. ca. 1891 Matilda Frances Smith (b. 1874; d. 1905; bur at the cem. at Hoschton, Ga.; dau. of John W. Smith & Malvin Elizabeth Hosch).

v. WILLIAM FRANKLIN NOWELL, b. 28 Dec. 1871; d. 4 Oct. 1896 at age 24; bur. Hoschton, Ga.; m. Leila Darby.

vi. LEVIN WAILES NOWELL, b. 24 Nov. 1874 at Winder in Barrow Co., Ga.; d. 30 Dec. 1926 at Macon, Ga.; bur. Cordele, Ga.; m. Alice Clyde Mosley (b. 1877; d. 1964; dau. of Payton M. Mosley & Jane McCord). He was a cotton broker and owned a grocery store.

vii. IDA JANE NOWELL, b. 7 Nov. 1875 at Thompson Mill in Clarke Co., Ga.; d. 12 Jan. 1969 at Asheville, N. C., and was bur. there; m. 14 Aug. 1892 Henry Mack Weir (b. 1871; d. 1955; the son of Samuel B. Weir & Cynthia E. Park). He was a sewing machine agent, owner and operator of a creamery, and a real estate broker.

viii. JOHN CALVIN NOWELL, b. 17 Nov. 1877; d. 21 May 1948; m. on 30 Oct. 1899 to Lucy Jane Forrester (b. 1879; d. 1970; dau. of James C. Forrester & Nancy Jane Burrell).

Source: Family records of: Werdna Nowell Fletcher, and James W. Weir, Jr., of Orlando, Fla.

FAMILY 234

JASPER NEWTON THOMAS [Philip, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas], born 11 February 1850 in Walton County, Georgia, died 24 February 1925.

His wife was Martha Sallie Smith (born 23 October 1854; died 9 December 1928). Burial for both was at Bethlehem Methodist Church Cemetery in Walton County, Georgia, where their first two children were also buried.

Children:

i. WILLIAM HOWARD THOMAS, m. Alice Bedingfield.
ii. AMANDA THOMAS, m. Pope Harrison.
313 iii. LILLIE MAE THOMAS, b. 3 July 1895 in Walton Co., Ga.

Source: Family rcords of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 235

ALFRED NEWTON THOMAS [Benjamin, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas], born in 1847 in Georgia, died in 1926.

His wife was Amanda Angeline Betts (born in 1852 in Georgia; died in 1944). They moved from Auburn, Georgia, to Ennis, Texas.

Children:

i. ALBERT I. THOMAS
ii. CAMMIE THOMAS
314 iii. ANTON L. THOMAS, b. 7 Aug. 1875 near Winder, Ga.
iv. CLIFFORD A. THOMAS
v. OTHO W. THOMAS
vi. IDA THOMAS

Source: Family records of: Jennie Stovall, and Edna Thomas McMurray of Ennis, Tex.

FAMILY 236

GEORGE LOVETTE THOMAS [George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas], born 4 October 1858 in Walton County, Georgia, died 26 December 1915 or 1916 in Barrow County, Georgia.

His marriage, on 5 November 1887 at Parks Mill (located near Auburn) in Gwinnett County, Georgia, was to Mary Cynthia Jane Clack (born 20 January 1867 at Parks Mill, Georgia; died 22 December 1928 in Barrow County, Georgia; the daughter of George Washington Clack and Mary Caroline Greeson). Burial for both was at Corinth Methodist Church Cemetery.

Children,[1] all born in Walton County, Georgia:

i. NANCY LUTISHIE THOMAS, b. 10 Sept. 1888; d. 30 Jan. 1982 at age 93 at Barrow Hospital at Winder, Ga.; bur. Corinth Methodist Cem.; m. May 1908 at Bethlehem, Ga., to Calvin Parks Smith (son of Rubin Smith) who had m.(1) Mamie Odum.
315 ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON THOMAS, b. 22 Dec. 1889.
316 iii. BEN HERSCHEL THOMAS, b. 28 Dec. 1891.
iv. MARIA JANE THOMAS, b. 19 Dec. 1893; d. 10 Jan. 1979 at her home at Winder, Ga.; m. 13 July 1929 in Walton Co., Ga., to Lawrence H. Lowe (b. 1874 in Walton Co., Ga.; d. 12 May 1956 at Milledgeville, Ga.). Both were bur. Rose Hill Cem. at Winder, Ga.
317 v. ROBERT LOUIE THOMAS, b. 14 Dec. 1895.
vi. JOBE WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 22 July 1898; d. 9 Mar. 1974 at Hall County Hosp. in Gainesville, Ga.; bur. Corinth Methodist Cem.; m. 14 Dec. 1919 in Barrow Co., Ga., to Bunie Jane Smith (b. 13 Apr. 1900 in Hall Co., Ga.; dau. of William R. Smith & Amanda Etta Childress):

i)Ina Rachel Thomas, b. 24 Feb. 1925.

318 vii. CHARITY TABITHA THOMAS, b. 25 Dec. 1900.

319 viii. MARY CAROLINE THOMAS, b. 19 May 1903.
320 ix. GRACE INEZ THOMAS, b. 30 Mar. 1905.
321 x. TRUMAN SANFORD THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1907.
xi. LEVIN RUSSELL THOMAS, b. 22 Aug. 1909; d. unm.; bur. Corinth Cem.
xii. INA RUTH THOMAS, b. 4 June 1913; m. on 17 June 1933 at Winder, Ga., to Erastus Marshal Wilbanks (b. 25 Jan. 1907 in Jackson Co., Ga.):

i)Mary Ina Wilbanks, b. 20 July 1936 in Barrow Co., Ga.
ii)Thomas Erastus Wilbanks, b. 8 Oct. 1945 in Barrow Co., Ga.

Source: Unless otherwise stated, family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

1Names and births from the Bible of George Lovette Thomas.

FAMILY 237

OCTAVO DRUCILER "Tavie" THOMAS [George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 5 October 1860 in Walton County, Georgia.

She married Charlie T. Cheatham.

Children:

i. KATIE MAE CHEATHAM, m. Charlie Henry Martin.
ii. NANCY CAROLYN "Callie" CHEATHAM, m. James Melvin Smith.
iii. MOLLIE CHEATHAM, m. Lonnie Hansen.
iv. CASSIE CHEATHAM, m. Will Baxter.
v. IOA CHEATHAM, m. Raymond Pruitt.
vi. CHARLIE CHEATHAM, JR.
vii. Infant child
viii. Infant child

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 238

JAMES WALTER THOMAS [James, James, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born on 12 July 1855 at the family estate 'Deep Falls' in St. Mary's County, Maryland, which he came into possession of by virtue of being the firstborn child of his parents. He died in 1926.[1]

He was married 18 December 1884 to Susan McLain Smith[2] (died 22 January 1914; daughter of Dr. James Maxwell Smith and Susan Maxwell McLain of Cumberland, Maryland). The wed-ding was held at the home of the bride's father.

James Thomas, a lawyer and famed orator, moved to Cumberland, Maryland, where he was director of Western Maryland Hospital for eighteen years and was president of the board, as well as serving as president of the Board of School Commissioners for Allegany County. The author of *Chronicles of Colonial Maryland* (second edition, 1913), he was the first to receive the degree of Doctor of Letters conferred by the University of Maryland, in 1915.[3]

Child:

i. JAMES McLAIN THOMAS, b. 12 May 1886; d. in infancy.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:517. 1*Mattapany,* p. 136.

2Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 288, shows her middle name as "Maxwell."

3James W. Thomas and T. J. C. Williams, *History of Allegany County, Maryland* (orig. pub. 1923; reprint ed., Baltimore: Regional Pub. Co., 1969), pp. 654-655.

FAMILY 239

ELIZA EMELINE THOMAS [James, James, William William, John, James, Thomas], called "Emma," was born in 1859 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, and she died in 1924.

She was married on 12 October 1876 at Trinity Episcopal Church in St. Mary's City, Mary-land, to James Thomas Brome, a planter of St. Mary's County (his gravestone there states he was born 13 August 1847; died 11 June 1910; a son of Dr. John Mackall Brome and Susan Margaret Bennett).

Children:

i. SUZETTE I. BROME, b. 1877; d. 1929; m. 1918 James M. Bennett.
ii. MARGARET SOMERVILLE BROME, b. 1879; d. 8 Mar. 1882 at age 2 yrs. 5 mos.
iii. JEANETTE ELEANOR BROME, b. 1882; m. 1916 John Spence Howard (b. 1884; d. 1950). In 1963 she was living at St. Marys City, Md.
iv. EMMA THOMAS BROME, d. 27 Mar. 1884 at age 6 wks.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:517; *Mattapany,* pp. 136-137; Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* pp. 39, 345, 346.

FAMILY 240

Dr. HENRY BRISCOE THOMAS [James, James, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 16 April 1864 and died in 1922.

On 1 June 1893 he married Helen Carey Coale (born in 1869; died in 1933; the daughter of Isaac Coale and Helen McDowell of Baltimore, Maryland).

A leading physician of Baltimore, Henry Thomas came into possession of the ancestral estate 'Deep Falls' due to the fact that his older brother James' only child died in infancy.

Children:

322 i. HENRY BRISCOE THOMAS, JR., b. 1894.
ii. JAMES RICHARD THOMAS, b. 4 Oct. 1896; d. 20 Jan. 1898 at age 1 yr.
iii. EDWARD McDOWELL THOMAS, b. 6 Nov. 1899; d. 1941.
iv. JAMES WALTER THOMAS, b. 1 Aug. 1909; d. 1940; m. Camilla Hopkins Howard:
i)Helen Carey Coale Thomas, b. 1939.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:517-518; *Mattapany,* p. 137.

FAMILY 241

MARY THOMAS [William, George, William, William, John, James, Thomas], born 12 February 1848 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, died 1 March 1893[1] at 'Locust Grove,' her home near Chaptico, Maryland. Burial was at Christ Episcopal Church at Chaptico.[2]

She was married 28 October 1868 at 'Brambly,' her parents' home near Chaptico, to George Reeder Garner,[3] a planter of St. Mary's County (born 24 September 1843; died in 1916;[3] son of Henry Green Garner and Catherine Ann Reeder).

Children:

i. LOLA WOOD GARNER, b. Sept. 1869.
ii. HENRY GARNER, b. 1870.
iii. WILLIAM HENRY GARNER, b. 1872; d. 30 Nov. 1899 at age 27 yrs. at the home of his father; bur. Christ Episcopal Church at Chaptico, Md. While living in Chicago he caught a cold that led to consumption (tuberculosis), the cause of his death.[2]
iv. CATHERINE ANN GARNER, b. 1874; m. on 22 Oct. 1896 at Chaptico, Md., to Francis Weems Matthews (son of Maj. William B. Matthews of Charles Co., Md.).[4]
v. ELEANOR M. GARNER, b. 1876; m. in 1906 Dr. George French Owens (b. 1872 at 'Billingham Manor' in Anne Arundel Co., Md.; d. 17 May 1925 at 'Alta Vista,' his home at Chaptico, Md.; the son of James Owens & Maria Louise Bowie). His burial was at Christ Episcopal Church at Chaptico.[5]

vi. MARY GARNER, b. 1879; m. S. Sprigg Reeves.
vii. GEORGE REEDER GARNER, d. 9 July 1887 at age 3 mos., 10 days.2

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:529.
1Fresco, *Marriages and Deaths,* p. 384, citing the *St. Mary's* (Md.) *Beacon,* which says she d. on the 1st, while the church records say the 2nd.
2Fresco, p. 384. 3*Ibid.,* p. 113. 4*Ibid.,* p. 201. 5*Ibid.,* p. 230.

FAMILY 242

Dr. GEORGE THOMAS [William, George, William, Willliam, John, James, Thomas] was born 12 May 1859 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died 3 June 1894.1

In June 1888 at Baltimore, Maryland, he married Elizabeth Merriwether Hammond (born in 1861; died in 1945; daughter of Judge Edward Hammond and Mary Catherine Mackubin of 'Font Hill' in Howard County, Maryland).

George Thomas was diagnostician and secretary of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, which was later incorporated into the University of Maryland.

Children:

i. ELEANOR MACKUBIN THOMAS, b. 1892; d. 1931 at age 39.
ii. GEORGE THOMAS, b. 1895; m. in 1946 Katherine Rose Dudley (b. 1904; the dau. of Charles B. Dudley & Anna Comegys); res. Baltimore, Md.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:529; *Mattapany,* p. 139. 1*Col Fams* gives these dates. *Mattapany* shows him b. 1858 and d. 1897.

FAMILY 243

WILLIAM HENRY THOMAS [William, George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] of Westmin-ster, Maryland, was born 3 May 1861 and died in 1924.

Catherine Agnes Roberts (born 14 November 1871; died in 1952; daughter of Hon. Charles Boyle Roberts [a member of Congress and attorney-general of Maryland] and Annie M. Mathias) was married to William H. Thomas on 8 October 1889.

A graduate of Maryland Agricultural College, he also received a law degree from the Univer-sity of Maryland. In 1901 he was elected associate judge of the Fifth Judicial District of Mary-land and became the chief judge of that circuit, as well as associate judge of the Maryland Court of Appeals in 1907.

Children:

i. CHARLES ROBERTS THOMAS, b. 2 July 1891; m. Louise Raht Llewellyn (b. 1894); res. Chatta-nooga, Tenn.:

i)Matilda Thomas, b. 1921; m. Daniel West Oehmig.
ii)William Henry Thomas, b. 1933; m. Margaret Mathews.

ii. ELEANOR CARROLL MACKUBIN THOMAS, b. 29 Dec. 1892; d. 1949.
iii. CATHERINE AGNES ROBERTS THOMAS, b. 6 Jan. 1895; d. 1956; m. William Grant Schwarz:

i)Eleanor Mackubin Thomas Schwarz, m. Paul Wood.
ii)Ann Elizabeth Thomas Schwarz, m. Albert Haskell, Jr.

iv. ANNE ELIZABETH ROBERTS THOMAS, b. 9 Aug. 1898; m. 1918 William Ritchie Semans:

i)William Ritchie Semans, Jr., b. 1919; m. Ann-Rosemary Conyers.
ii)Truman Thomas Semans, b. 1926; m. Nellie Merrick.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:513; *Mattapany,* p. 139.

FAMILY 244

GEORGE MACKUBIN THOMAS [James, George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 13 October 1854 in St. Mary's County, Maryland. He died 8 May 1929.1

His wife Minnie Fauntleroy Bond (born 29 February 1856; died 1 March 1928) was of Port Deposit, Maryland.[2]

George Thomas, who was in 1892 named principal of Charlotte Hall Military Academy in St. Mary's County, his wife, and his daughter were buried at All Faith Episcopal Church at Hunters-ville, Maryland.[1]

Child:

i. VIRGINIA DOUGLAS THOMAS

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:528. 1Cem. records of Madelene McWilliams.

2*Ibid.,* which show her middle name as "Fitzhick" on her gravestone and give 1836 as her year of birth. This is evidently an error—1856 being the more likely date.

FAMILY 245

CLARENCE WOOD THOMAS [James, George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 2 July 1862 and died 16 January 1935.

He was married to Susan V. Cooper (born 16 April 1871; died 26 May 1917). They and their daughter Martha were buried at All Faith Episcopal Church at Huntersville, Maryland.

Children:

i. JAMES THOMAS, b. 12 May 1893; wife's name not known; believed to have been the father of:

i)Clarence Wood Thomas, b. 1927; d. 1963 at age 36; bur. All Faith Episcopal Church.

ii. MARTHA GARRETSON THOMAS, b. 28 Oct. 1894.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:528; cem. records of Madelene McWilliams.

FAMILY 246

WILLIAM DOUGLAS NELSON THOMAS [James, George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1870 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died in 1924.

On 5 June 1906 he married Elizabeth Steuart Calvert (born in 1882; the daughter of Charles Baltimore Calvert and Eleanor Mackubin of 'MacAlpin' in Prince Georges County, Maryland). In 1963 Elizabeth was living in Baltimore.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH STEUART THOMAS, b. 1907; m. Walter Rhodes Byrd (b. 1898; the son of Johannes Littleton Byrd):

i)Elizabeth Steuart Thomas Byrd, b. 1929; m. Braxton Dallam Mitchell.

ii)Eleanor Mackubin Calvert Byrd, b. 1931; m. Maynard Teall.

ii. NANNIE NELSON THOMAS, b. 1909; d. in infancy.

iii. WILLIAM DOUGLAS NELSON THOMAS, JR., b. 1910; m. Anna Catherine Flad (b. 1916):

i)Roderick McCullough Thomas, b. 1944.

iv. THOMAS ROWLAND THOMAS, JR., b. 1913 (given the name "Jr." to differentiate him from his uncle of the same name); m. Kirke Cary Neltnor:

i)Thomas Rowland Thomas III, b. 1954.

v. AMELIA BOWIE THOMAS, b. 1914; m. John Brome Morsell (b. 1904):

i)Amelia Bowie Morsell, b. 1942.

ii)Sally Bowen Morsell, b. 1946.

iii)Jacqueline Brome Morsell, b. 1951.

vi. CALVERT THOMAS, b. 1916; m. Margaret Somervell Berry (b. 1921):

i)Calvert Bowie Thomas, b. 1946.

ii)Carolyn Brooke Thomas, b. 1949

iii)Douglas Thomas, Jr., b. 1952.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:528; *Mattapany,* p. 140.

FAMILY 247

THOMAS ROWLAND THOMAS [James, George, William, William, John, James, Thomas], born 7 March 1874 at 'De La Brooke Manor' in St. Mary's County, Maryland, died 27 October 1923.[1]

On 10 June 1902 he married his second cousin, Mary Ella Lewis Thomas, a member of the Society of the Ark and the Dove (born 7 May 1879; living in Baltimore, Maryland, in 1963; the daughter of James R. and Jeanette [Briscoe] Thomas, Family 172). Their home was in Baltimore.

A graduate of Charlotte Hall Military Academy, Thomas Thomas served as a captain in the 5th Maryland Regiment during the Spanish-American War.[2] He was the president of the National Bank of Baltimore and the Maryland Bankers' Association, as well as chairman of the board of the Century Trust Co.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:528; *Mattapany,* p. 141. 1Virkus, *Abridged Compendium,* 1:855.
2*Mattapany. Col Fams* says he was a 2nd lieutenant in Co. E, 6th Md. Regt., U.S. Volunteers.

FAMILY 248

DOUGLAS THOMAS [James, George, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1880 and died in 1933.

A president of the Century Trust Company in Baltimore, Maryland, he was married on 19 October 1905 to Catherine Bowie Clagett (daughter of Thomas Jefferson Clagett and Catherine Waring Bowie [she the daughter of Maj. Thomas F. Bowie of 'The Valley' in Prince Georges County, Maryland]).

Children:

i. CATHERINE BOWIE CLAGETT THOMAS, b. 1919; d. 1920 at age 1 yr.
ii. DOUGLAS THOMAS, JR., b. 1924; d. 1944 at age 20 in an airplane crash.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:529; *Mattapany,* p. 141.

FAMILY 249

JOHN HENRY THOMAS [George, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] of Boston and New York was born 3 August 1869 in St. Mary's County, Maryland. He died 17 May 1931.

On 19 January 1916 he married Margaret Hale of Boston (the daughter of Josiah L. Hale and Annie S. Pierce).

John Thomas bought out the other heirs and became the sole owner of 'Mattapany,' which was sold after he died to Mr. and Mrs. George Weschler by his widow. She was living in 1963 at New Haven, Connecticut.

Child:

i. ANNE PIERCE THOMAS, b. 21 June 1917; m. George W. Conklin; res. Woodbridge, Conn.:
i)Margaret Anne "Holly" Conklin, b. 14 Aug. 1945.
ii)Iola Schmidlapp "Mimi" Conklin, b. 6 Aug. 1948.

Source: *Mattapany,* p. 147.

FAMILY 250

Rev. UPTON BEALL THOMAS [George, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] of Troy, Ohio, was born 31 March 1871 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died in November 1937.

He was married 22 January 1907 to Emily Hoffman (a daughter of Charles Hoffman and Emily

Johnston).

Children:

323 i. UPTON BEALL THOMAS, JR., b. 16 Sept. 1908.

ii. ELLEN OGLE THOMAS, b. 21 Jan. 1911; res. in 1963 in Elkhart, Ind.

iii. DOROTHEA THOMAS, b. 22 June 1916; res. Frostburg, Md., in 1963.

iv. EDITH THOMAS, b. 13 Oct. 1919 at Troy, Ohio m. James Kessler:

i)Judith Gilmor Kessler, b. 16 Feb. 1938.
ii)William R. Kessler, b. 6 July 1939.
iii)Jane Thomas Kessler, b. 12 Nov. 1944.
iv)James Brinkman Kessler, b. 30 Mar. 1951.

Source: *Mattapany,* p. 147.

FAMILY 251

TAZEWELL TAYLOR THOMAS [George, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas], who was a member of the Baltimore Bar, was born 9 September 1872 in St. Mary's County, Maryland. He died in July 1942.

On 23 September 1903 he married Maria Antonia Vall-Spinosa (daughter of the Rev. Z. Vall-Spinosa of Barcelona, Spain, and his wife Carolina Armstrong Toro of Ponce, Puerto Rico).

Children:

i. GEORGE TAZEWELL THOMAS, b. 16 Sept. 1905 (adopted his middle name in order to avoid confusion with his 1st cou. George Calvert Thomas); m. Helen Muir Edwards; res. in 1963 at Perkasie, Penn.:

i)Hilda Edwards Thomas, b. 27 Sept. 1948.
ii)Helen Russel "Nell" Thomas, b. 28 Mar. 1951.

ii. HILDA VALL-SPINOSA THOMAS, b. 2 Jan. 1909; m. Thomas Davis Mumford of New York (d. 25 Nov. 1955); res. in 1963 at Garrison, Md.:

i)Philip Gurdon Mumford, b. 10 May 1937.
ii)Maria Hilda Mumford, b. 15 Jan. 1941.
iii)Katharine Thomas Mumford, b. 3 Feb. 1942.
iv)Thomas Tazewell Mumford, b. 7 May 1947.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:521; *Mattapany,* p. 148.

FAMILY 252

EDWARD OGDEN THOMAS [George, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 24 March 1874 and he died 7 October 1941. He lived at New York, and in Virginia at Winchester and Charlottesville.

He married first Millicent Powell of New York, and his second wife, whom he married on 17 September 1917, was Attillie Marie Rottammer (the daughter of John Valentine Rottammer).

Children, all by second marriage:

i. EDWARD O. THOMAS, b. 30 June 1918; m. Teresa Guzman; res. Culver City, Calif.:

i)Eileen Clara Thomas, b. 30 Sept. 1952.
ii)Vicky Lynn Thomas, b. 20 Dec. 1953.

ii. GORDON CLARK GREGORY THOMAS, b. 15 Nov. 1919; m. Barbara "Bobbie" MacDonald (b. 1926; dau. of Robert R. MacDonald & Elizabeth Taft); res. in 1963 at Darien, Conn.:

i)Deborah Thomas, b. 22 Mar. 1951.
ii)Pamela Thomas, b. 16 Feb. 1953.

iii. TAZEWELL TAYLOR THOMAS, b. 7 Feb. 1921; res. in 1963 in Culver City, Calif.

Source: *Mattapany,* p. 148.

FAMILY 253

Rev. WILLIAM MATTHEWS MERRICK THOMAS [George, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 3 May 1878 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died 18 September 1951 in Washington, D. C.

On 25 October 1904 he was married to Sara Elizabeth Cruikshank (born 7 June 1879; the daughter of Thomas Chandler Cruikshank and Lucy Hooe Walke) and they lived for some time in Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil.

Children:

i. GEORGE CALVERT THOMAS, b. 3 Oct. 1905; d. 20 July 1925 at age 19.

ii. JAMES WALTER THOMAS, b. 31 Jan. 1908; m. Eleanora Robertson Post (b. 2 Apr. 1913; dau. of William Stone Post & Lilian Hood); res. in 1963 in the Post family home at Bernardsville, N. J.:

i)William Post Thomas, b. 22 Feb. 1944.
ii)George Calvert Thomas, b. 5 Dec. 1949.

iii. LLEWELLYN CRUIKSHANK THOMAS, b. 5 Nov. 1913; m. Hilah Frances Bryan (b. on 27 Nov. 1909; a dau. of Dr. William M. Bryan & Henrietta K. White). In 1963 he was a lawyer, res. in Chevy Chase, Md.:

i)Hilah Frances Thomas, b. 3 Feb. 1941.
iiElizabeth Walke Thomas, b. 23 Feb. 1944.
iii)Ellen Beall Thomas, b. 10 Aug. 1945.
iv)William Matthews Merrick Thomas, b. 26 Oct. 1947.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:521; *Mattapany,* pp. 148-149.

FAMILY 254

KATHARINE THOMAS [George, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas], christened "Kate," was born 5 September 1879 in St. Mary's County, Maryland.

She married, 15 September 1910, Dr. Henry Nicholas Browse (died 24 October 1954) of New Martinsville, West Virginia, where she was residing in 1963.

Children:

i. ELLEN BEALL BROWSE, b. 11 July 1911; m. Robert L. Williston of Northampton, Mass.; res. New Orleans, La.

ii. ROBERT HENRY BROWSE, b. 10 Jan. 1913; m. Cintra Jones (b. 1924; dau. of John L. Jones & Gertrude Ross); res. Holicong, Pa.

iii. LEONARD CALVERT BROWSE, b. 27 Apr. 1915; res. New Martinsville, W. Va.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:521-522; *Mattapany,* p. 149.

FAMILY 255

CARROLL THOMAS [James, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 13 October 1871 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, and died 10 June 1936.[1]

He married, 1 September 1896, Margaret Ellen Thomas (no relation; born 3 December 1874; died 29 August 1960; daughter of Barclay Thomas and Eliza Morton of Prince Georges County, Maryland). They were both buried at All Faith Episcopal Church at Huntersville, Maryland.[1]

Carroll Thomas was deeded 396 acres of land by his mother on 24 September 1913. Called 'Woodbury,' part of the original 'Indian Creek' land grant, it was located between Charlotte Hall and Benedict, Maryland. His will, dated 7 February 1936, left this property to his son James.

Child:

324 i. JAMES WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 8 Feb. 1903.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:522; family records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr., of Silver Spring, Md.

1Cem. records of Madelene McWilliams.

FAMILY 256

ARMSTRONG THOMAS [James, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas], born 21 March 1874 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, died 9 December 1930.

He married Rebecca Truehart Ellerson (born on 2 February 1877 at 'Ingleside' in Ellerson, Virginia; died 16 March 1959; the daughter of Andrew Roy Ellerson and Rebecca Lewis Storrs).

A Baltimore attorney, Armstrong Thomas authored two legal works and also collected much of the data for *The Thomas Brothers of Mattapany.*

Children:

i. REE STORRS THOMAS, b. 18 Apr. 1905; d. in infancy.

325 ii. REBECCA LEWIS "Ree" THOMAS, b. 19 Apr. 1907.

iii. ARMSTRONG THOMAS, b. 8 Apr. 1909. Compiler of *The Thomas Brothers of Mattapany,* he was res. in Washington, D. C. in 1970[1] and was dec'd by 1994.

Source: *Col Fams,* 4:522. 1Letter—Armstrong Thomas, Jr., to Madelene McWilliams (1970).

FAMILY 257

ALLISON FORD THOMAS [James, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas], born 27 March 1881 in St. Mary's County, Maryland, died 21 December 1943.

He married Nell Aminta Kalbaugh on 1 April 1916.

A veteran of WWI, he made his home in Frostburg, Maryland.

Children:

i. NELL ALLISON THOMAS, b. 19 May 1917; m. Gordon Lee MacAskie; res. Syracuse, N. Y.:

i)Barbara Ann MacAskie, b. 9 May 1942.
ii)Margaret Lee MacAskie, b. 23 Sept. 1944.
iii)Anne Elizabeth MacAskie, b. 2 Mar. 1947.
iv)Donald Gordon MacAskie, b. 2 July 1952.

ii. AMY CARROLL THOMAS, b. 16 Nov. 1928; m. Beverly Woodruff Pierce; res. Buffalo, N. Y.:

i)Roberta Lynn Pierce, b. 7 July 1950.
ii)Patricia Anne Pierce, b. 8 Feb. 1952.
iii)Elliott Charles Pierce, b. 16 June 1956.
iv)Glenn Thomas Pierce, b. 27 Nov. 1957.
v)Michael David Pierce, b. 8 July 1959.

Source: *Mattapany,* p. 152.

FAMILY 258

MARTIN P. THOMAS [Henson, William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. 1829[1] in Washington County, Kentucky.

He married there, 11 September 1849, his first cousin once removed Mary Jane Thomas[2] (dau. of Alexander H. Thomas & Elizabeth Jones [Family 146]), and the 1850 Census, which identifies him as a merchant, shows them with son William, 3 months old.[3] Mary Jane died in 1853.

By 1860 he was a carpenter in Shelbina, Missouri, with a second wife: his first cousin once removed Lucy A. J. Thomas (the daughter of Henry W. Thomas [No. 6 in the Thomas chapter]). Operating a boarding house next door was Mary E. Thomas, Lucy's sister, while two houses from Mary was Richard Thomas, Martin's brother.[1]

Children, one from first marriage and two from second:[1]

i. WILLIAM MARTIN PARKER THOMAS, b. 5 May 1850 in Kentucky.[4] He was listed in the home of his grandfather Henson Thomas in 1860.[5]

ii. LYDIA A. THOMAS, b. ca. 1855 in Missouri.

iii. M. N. THOMAS (a dau.), b. ca. 1857 in Missouri.

11860 Shelby Co., Mo., Census, Salt River Twp (Shelbina), p. 31 (215).
2Washington Co., Ky., Marriage Book 3, p. 145. 31850 Washington Co., Ky., Census, p. 208B.
4Family records of Alfred P. Thomas of Louisville, Ky. 51860 Monroe Co., Mo., Census, Jackson Twp., p. 235.

FAMILY 259

RICHARD THOMAS [Henson, William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. 1832 in Washington County, Kentucky.

On the 1860 Census he is shown with wife Mary (born ca. 1838), operating a livery stable in Shelbina, Missouri. His personal estate and real estate were each valued at $2,000.

Children, both born in Missouri:

i. LAURA THOMAS, b. ca. 1857.

ii. GEORGE THOMAS, b. ca. 1859.

Source: 1860 Shelby Co., Mo., Census, Salt River Twp. (Shelbina), p. 31 (215).

FAMILY 260

BELLE THOMAS [Smith, William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in February 1841 at Fisherville in Jefferson County, Kentucky.

In May 1859 she married William Dudley Scearce who died by 1920, at which time she was living with her granddaughter Mrs. James Kidwell in Estelline, South Dakota.[1]

Her obituary from a Shelbina, Missouri, newspaper (date unknown) states:

> Mrs. Belle Scearce, a former long-time resident of Shelbina, well known and loved, died at the home of her granddaughter, Mrs. James Kidwell of Estelline, South Dakota, Monday, January 9. She had been confined to her bed almost constantly for 16 months and during the time suffered two paralytic strokes. Before her death she planned many of the details of her funeral and burial. Her body, upon arrival here Wednesday p.m., was taken to the home of her niece, Miss Belle Ford, where on Thursday afternoon Rev. B. F. Kennedy conducted a funeral service, after which the body was laid to rest in the family lot in the city cemetery.
>
> Mrs. Belle T. Scearce was the daughter of Rev. Smith Thomas. She was born at Fisherville, Ky., in February, 1841, and was married in May, 1859, to Wm. Dudley Scearce. To this union were born two sons, Harry and Edward.
>
> She is survived by Harry T., of Tacoma, Washington, Edward of Edina, Mo., having preceded her in death by seven years.
>
> Mrs. Scearce left Shelbina some 13 years ago to reside in the state of Washington. Later she located in South Dakota.
>
> Her remains were accompanied to Shelbina by her granddaughter, Miss Mary Scearce of Tacoma, Wash., who was at her bedside two months prior to her death.
>
> The following grandchildren of Mrs. Scearce came to be present at the funeral: Miss Mary Scearce of Tacoma, Wash.; Mrs. Tom Hunolt of Edina; Dudley Scearce of Edina; Harry Scearce of Kirksville; and Frank Scearce of Hannibal.

Children:

i. HARRY T. SCEARCE, res. Tacoma, Wash. A Harry Searce, age 58, b. Ky., with wife Jessie and four children, is on the 1920 Census for Kittitas Co., Wash.[2]

ii. EDWARD SCEARCE of Edina, Mo.; predeceased his mother by seven years.

Source: Her obituary in a Shelbina, Mo., newspaper (date unknown, but January 9 fell on a Monday in the years 1922 and 1933).
1 1920 Hamlin Co., So. Dak., Census, (Estelline), E.D. 167, p. 7. 21920 Kittitas Co., Wash., Census, E. D. 84, p. 2.

FAMILY 261

LAURA[1] THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in 1834 in Green County, Kentucky, and died 13 February 1855 in Missouri. Burial was in the cemetery at Camden Point, Missouri.

Her parents moved their family to Platte County, Missouri, where she was married 1 February 1854 to Erastus C. Bywaters (the son of John C. Bywaters). Her husband married second Mollie E. Reed 3 June 1858.

Child:

i. THOMAS BYWATERS, b. ca. 1856; m. Ada George (dau. of W. P. George). He was listed in the household of his aunt, Alice Hamblen, when he was age 24, as shown on the 1880 Census for Platte Co., Mo.

Source: Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* p. 724; family records of: Betty Wilson Thomas of Cathedral City, Calif., and Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif.

1Her name is given as "Louisa" on the 1850 Platte Co., Mo., Census.

FAMILY 262

ANN ELIZA THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born ca. 1838 in Green County, Kentucky, died in 1896 in Platte County, Missouri.

On 6 April 1855 she was married in Platte County, Missouri, to Junius Octavius Bywaters (born 26 January 1831; died 16 May 1872; probably the son of John C. Bywaters), and they made their home there.

Children:

i. LAURA F. BYWATERS, b. Feb. 1859; d. Jan. 1893; m. 16 Oct. 1878 Temple B. Anderson (b. 20 Apr. 1855).
ii. LULA BYWATERS, b. Jan. 1862; m. John Ranson / Ransom.
iii. MARY BYWATERS, b. 17 Apr. 1864; m. Dudley Cravens of Camden Point, Mo.
iv. EUDORA BYWATERS, b. Oct. 1866; m. 22 June 1887 R. C. Rogers.

Source: Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* p. 724; family records of Betty Wilson Thomas.

FAMILY 263

SARAH THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 8 August 1840 in Green County, Kentucky, died 22 May 1882 with burial at Camden Point, Missouri, where her parents were buried.

She and John W. Bywaters (probable son of John C. Bywaters) were married 11 December 1860 in Platte County, Missouri. He married second Mrs. Fannie Nunn and they moved to Lewis County, Missouri.

Children:

i. ELEANOR BYWATERS, m. 7 Dec. 1880 Charles Stone.
ii. NANNIE BYWATERS, m. 27 Dec. 1882 Clay Davidson (son of Noah Davidson).
iii. ANNA ELIZABETH BYWATERS, m. 14 Feb. 1882 James W. Miller (b. Sept. 1858; son of Peter E. Miller).
iv. ALLIBEE BYWATERS, m. Holmes Davidson (son of Noah Davidson) and they moved to Okla-homa.
v. WILLETTE BYWATERS, m. 22 Aug. 1890 James P. Clay (son of Henry Clay).
vi. ERASTUS BYWATERS, moved to Lewis Co., Mo.
vii. OCTAVIA BYWATERS

Source: Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* p. 724; family records of Betty Wilson Thomas.

FAMILY 264

MARY LEWIS THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 23 January 1843 at Greensburg, Kentucky, and she died 2 March 1897 at Topeka, Kansas.

She was married 20 November 1859 by the fort chaplain (in an elopement) at Fort Leaven-worth, Kansas, to Jones Turner Wilson (born 22 July 1837 in Pulaski County, Kentucky; died 13 June 1914; son of Rev. Jonas Durman Wilson and Miriam Jones). Both were buried at Mt. Mora Cemetery at St. Joseph, Missouri.

An ordained Baptist minister in Iowa in 1865, he preached there and in Kansas and Missouri. He was also a quite successful land speculator and developer.

Children:

i. ALMA CATHERINE "Lal" WILSON, b. 7 Oct. 1860 at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa; d. on 24 Jan. 1947 at Kansas City, Mo.; m. 20 Oct. 1881 Charles Thomas Paulette (b. 1859 in Andrew Co., Mo.; d. 1950 in Ashtabula Co., Ohio).

ii. ANNA FRANCES "Babs" WILSON, b. 4 Nov. 1866 in Iowa; d. 1961 in Missouri; bur. St. Joseph, Mo.; m. August Trost.

iii. WILLIAM H. THOMAS WILSON

iv. GEORGE JOHNSON WILSON, b. 27 Jan. 1870 at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa; d. on 22 Jan. 1923 at St. Joseph, Mo.; m. Nora Bottorf. He owned and operated a grocery store in St. Joseph.

v. OSCAR MARSTON WILSON, b. 1 May 1873 at St. Joseph, Mo.; d. there 23 Apr. 1956; m. there 21 Feb. 1906 Susie Cook Brand (b. 1883 in Dayton, Ohio; d. in 1963 in California; dau. of Henry D. Brand & Elizabeth S. Williams).

vi. ELBERTA MARY "Bert" WILSON, b. 1876; d. 1953; m. James Roswell.

vii. LEWIS ELI "Tad" WILSON, b. 27 Aug. 1878 at St. Joseph, Mo.; d. 5 Feb. 1960 in San Diego, Calif; m.(1) 1901 Katherine Trew (d. 1959); m.(2) in King Co., Wash., Gladys Winifred House.

Source: Family records of: Betty Wilson Thomas (who cites the journal of Jonas Durman Wilson), and Richard Lemmel of Downey, Calif.

FAMILY 265

ALICE W. THOMAS [William, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], called "Allie," was born 21 June 1855 in Platte County, Missouri, and she died 1 May 1923.

Her marriage, 3 September 1879, was to Champ T. Hamblen (born 12 February 1849; died 9 January 1916), a merchant of Camden Point, Missouri, and a Knight Templar. They were living in Green Township at the time the 1880 Census was taken for Platte County, Missouri. Burial for both was at Camden Point Cemetery, where their first four children were also buried.

Children:

i. JAMES E. HAMBLEN, b. 21 June 1880; d. 4 Feb. 1882 at age 1 1/2.

ii. MARION E. HAMBLEN, b. 12 June 1882; d. 13 Dec. 1884 at age 2 1/2.

iii. GERTRUDE HAMBLEN, b. 28 Oct. 1886; d. 2 Oct. 1900 at age 13.

iv. GABRIEL[1] L. HAMBLEN, b. 24 Nov. 1888; d. 29 Apr. 1895 at age 6.

v. ARIANE / ADRANE[2] HAMBLEN

vi. CHAMP T. HAMBLEN

Source: Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* pp. 724, 725, who spells it "Hamblin"; family records of Betty Wilson Thomas, who copied info. from the cem. monument, which spells it "Hamblen."

1Spelled "Gabriel" on the cem. monument; "Gabrielle" by Paxton.

2Betty Wilson Thomas spells it "Ariane," while Paxton states it was "Adrane."

FAMILY 266

SAMUEL LARUE THOMAS [Martin, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 17 August

1867 in Larue County, Kentucky, and died 28 July 1934.[1]

In approximately the year 1899 he married Jessie Rodman (born 23 September 1875; died 19 April 1947; daughter of Dr. W. E. and Mary A. Rodman). They as well as their first three children were buried at Red Hill Cemetery at Hodgenville, Kentucky.[1]

They are listed on Larue County census records for 1900, 1910, and 1920,[2] shown on the first two as boarders in her parents' home. In 1910 Samuel is listed as "Clerk in Depot."

Children:[2]

i. MARY ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. Apr. 1900; d. 1909 at age 9.
ii. LINDA BOYD THOMAS, b. 1901;[3] not listed on the 1910 Census.
iii. EDWARD RODMAN THOMAS, b. 1902; d. 1960.
iv. ANNIE E. THOMAS, b. ca. 1908.
v. MABEL E. THOMAS, b. ca. 1913.

1Benningfield, *Larue County, Ky. Cemeteries,* p. 143.
2Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1900, E. Hodgenville Pct., p. 9A; 1910, Magisterial Dist. 1, p. 9B; 1920, Hodgenville Town, p. 1B.
3No death date is on her gravestone.

FAMILY 267

THOMAS L. THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 23 January 1854 in Platte County, Missouri, and he died 25 November 1884 at age 30.

"Tup" Thomas, as he was called, married LeVerrier Johnson (daughter of Dr. F. M. Johnson) on 18 October 1877 at Platte City, Missouri.[1] There he became a druggist and in 1882 was elected county treasurer.

Children:

i. THOMAS THOMAS, b. 7 Feb. 1879;[2] d. 1 April 1879[2] at age 7 wks. He was the seventh in a row to be given this name.
ii. VALDEZ THOMAS

Source: Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* p. 379.
1*Platte City* (Mo.) *Landmark* (20 Oct. 1877). 2Family records of Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif.

FAMILY 268

JESSE THOMAS [Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in 1860 in Platte County, Missouri. He died in 1929.

Virginia Sutherland was his wife, and they lived at St. Joseph, Missouri.[1]

Children:

326 i. CALVIN L. THOMAS, b. 30 Oct. 1884.
ii. FRANK THOMAS, SR., b. 1889; m. Mona Bruns:

i)Frank M. Thomas, Jr.

Source: Family records of Robert B. Thomas. 1Paxton, *Annals of Platte County,* p. 379.

FAMILY 269

THOMAS THURMAN THOMAS [David, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 9 February 1874 in Platte County, Missouri, and died 6 December 1949.

On 2 May 1894 he was married in Edgerton, Missouri, to Jessie Pearl Bernard (born 25 July 1873; died 31 October 1957). Both were buried at Lakeside Cemetery in Canon City, Colorado.

The following sketch was written by Robert B. Thomas, their grandson:

...After schooling at Stanberry, Missouri, Thomas Thurman Thomas attended Mis-souri University at Columbia....On returning to Edgerton, he [got] married....

He apparently was prepared, and his father permitted him to become the manager of the family farm. Thomas and Jessie moved into a four-room cottage on the property that had been occupied by the previous manager, Absolom Blancit Hayden...the bro-ther of Emma [mother of Thomas].

T. T. (Thomas Thurman was always known as ' T. T.') and his family came to Colo-rado for a vacation sometime between 1900 and 1905. They visited Cripple Creek and Victor, Colorado, and a cousin, Gene Thomas,....

T. T. came to Canon City, Colorado, in 1910 with his family. He always called him-self a 'Missouri Mule Trader,' and in the next few years he bought and sold a series of businesses. These included a candy store, a bank, and lastly a hardware store, which he ran for the rest of his life. Both his sons were involved in the store activities with him. Ray and his family left for the California coast in 1925 for reasons of health, but Roy continued in the hardware store (which by then also included furniture) with his father....

Children:

327 i. RAY BERNARD THOMAS, b. 18 Jan. 1896.

328 ii. ROY THURMAN THOMAS, b. 29 July 1897.

iii. THOMAS THOMAS, b. 25 Aug. 1898; d. 10 Oct. 1902 at the age of 4.

329 iv. GLADYS EMMA THOMAS, b. 7 Nov. 1904.

Source: Family records of Robert B. Thomas.

FAMILY 270

HENRY WILSON THOMAS [William, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 23 or 27 May 1849[1] in Larue County, Kentucky. He died there 18 August 1926.[2]

In about the year 1876[3] he married Martha Adeline Mitchell (born 28 June 1854; died 29 July 1916[4]). Burial for both was at South Fork Cemetery in Larue County, Kentucky.

Henry W. Thomas is on the census records of Larue County for 1880 and 1900 in Magnolia District,[5] and the 1892 Tax List shows him as owner of 125 acres of land, valued at $700. In 1910 the family was residing just over the county line in Hart County,[6] near Upton,[7] where his grand-daughter recalls him leaving the farm with a string of horses to spend the day in horse trading at Munfordville.

Children, all believed to have been born in Larue County, Kentucky:

i. OLLIE B. THOMAS, b. 17 Sept. 1877; m. ca. 1899[8] William E. Polley (b. 1873 in Hart Co., Ky.):

i)T. Marshall Polley, b. 1901.[8]
ii)Arthur H. Polley, b. 12 June 1903 in Larue Co., Ky.[9]
iii)Mildred E. Polley, b. ca. 1907.[8]
iv)Argyle Polley
v)Walter Polley

ii. WILLIAM WILSON "Willie" THOMAS, b. 29 Mar. 1879;[2] d. 16 or 18 July 1941;[10] m. Gillie High-baugh (b. 18 Nov. 1884; d. 2 Aug. 1930[2]); both bur. South Fork Cem.:

i)Jesse Thomas

iii. NANCY "Nannie" THOMAS, b. 2 Feb. 1881; m. Charles P. Corum (b. ca. 1880):

i)Ruth Corum, b. ca. 1903.[11]
ii)Carl Corum, b. ca. 1906.[11]
iii)Narvilla Corum, b. ca. 1911.[11]
iv)Rachel Corum, b. ca. 1917.[11]

330 iv. ELLA MYRTLE THOMAS, b. 11 Sept. 1882.

v. SMITH THOMAS, b. 3 Mar. 1884; d. 6 Aug. 1891[12] at age 7 yrs. from being kicked by a calf; bur. South Fork Cem.

vi. MAUD THOMAS, b. May 1886; m. Lawrence Lamkin:

i)Larue Lamkin

ii)Anna May Lamkin
iii)Adeline Lamkin
iv)Marjorie Lamkin

vii. MARY JEANETTE THOMAS, b. in Oct. 1888;[13] d. 13 Oct. 1916[2] at age 28; bur. South Fork Cem.; m. Joseph Vass:

i)Fay Lois Vass

viii. PHOEBE LaRUE THOMAS, b. 7 June 1890; m. Monta Wilton:

i)Barbara Wilton

ix. RICHARD[14] BOMAR THOMAS, b. 2 July 1893;[15] m. Rose A. Thurman (b. ca. 1895); in 1968 res. in Larue Co., Ky.:

i)Louise Monterey Thomas, b. ca. Dec. 1916.
ii)Naomi J. Thomas, b. ca. Nov. 1918.
iii)Joann Thomas, m. _____ Tabb.
iv)Joyce Thomas, twin of Joann.
v)Robert Bomar Thomas

x. GRACE THOMAS, b. 13 Sept. 1895; m. Claud Bennett:

i)Ann Fay Bennett

Principal source: a genealogy compiled by Stratton O. Hammon of Louisville, Ky.
1Hammon says 23 May while Benningfield, *Larue County, Ky. Cemeteries,* p. 108, gives his birth as 27 May.
2Benningfield. 31900 Larue Co., Ky., Census shows they had been married 24 yrs.
4Benningfield gives her birth and death dates; he shows the latter as 29 July 1916, while Hammon says 29 July 1915.
5Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1880, Magnolia Dist., p. 12; 1900, Magnolia Pct., p. 12B.
61910 Hart Co., Ky., Census, E. D. 72, p. 5B. 7Letter written by Howard M. Thomas (Family 273) to Joseph W. Catlett (14 Nov. 1912).
81910 Larue Co., Ky, Census, Magist. Dist. 4 (Magnolia), p. 6B. 91903 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register.
10 Benningfield: 18 July; Scott and Larson, *Kentucky Cemeteries:* 16 July. 111920 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Hodgenville, p. 6B.
12These are Benningfield's birth and death dates. Hammon states he was b. Oct. 1884. Submitter padles@earthlink.net on the AOL Ancestry World Tree Search on the Internet gives his full name as "Smith Thomas Thomas."
13Benningfield says she was b. 19 Nov. 1890, which conflicts with her sister Phoebe's birth date.
14Hammon says his name was Robert, but it is Richard on both the 1900 and 1910 census records.
15Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record. Hammon gives Aug. 1892 as the date.

FAMILY 271

WILLIAM FRANKLIN THOMAS [William, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 23 August 1855 in Larue County, Kentucky,[1] and he died in 1941.[2]

"Billy" Thomas's wife was TexAnna[3] "Annie" Wright (born in November 1858 in Texas;[4] died in 1938[2]). They were married in about 1878,[5] and both were buried at South Fork Cemetery in Larue County.[2]

They lived in Buffalo District of Larue County, according to the 1880 Census and the 1892 Tax List (shown owning 80 acres of land), while the 1900, 1910, and 1920 censuses list them in Magnolia Precinct.[6]

Children,[7] all believed to have been born in Larue County, Kentucky:

331 i. ARVIN THOMAS, b. ca. Jan. 1880.

ii. MARY G. THOMAS, b. ca. Sept. 1881; m. 14 Nov. 1903 at her parents' home to Ollie Lamkin[8] (b. ca. 1880).

332 iii. REBECCA FLORENCE THOMAS, b. ca. Nov. 1883.

333 iv. THOMAS W. THOMAS, b. ca. Feb. 1886.

v. SUDA L. THOMAS, b. 28 Apr. 1888.[9]

334 vi. WILLIAM J. THOMAS, b. ca. Apr. 1890.

vii. CHARLIE THOMAS, b. 28 Nov. 1892; d. 3 Jan. 1893[2] at age 1 mo.; bur. South Fork Cem.

viii. CLAUDE THOMAS, b. 1893; d. 1968;[2] m. Mae _____ (b. 1900; d. 1934); both bur. at South Fork Cem.

ix. JOSEPH C. THOMAS, b. ca. Aug. 1895.

x. GENIE BLANCHE THOMAS, b. 22 Feb. 1897.[10]

xi. EDNA THOMAS, b. ca. 1904.

11855 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, p. 4. 2Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 108.
3Her name is shown spelled in various ways: "TexAnna" (Genealogical Society of Salt Lake City microfiche record), "Anna" and "Texanora" (census records), and "Annie" (her gravestone). Fannye Thomas Brooks of Mason City, Ill., said "Texarkana" was her name (conversation, 1973).
41900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magnolia Pct., p. 3A. 5Shown as m. 22 yrs. on the 1900 Census.

6Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1880, Buffalo Dist., p. 10; 1900, Magnolia Pct., p. 3A; 1910, Magist. Dist. 4 (Magnolia), p. 12B; 1920, Magnolia Pct., p. 2A.
7Conversation with Brooks (1973); census records.
8Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register E, p. 74: married "at Billy Thomas' house."
9Genealogical Society microfiche record. 101897 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register.

FAMILY 272

THOMAS L. THOMAS [William, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], who was born ca. 1864[1] in Larue County, Kentucky, is believed to have been the Thomas L. Thomas of Buffalo who married Lucinda F. Highbaugh[2] (born 26 December 1875 in Hart County, Kentucky, and died 31 August 1897,[3] five weeks after her son Charles died).

Thomas L. Thomas married second in about 1899 Emma Walters,[4] and census records show them in Buffalo District of Larue County.

Children of first marriage:

i. DAVID W. THOMAS, b. ca. 1896.[5]
ii. CHARLES L. THOMAS, b. 2 June 1897;[2] d. 23 July 1897[3] at age 7 wks. He and his mother were bur. at South Fork Cem. in Larue Co., Ky.

Children of second marriage:[6]

iii. MARY G. THOMAS, b. 14 Dec. 1899.[4]
iv. GERTRUDE THOMAS, b. ca. 1904.
v. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. ca. 1906.
vi. BARNEY THOMAS, b. ca. 1917.

1Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1870, Buffalo Pct., p. 29; 1880, Buffalo Dist., p. 29.
21897 Larue Co., Ky., Birth Register, which states Charley L. Thomas was born to Thos. L. Thomas & Lucinda F. Highbaugh of Buffalo.
3Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 108. 4Larue Co., Ky., birth certif. of Mary G. Thomas.
51910 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magist. Dist. 2 (Buffalo), p. 13B.
6Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1910, Magist. Dist. 2 (Buffalo), p. 13B; 1920, Magist. Dist. 3 (Buffalo North Pct.), p. 1B.

FAMILY 273

HOWARD MALCOLM THOMAS [Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 26 May 1846 in Larue County, Kentucky, and died there 11 March 1925, at Buffalo.

His first marriage was in 1869 to Jane Underwood (born 14 October 1844; died 16 November 1889). He was next married to Sallie M. Adair (born 25 March 1857; died 13 May 1898), and his third marriage, which took place ca. June 1899, was to Anna Stewart (born 4 July 1865; died 15 September 1902). He and his wives, his daughter Maggie and his son Robert were all buried at Buffalo Cemetery.

The 1900 Census lists Malcolm Thomas, age 54, a grocery salesman, with wife Annie and daughter Maggie.[1] He operated a general merchandise business from 1873 to 1912 at Buffalo. In 1912 the following letter was written by him to his cousin Joseph W. Catlett, the son of James W. Catlett (Family 16):

Buffalo Ky
Nov 14 1912

Mr J. W. Catlett
Estelline S D.
My Dear Cousin:

Yours of Oct 10 Recd in due time. to say I was So verry glad to hear from you is putting verry mildly. I have So often thought of you all along through life, and wondered if you ever took time to have a thought of me, in our boyhood days we had a letter from each other verry often. in fact up until after my marriage in 1869 I answered your last letter never Recd a reply So I thought you concluded as I had married me a wife you did not care to Keep up the Corespondence. I am now in my

Sixty Seventh year. been married three times my first wife & I had been married nearly 21 yrs when She died we Raised two children Florence Gertrude who married a man by the name of Ramsey & is one of the most prominent genrl merchants of our Town & is in fine Shape generally Maggie E my youngest is still with me and is a sales lady in the Store of my son in law my 2nd wife died 9 yrs after our marriage we had one son Robt Lee who died in infancy. My 3d & last wife has been dead 10 yrs last sept. we were married three yrs & three months up to the time of her death. No man ever had a more devoted companion than each of them were to me So you see dear Cousin, I have gone through Some verry sad & dark places none but those who have gone through the Same dark ordeal have any idea how sad & dark. I had been in the general mdse business for 39 yrs up to last Aug when I went out & have not been doing anything since except improving my houses and lots. now in regard to our relatives I Know but verry little of them not more perhaps than you. I have been making an effort for several yrs to find a Record of the Thomas family & also the Catlett family but have never been able to obtain it our fore parent on the Thomas side as you are aware was decndents of Wales on the Naul side Scotch Irish So I was taught from my childhood will Continue to search and should I ever come across anything deffinent will inform you. My father had 8 Children 5 boys & three girls all living but one (Bro John) I am the only one of the family in this part of the country Marion my oldest sister lives in Dallas Texas Bro Thomas in Ills Bro Lewis in Mo. Bro Martin in Nebr sisters Lizzie & Mollie in Louisville Ky. Uncle Jeffe Thomas children live in Larue Hart & Hardin County Henry lives near Upton Hart Co. Wm & Thos live near this place Grace who married a man by the name of Redman live near Elizabethtown Hardin co Ky you spoke of my visit to Mo I certainly enjoyed it as much as anyone could I will always look back to the 3 months and upwards spent in Mo Ill Nebr with my Relations as the brightest period of my life. I was hopeful I would meet you on my Rounds but was disappointed but hope you will conclude to make us a visit in the near future if you will we will assure you a good time. Hoping to hear from you again soon will Close with love to you & yours

Respt H. M. Thomas

Children of first marriage:

i. FLORENCE GERTRUDE THOMAS, b. ca. 1870;[2] living in the year 1912; m. H. W. Ramsey[3] (b. ca. 1869[2]), a prominent merchant of Buffalo, Ky.

ii. MAGGIE E. "Bettie" THOMAS, b. 7 Dec. 1874; d. unm. 16 July 1934. She worked in her bro.-in-law's store, and she is described on the 1910 Census as a dressmaker, living at home with her father.[4]

Child of second marriage:

iii. ROBERT LEE THOMAS,[5] b. 11 June 1892; d. 13 June 1892 at age 2 days.

Principal source: Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries;* Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 121; letter written by Howard M. Thomas to Joseph W. Catlett (14 Nov. 1912).

1 1900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Buffalo Dist., p. 1B. 2 1910 Larue Co., Ky., Census, E. D. 56, p.77.

3 Mather, *Six Generations of LaRues.* 4 1910 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magist. Dist. 2 (Buffalo), p. 2A.

5 Erroneously shown as "Hubert Lee Thomas" by Benningfield.

FAMILY 274

WINIFRED MARIAM THOMAS [Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 9 November 1847[1] in Larue County, Kentucky, and she went by her middle name.[2]

She was married in about 1875 to John Frank Weatherton (born ca. 1850–1854).[3] The census records for 1900 and 1910 show them living in Louisville, Kentucky.[3] On the former he is listed as a "sawyer–furniture" while in 1910 he was a foreman in a planing mill, and it states only one of their three

children was living; her sister Lizzie was residing in their home. Dallas, Texas, is where Mariam was living in 1912.[4]

Children:

i. MAGGIE EMMA WEATHERTON, b. ca. Apr. 1879; m. ca. 1898 John L. Brown (b. ca. 1875).[5] In 1900 they were res. with her parents at Louisville.

ii. _____ WEATHERTON, d. by 1910.

iii. _____ WEATHERTON, d. by 1910.

1Family records of Ailene Cerf McManus of New Albany, Ind.

2Spelled "Merriman" (1900 Census), "Marium" (1910 Census), "Marion" in her brother's letter, and "Marian" in McManus's records. Fannye Thomas Brooks stated it was "Miriam" (conversation, 1973).

3Jefferson Co., Ky., census records for: 1900, E. D. 136 (Louisville), p. 183A; 1910, E. D. 215 (Louisville), visitation #152. The name is spelled "Weatherington" on the former.

4Letter written by Howard M. Thomas to Joseph W. Catlett (14 Nov. 1912). 51900 Census.

FAMILY 275

JOHN HARDIN THOMAS [Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 8 September 1857 at Buffalo, Kentucky, and he died 5 November 1897 at age 40 at Hodgenville, Kentucky, with burial at South Fork Cemetery near Buffalo.[1]

His marriage, which took place 11 November 1884 at Hodgenville, Kentucky, was to Mary Eliza Riggs (born 27 June 1855 in Marion County, Kentucky; died 18 November 1934 at Mason City, Illinois; daughter of William and Sarah [O'Bryan] Riggs).

In about the year 1889 John H. Thomas moved his family to Louisville, where he worked as a streetcar conductor. There his two children caught diphtheria, resulting in Robert Lee's death. Deciding that city life was unhealthy, the family returned to farming at Buffalo.[2]

In 1900 Mary (Riggs) Thomas, then a widow, and her children were living in Larue County, Kentucky, three houses from that of her brother-in-law, Thomas R. Thomas.[3] On the 1920 Census she and son James were residing in the household of her brother Ben L. Riggs.[4] She followed her sons to Illinois in about the year 1924 and was buried at Mason City Cemetery.

Children, all born in Larue County, Kentucky:

337 i. MARY HELENA THOMAS, b. 28 Aug. 1885 at Buffalo, Ky.

ii. ROBERT LEE THOMAS, b. ca. 1888 at Buffalo, Ky.; d. ca. 1890 at Louisville, Ky., at age 2.

338 iii. SARAH MARGARET THOMAS, b. 5 Sept. 1890.

339 iv. ROBERT LEE THOMAS (second son to have this name), b. 30 Sept. 1892 at Hodgenville, Ky.

340 v. JOHN ROSS THOMAS, b. 15 Oct. 1894 at Hodgenville, Ky.

vi. JAMES NALL THOMAS, b. 3 Feb. 1897 at Hodgenville, Ky.; d. 11 Apr. 1949 at Peoria, Ill.; bur. at Pleasant View Cem. at Kewanee, Ill.; m. 3 Oct. 1940 Mae (Osberg) Turner.[5] In 1920 he left Kentucky, joining his brothers in Illinois and later moving to Peoria where he operated a barber-shop from 1929 until he died.

Principal source: Family records of Ailene Cerf McManus. 1Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 108.

2Corresp. to this writer from McManus (1977). 31900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Buffalo Dist., p. 15A.

41920 Larue Co., Ky., Census, N. Buffalo Pct., Magist. Dist. 3, p. 5B. 5His obituary in the *Peoria* (Ill.) *Journal-Star*.

FAMILY 276

MARY MARGARET THOMAS [Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 24 May 1862[1] in Larue County, Kentucky, and she died 9 June (year unknown)[1] at Louisville, Kentucky, where a letter written in 1912 by her brother Howard states she was then living.

"Molly," as she was called, was married in about 1883[2] to her second cousin once removed James T. Thomas (son of Milton Bird Thomas and Anabella Orrinder, Family 279).

Children (the 1900 Census for Louisville states they had four, three of which were at that time living[2]):

341 i. HARVEY L. THOMAS, b. ca. Aug. 1883 in Missouri.
ii. JAMES H. THOMAS, b. ca. Feb. 1891 in Kentucky.
iii. ELMA E. THOMAS (listed as a son on 1900 Census), b. ca. Sept. 1892 in Kentucky.
iv. NALL THOMAS,[3] d. by 1900?

1Family records of Ailene Cerf McManus. 21900 Jefferson Co., Ky., Census, E. D. 141 (Louisville), p. 261A.
3The first three children are listed on the 1900 Census; Nall was named as a child by Fannye Thomas Brooks (conversation, 1973).

FAMILY 277

Rev. JAMES W. THOMAS [Rossamus, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 22 November 1857 in either Larue or Hart County, Kentucky. He died 26 February 1940.

James W. Thomas married Ella Rasdell on 23 February 1882. He is believed to have also had a second marriage.

On the 1880 Census for Wellington Township, Sumner County, Kansas, he (not yet married), his sisters Phebe and Mary Margaret, his two half brothers, and his mother (then twice-widowed) were all residing together on a farm.[1] James later moved to Oklahoma.

Children of first marriage:

i. CECIL ELY THOMAS, b. 5 May 1883; m. Florence _____:
i)Thomas Thomas

342 ii. EARL LORRAINE THOMAS, b. 8 June 1884.

Children, possibly of second marriage:

iii. LESLIE THOMAS
iv. ELLA THOMAS
v. JIMMIE THOMAS
vi. MAGGIE THOMAS
vii. WESSIE THOMAS
viii. MACK THOMAS, res. ca. 1970 at Baldwin Park, Calif.

Source: Family records of Alfred L. Wilson of West Liberty, Iowa. Birth, death, and marriage dates are from the Wilson family Bible in the possession of his aunt, Muriel Wilson.
11880 Sumner Co., Kans., Census, Wellington Twp., dwelling #83.

FAMILY 278

MARY MARGARET THOMAS [Rossamus, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 5 October 1859 at Hodgenville, Kentucky, and she died 16 March 1941 at Tulsa, Oklahoma.

"Maggie" Thomas, as she is called in the Wilson family Bible, was married 12 October 1884 at Wellington, Kansas, to Joseph Hiram Wilson (born 18 January 1860 at Hartford, Iowa; died 13 January 1920 at Galena, Oklahoma; son of John Wilson and Dillu Ann Boston).

Joseph and Mary Margaret Wilson homesteaded in Oklahoma and finally settled on a farm at Galena in Woods County, where they were buried. Galena no longer exists; it was located about fifteen miles southeast of Waynoka, Oklahoma.

Children:

i. ROSSY EDMOND WILSON, b. 11 June 1886 in Harper Co., Kans.; d. 14 June 1886 when 3 days old; bur. DeVore Cem. near Anthony, Kans.
ii. JOHN WILLIAM WILSON, b. 6 Aug. 1887 at Anthony, Kans.; d. 16 Apr. 1961; bur. at Indio, Calif.; m. 8 May 1913 Muriel Gibson (b. 1897; d. 1986).
iii. HOMER ORLA "Pat" WILSON, b. 22 Dec. 1888 in Kansas; d. 22 Feb. 1970 at Waynoka, Okla., and bur. there; m. 20 Oct. 1913 Mabel Henrietta Armour (b. 1895).

iv. GOLDIE ETHEL WILSON, b. 20 Mar. 1890 at Dover, Okla.; d. 18 Apr. 1890 at age 3 wks.; bur. Dover, Okla.
v. LAURA ALBINA WILSON, b. 23 Mar. 1891 at Dover, Okla.; d. 3 Oct. 1957 at Alva, Okla.; m. 15 Mar. 1910 Tommy Thornton (b. 1887; d. 1956). Both were ministers of the Gospel and were bur. at Galena, Okla.
vi. CECIL LORAINE WILSON, b. 24 Dec. 1893 at Dover, Okla.; d. 5 Jan. 1974 at Ringwood, Okla.; bur. Galena, Okla.; m. 14 Sept. 1922 at Taloga, Okla., to Clara Ellen Noss (b. 1902; d. 1967 at Guymon, Okla.; dau. of William Scott Noss & Julia Ann Thompson).
vii. CHARLES DELBERT WILSON, b. 16 Jan. 1896 at Lahoma, Okla.; d. on 3 Oct. 1981 at Yukon, Okla.; m. 25 Oct. 1923 Irene Rosadena McBride (b. 1908; d. 1979).
viii. LIZZIE VELMA WILSON, b. 1 Oct. 1897 at Medford, Okla.; d. 5 July 1969 at Alva, Okla.; m. 5 Oct. 1915 George Washington Mathes (b. 1888; d. 1968); both bur. Galena, Okla.
ix. DILLU ANN WILSON, b. 20 Nov. 1899; d. 11 June 1912 at age 12; bur. Galena, Okla.
x. MARGARET ALICE WILSON, b. 19 Aug. 1901 at Medford, Okla.; d. 12 Sept. 1976; m. 18 June 1922 Dwight Henry Carter (b. 1897; d. 1949); both bur. Sand Springs, Okla.

Source: Family records of Alfred L. Wilson, citing the Wilson family Bible.

FAMILY 279

MILTON BIRD THOMAS [Thomas, Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 29 September 1841[1] in Hardin County, Kentucky.[2]

He and Anabella Orrinder (born in 1841 in Hardin County, Kentucky) were married on 22 December 1859 in Larue County, Kentucky.[3] They are found on Larue County census records for 1870 and 1880 in Hodgenville District with $1,500 worth of real estate.[4]

Children:[5]

276 i. JAMES T. THOMAS, b. ca. Nov. 1861;[6] m. ca. 1883 Mary Margaret Thomas, his 2nd cou. once removed (Family 276); res. Louisville, Ky.
ii. MILTON B. THOMAS, b. ca. 1864. On the 1880 Larue Co. Census is a Milton B. Thomas, age 18, working as a servant–farm laborer for the Creel family.[7]
iii. SALONA M. THOMAS, b. ca. 1866.
iv. LEWIS THOMAS, b. ca. 1868.

1Family records of Paul Herbig of San Antonio, Tex.
2Their marriage record states both were b. in Larue Co., but it was not formed from Hardin until 1843.
3Larue Co., Ky., Vital Statistics—Marriages.
4Larue Co., Ky., census records for: 1870, Hodgenville Pct., p. 9; 1880, Village of Hodgenville, p. 20.
5Names and birth dates are from the 1870 Census. 61900 Jefferson Co., Ky., Census, E. D. 141 (Louisville), p. 261A.
71880 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Village of Hodgenville, p. 25.

FAMILY 280

OSCAR THOMAS [Josiah, Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in 1852 in either Kentucky or Indiana.

He married first _____ Rife and married second Mary Maxedon, who died in California, as did her husband.

Children of first marriage:

i. NOBLE THOMAS, killed in childhood.
ii. ERNEST THOMAS, "killed mysteriously."

Children of second marriage:

iii. RETTA THOMAS, res. in Colorado.
iv. LUCETTA THOMAS, res. in California.
v. GRACE THOMAS, res. in California.

Source: Family records of Paul Herbig.

FAMILY 281

ROWEN THOMAS [Josiah, Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in 1854 in Indiana and died in 1943.

He was married in 1879 to Sarah Polson.

Children:

i. JAMES THOMAS, d. in infancy.
ii. BERTIE THOMAS, killed by lightning.
iii. JOHN D. THOMAS
iv. ELIZABETH ELLEN THOMAS, m. Edgar Wright:

i)Arthur Wright, m. Pearl Newlin.
ii)Russell Wright

v. LAWRENCE THOMAS, m. Lois Caplinger:

i)Neva Thomas, m. _____ Fleming. In the 1980s she was res. at Paoli, Ind., where she was a writer for the *Paoli Republican.*
ii)Leon Thomas, in 1984 president of the Orange County Farm Bureau in Paoli, Ind.

vi. ELLEN THOMAS
vii. GILBERT THOMAS, m. Hazel Bosley.
viii. GEORGE THOMAS, was in his 90s in 1984, res. at Anderson, Ind.; m.(1) Reba Brenson; m.(2) Mabel King, by whom he had his last child Dewey:

i)Della Thomas
ii)Albert Thomas
iii)Robert Thomas
iv)Elizabeth Thomas
v)Dewey Thomas

Source: Family records of: Paul Herbig, and Adeline Brengle of South Bend, Ind.

FAMILY 282

ELIZABETH THOMAS [Josiah, Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born in 1856 in Indiana, died in 1934.

"Betty" Thomas married Robin Wells (born in 1855; died in 1944).

Children:

i. CARRIE WELLS, m.(1) Jesse Burgess; m.(2) Doll Wilson.
ii. MALISSA WELLS, m.(1) George Trotter; m.(2) George Walker.
iii. ELMA WELLS, m. Orval Hackey.

Source: Family records of Paul Herbig.

FAMILY 283

GEORGE ALEXANDER THOMAS [Josiah, Alexander, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in Indiana in 1862 and died in 1936.

He married Margaret Dicky Lindley (born in 1855; died in 1921).

Children:

i. LETTIE THOMAS, b. 1887; m. Clifford Eckerty:

i)Frederick Eckerty

ii. JOSEPH THOMAS, b. 1889; m. Effie McCain:

i)Barbara Thomas

iii. RALPH THOMAS, b. 1892; m. Helen Onion:
i)Robert Thomas, m. Yolanda Kinke.
iv. SUSAN THOMAS, b. 1894; res. in 1984 at age 90 at Paoli, Ind.; m. Dwight Weeks:
i)Hilda Weeks, m. P. Edwards; res. Paoli, Ind.
ii)Mary Margaret Weeks, res. Paoli, Ind.
v. MARY THOMAS, b. 1898; m. Otto Kellams:
i)Arthur Kellams
ii)Arnold Kellams
iii)Martha Kellams
vi. ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 1901; m. Harvey Ashley:
i)Betty Ashley
ii)Joretta Ashley
iii)Susa Ashley
iv)Jackie Ashley

Source: Family records of Paul Herbig.

FAMILY 284

WILLIAM ROPER THOMAS [Josiah, Josiah, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 7 September 1885 at Bardstown in Nelson County, Kentucky. He died 11 October 1959 at Natchez, Adams County, Mississippi.

On 1 July 1909 he was married to Martha Lucille Reid (born 25 September 1884 at Denmark, Tennessee; died 6 December 1963 at Natchez, Mississippi).

Child:

i. LOUISE THOMAS, m. James A. Biggs; res. in 1980 at Natchez, Miss.

Source: Family records of Louise Thomas Biggs of Natchez, Miss.

FAMILY 285

WILLIAM S. THOMAS [Elijah, William, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas]. Neither the date of his birth nor his wife's name is known.

Children:

i. MARY THOMAS
ii. JESSIE THOMAS, m. _____ Morrow.
iii. LILLY THOMAS, m. E. J. Norton.
iv. MARGARET THOMAS, m. _____ Nichols.
v. WERA THOMAS, m. _____ Bower.
vi. JAMES THOMAS

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 17.

FAMILY 286

MILTON M. THOMAS [William, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 25 October 1825 in Pickaway County, Ohio, and died 29 November 1876.

He married Urana Eve Loofbourrow (born 28 August 1825; died 9 March 1900).

Children:

i. RUFINA THOMAS, b. 13 Mar. 1852; d. 15 May 1855 at age 3 yrs.
343 ii. ALWILDA THOMAS

iii. SARAH LIBBIE THOMAS, b. 5 Dec. 1857; d. 26 Oct. 1875 at age 17.

iv. LAURA ALICE THOMAS, b. 6 Jan. 1861; d. Apr. 1881 at age 20, apparently when her son was born; m. Apr. 1880 Charles McCafferty:

i)William Milton McCafferty, b. 16 Apr. 1881; d. 24 July 1881 at age 3 mos.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 6-7.

FAMILY 287

JACKSON THOMAS [William, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 8 December 1831 in Pickaway County, Ohio, and died 20 May 1898.

Christiana Reeves was his wife, and they farmed in Monroe Township in Pickaway County.

Children:

i. RUFINA JANE THOMAS, b. 20 June 1856; d. 9 Mar. 1875 at age 18.

ii. GEORGE W. THOMAS, b. 30 Sept. 1857; d. 10 June 1882 at age 24.

iii. LOTON FILMORE THOMAS, b. 8 Dec. 1858; m. Jennie Hosler; res. New Holland, Ohio:

i)Ralph Thomas
ii)Florence Thomas
iii)Ruth Thomas
iv)Hazel Thomas

iv. LILY LORETTA THOMAS, b. 17 Feb. 1861; d. 10 June 1890; m. Smith Beale:

i)Harry G. Beale, m. Stella Klever.

v. ALBERT SEYMOUR THOMAS, b. 13 July 1867; m. Ida Swain (b. 22 May 1867):

i)Gladys Marie Thomas, b. 19 Sept. 1893; d. 10 Oct. 1898 at age 5.
ii)Lizzie Reeves Thomas, b. 28 May 1895.
iii)Georgia Lillian Thomas, b. 23 Apr. 1900.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 7-8.

FAMILY 288

MARY ANN THOMAS [William, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 19 December 1833 in Pickaway County, Ohio.

She married first James Porter and married second John V. Hughes.[1]

Children:

i. WILLIAM PORTER, m. Mary Maddux.

ii. ELIZABETH PORTER, m. Carson C. McCafferty.

iii. CATHARINE PORTER, m. William Longerbone.

iv. JOHN PORTER, m. Allie Taylor.

v. MAHALA PORTER, m. Wesley Lewis.

vi. MILTON PORTER, m. Alice Robison.

vii. MARGARET HUGHES, m. Sherman Larey.

viii. CLEMENT HUGHES, m. Carrie Robison.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 8-9.

1Family records of Madelene McWilliams of Annapolis, Md., state Mary Ann m. a Mr. King, a farmer of Monroe Twp., Pickaway Co., Ohio.

FAMILY 289

WILLIAM HARRIS THOMAS [William, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 15 May 1835 in Pickaway County, Ohio, and he farmed there in Monroe Township.

He married first Sarah Jane Dick and married second Elizabeth McCafferty.

Children:

i. EDGAR ALFONZO THOMAS, b. 15 May 1860; m. 18 Jan. 1903 at Mt. Sterling, Ohio, to Minnie Hewitt Cardiff:

i)Sarah Jane Thomas, b. 2 Apr. 1904.

ii. NATHAN EVERETT THOMAS, b. 5 May 1862; m. on 23 Jan. 1902 at Circleville, Ohio, to Mary Catherine Ucher:

i)William Perry Thomas, b. 26 May 1904.
ii)Andrew Ucker Thomas, b. 17 July 1905.
iii)Robert Edgar Thomas, b. 12 Apr. 1908.

iii. AGNES G. THOMAS, b. 7 Oct. 1864; m. John R. Carpenter; res. Columbus, Ohio:

i)Fred Carpenter
ii)Mabel Carpenter
iii)Charles Carpenter

iv. IDA MAY THOMAS, b. 15 Jan. 1868; m. Charles Schram; res. Muncie, Ind.:

i)Beatrice Schram
ii)Frank Schram
iii)Sarah Schram
iv)Mary Edith Schram

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 9.

FAMILY 290

ELIZABETH JANE THOMAS [William, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas]. She was born 7 February 1845 in Pickaway County, Ohio.

She married James Henderson and in 1911 was living at Rochester, Indiana.

Children:

i. SHERMAN HENDERSON, m. Alice Cox.
ii. ELMER HENDERSON, m.(1) Miss _____ Taylor; m.(2) Dora _____.
iii. ARMEDA HENDERSON, m. Harry Taylor.
iv. MYRTLE HENDERSON, m. William Conn.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 10.

FAMILY 291

CREIGHTON THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 18 April 1826 in Ohio, died in 1893, with burial at Pittsburg, Kansas.

Elizabeth Hornbeck was his wife.

Children:

i. ALVINA THOMAS, m. _____ Southworth.

i)Laura Southworth

ii. JOHN THOMAS, m. Elizabeth Biggs.
iii. LUTITIA THOMAS, m. _____ James.
iv. WILLIAM THOMAS
v. FRANK THOMAS, m. Magnolia Waymire.
vi. ERASTUS THOMAS, m. Ida Baker.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 11; family records of Madelene McWilliams.

FAMILY 292

MARIA JANE THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 12 July

182(9?) in Ohio. She died in 1905 and was buried near Mt. Sterling, Ohio.

Ebza Rowland[1] was her husband.

Children:

i. PERRY ROWLAND, m. May Morgridge.
ii. CAROLINE ROWLAND, m. J. Wesley Beale.
iii. JOHN ROWLAND, d. by 1911; m. Margaret Southard.
iv. ABBIE ROWLAND, d. by 1911.

Source: Family records of McWilliams; *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 11-12.

1This is the correct spelling of his name according to McWilliams. *Genealogy of the Thomas Family* shows it as "Elza Rowlen."

FAMILY 293

CELIA THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 13 August 1832 in Ohio, died 17 September 1920.

She married George Riley Barr and in 1911 was living at Cherryvale, Kansas. Her burial was at Bartlesville, Oklahoma.

Children:

i. CAROLINE BARR, b. 23 Aug. 1852; d. 14 Aug. 1872 at age 19.
ii. MAY ALICE BARR, m. Thomas Corkwell.
iii. JOHN SOUTHWARD BARR
iv. ALBERT ROSS BARR
v. SCOTT BARR, m. Letta Clemments.
vi. CELIA ELLEN BARR, m. Oliver Jones.
vii. GEORGE BARR, m. Olive Evans.
viii. ABBIE BARR
ix. WILLIAM BARR, m. Mary Ross at Altoona, Kans.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 12; family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 294

CAROLINE THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 31 May 1838 in Pickaway County, Ohio, and she died 8 October 1895 and was buried at Yellow Springs, Ohio.

She was married to John Southward (born in 1834; died in 1907), a minister of the Christian Church.

Children, the first seven known to have been born in Pickaway County, Ohio:

i. MARGARET SOUTHWARD, d. 1897; m. Dudley C. Langford.
ii. MARION SOUTHWARD, d. in infancy.
iii. MELISSA G. SOUTHWARD, m. Dr. George H. Colvill; res. in 1911 at Circleville, Ohio.
iv. PLEASANT M. SOUTHWARD, m. Ellen Ritchie; res. in 1911 at Meridian, Idaho.
v. GRANVILLE W. SOUTHWARD, m.(1) Belle Williamson (d. in 1893); m.(2) Josie Hatfield; res. near Mt. Sterling, Ohio, in 1911.
vi. EMMA CAROLINE SOUTHWARD, m. Rev. O. W. Powers; res. in 1911 at Dayton, Ohio,
vii. CLARA P. SOUTHWARD, res. at Circleville, Ohio, in 1911.
viii. THOMAS SOUTHWARD, d. in infancy.
ix. LUCY HAYS SOUTHWARD, d. in infancy.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 12-14; family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 295

RUTH ELLEN THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 23 May 1845 in Ohio. She died in 1917.

Joseph H. Willoughby was her husband.

Children:

i. JOSIE WILLOUGHBY
ii. JENNIE WILLOUGHBY, m. Brough McPherson.
iii. JOHN WILLOUGHBY
iv. PERRY WILLOUGHBY, m. Laura Porter.
v. MARION WILLOUGHBY, m.(1) Bertha Porter; m.(2) Nellie Taylor.
vi. PET WILLOUGHBY

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 14; family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 296

FRANCIS MARION THOMAS [John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 18 August 1849 in Ohio and he died 24 January 1933.

On 29 October 1867 he married Sarah Elizabeth Clarridge (born 22 February 1853; died 19 July 1891). His second marriage, 24 November 1894, was to Florence Estes; and 12 July 1919 he married a third time, to Matilda A. Swicegood.

Children, all by first marriage:

344 i. ABIGAIL RUTH THOMAS, b. 9 Feb. 1869.
ii. MARGARET ANN THOMAS, b. 16 Aug. 1871: d. 18 Feb. 1913; m. 17 Oct. 1901 Ora J. Ball:
i)Raymond Ora Ball, b. 22 Nov.1902; d. 26 Dec. 1903 at age 1 yr.
ii)Lygia Ball, b. 12 Oct. 1905; d. 17 Dec. 1906 at age 1 yr.
iii. JOHN JASPER THOMAS, b. 26 May 1873; d. 19 July 1874 at age 1 yr.
345 iv. BERKELEY HERNDON THOMAS, b. 6 Jan. 1878.
346 v. CLYDE ORR THOMAS, b. 13 June 1880.
347 vi. LE ROY BENJAMIN THOMAS, b. 24 July 1882.

Source: Family records of McWilliams; *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 15.

FAMILY 297

WOOLSEY THOMAS [Leonard, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born in Ohio, married Matilda Nutt 12 June 1857.

Their children George, Roswell, Stella, and Vonna, as well as "W. R. Thomas 1831–1918," were buried at Waterloo Cemetery in Ohio.

Children:

i. WILLIAM L. THOMAS, d. at age 2 yrs.
ii. NINA THOMAS, m. William White:
i)Lewis White
iii. GEORGE THOMAS, b. 1865; d. 1917; m. Libbie Smith:
i)Carl Thomas
iv. LILLIAN THOMAS, m. W. C. Ricketts.
v. O. D. THOMAS, m. Emma Drake (b. 1876; d. 1912; bur. Waterloo [Ohio] Cem.):
i)Clark Thomas
ii)Paul Thomas
iii)Willard Thomas
iv)Charles Thomas
vi. HOWARD THOMAS, d. at age 2 1/2 yrs.

vii. ROSWELL M. THOMAS, b. 1875; d. 1907; m. Millie Millirons:
i)Lloyd Thomas
ii)Alberta Thomas
viii. STELLA THOMAS, b. 1878; d. 1896 at age 17.
ix. EVERETT THOMAS, m. Ethel Skinner.
x. VONNA THOMAS, b. 1884; m. J. A. Hatfield:
i)Clara Jane Hatfield
ii)William C. Hatfield

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 10-11; family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 298

MARY ELLEN THOMAS [Leonard, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in Ohio, and she married in 1849 Joseph Hornbeck (born ca. 1822; son of Michael Hornbeck and Sarah Phillips).[1]

Children:

i. ELIZABETH HORNBECK, believed to have d. young.[2]
ii. ROSELLA HORNBECK, m. George Hipple.
iii. LYDIA HORNBECK, m. Alta Goldsberry.
iv. EMELINE HORNBECK, d. by 1911.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 11. 1Sayre and Hornbeck, *Warnaar Hornbeck,* pp. 108, 138.
2Listed as a child by Sayre and Hornbeck, but not listed in *Genealogy of the Thomas Family.*

FAMILY 299

OWEN THOMAS [Jeremiah, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was married to Mary Jane Lanar.

Child:

348 i. BYRON THOMAS

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 19.

FAMILY 300

BIGGS D. THOMAS [Jeremiah, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married Mary A. Hall.

Children:

i. LETTIE THOMAS, d. in infancy.
ii. JENNIE THOMAS, m. Thomas Squires:
i)Imogene Squires
ii)Mary Squires
iii. HERCHEL THOMAS, d. by 1911.
iv. GRACE THOMAS, m. N. C. Browand:
i)Eloise Browand
v. MARY THOMAS, m. Dr. Frank Rudy.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 19.

FAMILY 301

MARTIN LEACH THOMAS [Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 8 October

1832 in Monroe Township, Pickaway County, Ohio. He died 6 August 1904.

On 28 August 1856 in Pickaway County, he married Sarah Elizabeth Dick[1] (born 25 January 1834 in Perry Township, Pickaway County, Ohio; died 4 April 1913 in Allen County, Ohio; the daughter of Nicholas Dick and Mary Johnson). Martin and Sarah were buried in Auglaize County, Ohio, at Fairmount Cemetery.

Children, the first six born in Pickaway County, while the last three are thought to have been born in Allen County, Ohio, where their parents moved after the Civil War:

349 i. AARON ALVIN THOMAS, b. 23 June 1857.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 24 Nov. 1858; d. 20 Jan. 1862 at age 3 yrs.
350 iii. OREN MELVIN THOMAS, b. 9 Sept. 1860.
351 iv. HOMER FRANKLIN THOMAS, b. 1 Jan. 1863.
352 v. EMERY SHERMAN THOMAS, b. 15 Nov. 1864.
353 vi. FLORA ARMADA THOMAS, b. 20 Jan. 1867.
354 vii. GENEVA GERTRUDE THOMAS, b. 13 Oct. 1870.
viii. Infant son, b. & d. 9 Dec. 1872.
ix. KINGSLEY RAY THOMAS, b. 11 Dec. 1873; d. 15 Sept. 1874 at age 9 mos.

Source: Family records of Mr. & Mrs. Herbert Graham of Potomac, Md.
1Pickaway Co., Ohio, Marriage Records, vol. 5, p. 105.

FAMILY 302

NEWTON M. THOMAS [Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married Sarah McKinley.
Children:

i. MINNIE THOMAS
ii. MARY THOMAS, m. Prof. S. M. Sark:
i)Emmett Sark
ii)Bernice Sark
iii)Blanche Sark
iv)Merrill Sark
iii. LORA THOMAS
iv. RALPH THOMAS, m. Mary Rush:
i)Geraldine Thomas
ii)Knowlton Thomas

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 20-21.

FAMILY 303

SUSAN THOMAS [Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in Ohio and married Robert McKinley.
Children:

i. JENNIE McKINLEY
ii. ALEXANDER McKINLEY
iii. JOSEPH McKINLEY, m. Hattie Graham.
iv. HENRY McKINLEY
v. ELIZABETH McKINLEY, m. Elmer Wrightsel.
vi. SHERMAN McKINLEY, m. Martha Wrightsel.
vii. HAYES McKINLEY, m. Anna Gillenwaters.
viii. LUTITIA McKINLEY, m. Chris Siebert.
ix. ETTA McKINLEY, m. James Deyo.

x. CHARLES McKINLEY, m. Minnie McKinley.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 21.

FAMILY 304

ROSILLA THOMAS [Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was married to John W. Dennison.

Children:

i. EDWARD DENNISON, m. Lenora Newman.
ii. FRANK J. DENNISON, m. Jennie Mosley.
iii. WARNER H. DENNISON, m. Ida Bostwick.
iv. ERNEST H. DENNISON, m. Lutie M. Randle.
v. ELIZABETH C. DENNISON, m. Alfred E. Ostrich.
vi. WINIFRED M. DENNISON, m. Samuel J. Buckley.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 21-22.

FAMILY 305

JOSEPH E. F. THOMAS [Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was married first to Sarah E. Davis and married second Esther A. Dennison.

Children, three from each marriage:

i. NORA FLORENCE THOMAS, m. John M. Kemp:
i)Gerald Wade Kemp
ii)John Lloyd Kemp
iii)Lauretta Robins Kemp
ii. MARY ALMA THOMAS, m. Charles S. Dennis:
i)Rufus Dennis
ii)Christina Emelyn Dennis
iii. ROY THOMAS, d. in childhood.
iv. GLENN R. THOMAS, co-author of *A Genealogy of the Thomas Family, 1625–1911.*
v. WILBUR THOMAS, d. in childhood.
vi. MARVIN THOMAS

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 22.

FAMILY 306

KATHERINE THOMAS [Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married William S. Timmons.

Children:

i. GURNIE J. TIMMONS, m. Mary Louisa Summers.
ii. FRANK TIMMONS, m. Leta Giles.
iii. LULU TIMMONS, m. Henry A. Hart.
iv. CLINTON TIMMONS
v. MARION TIMMONS

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 22-23.

FAMILY 307

JOHN THOMAS [William, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married _____ Shaw.
Children:

i. SARAH E. THOMAS, m. _____ Pruden.
ii. _____ THOMAS (a dau.), living at home in 1911.
iii. EVERETT P. THOMAS, wife's name not known:

i)Fred P. Thomas

_____

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 23.

FAMILY 308

MIRIAM THOMAS [Samuel, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married John Hayes.
Children:

i. ALVIN THOMAS HAYES, m. Kate McCormick.
ii. SAMUEL PARKER HAYES, m. _____ Summers.
iii. GEORGE W. HAYES, m. Etta Davidson.
iv. BRUNETTE HAYES

_____

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 25.

FAMILY 309

EMILY THOMAS [Samuel, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was married to Alex. Gillenwaters.
Children:

i. LILLY GILLENWATERS, m. Ad. Hyer.
ii. LORA GILLENWATERS, m. _____ Goforth.
iii. ELIZABETH GILLENWATERS
iv. WILLIAM PARKER GILLENWATERS, m. Harriet Alice Barry.

_____

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 25.

FAMILY 310

CHARLES H. THOMAS [Samuel, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born in Ohio, married Josephine Derbyshire.
Children:

i. ESTHER THOMAS, m. Thurman Lyle:

i)Loren Lyle

ii. CHARLES C. THOMAS

_____

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family*, p. 25.

FAMILY 311

WILLIAM M. THOMAS [Samuel, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married Carrie Bundy.
Children:

i. ORIN THOMAS, wife's name not known:

i)Ralph Thomas
ii)Lawrence Thomas

ii. EMILY THOMAS
iii. ELIZABETH THOMAS, m. Herbert Lope:

i)Herbert Lope
ii)Howard Lope
iii)Dorothy Lope
iv)Thomas Lee Lope

iv. ALTON THOMAS, m. Marie Eckle:

i)Loraine Thomas

v. SAMUEL MILLARD THOMAS

vi. ELIZABETH A. THOMAS,[1] m. W. A. Welch:

i)Homer Gerbal Welch
ii)Ethel Welch, m. Frank E. Withgott.

vii. VIENNA J. THOMAS, m. Douglas Binns:

i)May Binns
ii)Carl Binns
iii)Leah Binns
iv)Dwight Binns

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 25-26.

1Two daus. with the name "Elizabeth" are listed in *Genealogy of the Thomas Family.* This is not necessarily an error, as cases are known where children have been named after two different people with the same name, with one being called by his/her middle name.

FAMILY 312

CHARLES CRANKSHAW THOMAS [Henry, Henry, Edward, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 20 December 1882 at Atlanta, Georgia.

On 10 April 1917 he married Nanette Payne (the daughter of Edward Waldron Payne and Ida Keys of Springfield, Illinois). They lived at Baltimore, Maryland.

A lawyer and publisher of scientific journals, Charles C. Thomas graduated from Washington and Lee University in Virginia in 1904 and attended Georgia School of Technology and also Johns Hopkins University. From 1914 to 1915 he was a special investigator for American manufacturers in South America.

Child:

i. PAYNE THOMAS, b. 11 May 1919.

Source: *Col Fams,* 7:453, 456.

FAMILY 313

LILLIE MAE THOMAS [Jasper, Philip, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born on 3 July 1895 in Walton County, Georgia.

She was married on 6 July 1913 to Henry Hill Wages (born 30 May 1891; died 6 June 1964; buried Bethlehem Methodist Cemetery in Walton County, Georgia).

Children, born at Bethlehem, Georgia:

i. THOMAS MANCEL WAGES, b. 28 Apr. 1914; d. 31 Oct. 1982 at Bethlehem, Ga.; m. Ora Lee Sims (b. 1915; d. 1988; the dau. of Luke & Willie Sims). Both were bur. at Bethlehem Meth. Church Cem.

ii. JASPER NEWTON WAGES, b. 13 Jan. 1919; m. 23 Sept. 1939 at Carl, Ga., to Gladys Ermanee Tatum (b. 1920; dau. of Horatio E. Tatum & Lonie Harvey).

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 314

Dr. ANTON L. THOMAS [Alfred, Benjamin, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas], born 7 August 1875 near Winder, Georgia, died 23 July 1969 at age 93 and was buried at Myrtle Cemetery in Ennis, Texas.

In 1905 he married Edna May Williams (born 21 December 1881 at Decatur, Texas; died 17 February 1966).

After his graduation from Polytechnic College in Fort Worth, Texas, Anton Thomas taught school at Bardwell, Texas, before receiving his M. D. degree from the University of Louisville. He then returned to Texas and first practiced medicine at Cryer Creek in Navarro County; then after an internship at Texas State Hospital at Terrell, he moved to Ennis in 1904, where he began a long career as a family physician.

For twenty years he was president of the board of trustees for the Ennis Independent School District and also served as president of Ellis County Medical Society and Ennis Kiwanis Club. Among awards he received were "Doctor of the Year" from the Texas Medical Association and "Outstanding Citizen of the Year" from the Ennis Lions Club.

Children:

i. MINNIE PEARL THOMAS, b. 9 Aug. 1906; m. Ralph Bell; res. Ennis and Houston, Tex.

ii. EDNA MAY THOMAS, b. 26 May 1908; m. Dr. Crawford A. McMurray; res. Ennis, Tex.:

i)Edna Anne McMurray, m. Dr. Donald Keith Turner.

iii. FRANCES ANGELINE THOMAS, b. 25 Jan. 1913; m. Eugene A. Epting; res. Athens, Ga.

iv. ANTONETTE THOMAS, b. 26 Jan. 1915; m. Dr. James R. Jeter; res. Ennis, Tex.

Source: Family records of: Edna Thomas McMurray of Ennis, Tex., and Jennie Stovall of Waxahachie, Tex. (which include the obituary of Anton L. Thomas).

FAMILY 315

GEORGE WASHINGTON THOMAS [George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 22 December 1889 in Walton County, Georgia, and he died in 1963 at Barrow Hospital in Winder, Georgia. Burial was at Barrow Memorial Garden.

He married 1 November 1914 Minnie Mae Morgan (born 22 May 1896; died in May 1970 at Baptist Hospital in Atlanta, Georgia, and buried beside her husband; daughter of James Thomas Morgan and Martha Frances Jackson).

Children:

i. Infant, stillborn, bur. at Coker Cem., located near the home of Mary Nancy Caroline Thomas on Corinth Church Road.

355 ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON THOMAS, JR., b. 8 Mar. 1916 in Barrow Co., Ga.

356 iii. JAMES LEROY THOMAS, b. 31 Oct. 1919 in Greene Co., Ga.

357 iv. CLYDE MONFORD THOMAS, b. 27 Dec. 1921 at Union Point in Greene Co., Ga.

358 v. HENRY RUSSELL THOMAS, b. 30 Dec. 1923 in Greene Co., Ga.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 316

BEN HERSCHEL THOMAS [George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 28 December 1891 in Walton County, Georgia, and he died 23 December 1960 in Barrow County, Georgia, with burial at Corinth Methodist Cemetery.

On 25 December 1914 at the home of George W. Thomas, Sr., he married Lelia Annie Pruitt (born 24 May 1894 in Banks County, Georgia; died in 1983; buried at Corinth Methodist Ceme-tery; daughter of Lonzo Pruitt and Dora Poole).

Children:

i. LOUIT CECI THOMAS, b. 29 Sept. 1915 in Barrow Co., Ga.; d. on 18 Apr. 1917 at age 18 mos.; bur. Corinth Meth. Cem.

ii. BENNIE LEE THOMAS, b. 10 Apr. 1920 at Union Point, Greene Co., Ga.; d. on 22 July 1980 at Athens

General Hosp. in Athens, Ga.; bur. in Barrow Co., Ga.; m. Doris Clack.

359 iii. DOLES GIFTON THOMAS, b. 26 Sept. 1923 at Union Point, Ga.

iv. RANDALL PRUITT THOMAS, b. 1 Sept. 1929 at Winder in Barrow Co., Ga.

v. HILDA GRACE THOMAS, b. 18 Sept. 1931 in Barrow Co., Ga.; d. 7 Sept. 1932 at age 11 mos.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 317

ROBERT LOUIE THOMAS [George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 14 December 1895 in Walton County, Georgia, and died 24 April 1977 near Auburn, Georgia. He was buried at Barrow County Memorial Garden.

On 16 November 1919 in Barrow County, Georgia, he was married to Druwillie Odum (born 25 October 1901 in Walton County, Georgia; the daughter of Elisha Howard Odum and Martha Lavinna Morrow).

Children, born in Barrow County:

i. MARY CAROLYN THOMAS, b. 23 Jan. 1921.

ii. NANCY LARUE THOMAS, b. 8 Jan. 1924; m. Felma Cain Campbell, Jr.:

i)Patricia Sherly Campbell, m. James Pepper.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 318

CHARITY TABITHA THOMAS [George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 25 December 1900 in Walton County, Georgia. She died 6 April 1978 at her home near Winder, Georgia.

Her marriage, 31 December 1918 at the home of Jobe Chandler in Barrow County, Georgia, was to Loy Fulton Thompson (born 31 December 1897 in Walton County, Georgia; died 11 May 1970 at Russell Nursing Home at Winder, Georgia). They were both buried at Barrow Memorial Garden.

Children, all born in Barrow County, Georgia:

i. MARY WINIFRED THOMPSON, b. 16 Dec. 1920; m.(1) in Gwinnett Co., Ga., to Young Wylie Flanagan (b. 1917; d. ca. 1983; bur. Barrow Memorial Garden); m.(2) Clarence Christian.

ii. DOYLE PARKS THOMPSON, b. 23 or 28 Feb. 1925 at Winder, Ga.; m. there to Berry Jo "B. J." (Williams) Beckman (b. 1926; dau. of Pearl Watson Williams & Ora Belle Bentley), who had m.(1) Charles Beckman.

iii. BETTY SUE THOMPSON, b. 9 Dec. 1928 at Winder, Ga.; d. 30 Oct. 1985 at Monroe, Ga.; bur. Barrow Memorial Garden; m. in Barrow Co., Ga., to Phillip Harvey Hutchings (d. in Walton Co., Ga.).

iv. DOROTHY JEANETTE "Jean" THOMPSON, b. 8 Feb. 1931; m. Charles Robert Hancock, Jr. (a son of Charles Robert Hancock & Bonita Claire Wall).

v. PEGGY ANN THOMPSON, b. 27 Mar. 1936; m. on 31 Oct. 1952 at Cussetta, Ga., to Troy Lee Griffith (b. 1930; son of Tom Griffith & Burel Peppers).

vi. SANDRA JOYCE THOMPSON, b. 20 Aug. 1938 or 1939; m. in Fulton Co., Ga., to Ara Keyfer (b. 1939 in Turkey).

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 319

MARY CAROLINE "Callie" THOMAS [George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 19 May 1903 in Walton County, Georgia.

She was married 20 April 1929 in Barrow County, Georgia, to Roy Samuel Page (born on 26 March

1905 in Jackson County, Georgia; died 9 February 1954 at Winder, Georgia; buried there at Rose Hill Cemetery).

Children:

i. BOBBIE LORENE PAGE, b. 3 Jan. 1930 in Barrow Co., Ga.; m.(1) John Hartley (b. 1927; son of R. Judson Hartley & Lucy M. Duke); m.(2) Charles E. Jennings; res. Jefferson, Ga.

ii. JIMMY RAY PAGE, b. 4 Aug. 1931 at Winder, Ga.; m. Sarah Morrow (b. 1934; a dau. of James Morrow & Sarah Emma Autry); res. Winder, Ga.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 320

GRACE INEZ THOMAS [George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born on 30 March 1905 in Walton County, Georgia, and she died 5 July 1967 at Barrow Hospital in Winder, Georgia.

On 16 September 1923 she married Macon Robert Smith (born 9 February 1902 in Forsyth County, Georgia; died 30 July 1988 at Statham, Georgia; the son of William R. Smith and Nancy Childress). Corinth Methodist Cemetery is where both were buried.

Children, born in Barrow County, Georgia:

i. OPAL ORETHA SMITH, b. 11 Jan. 1925; m. Julian H. "Babe" Wood (d. in 1973 at Atlanta, Ga.; bur. Barrow Memorial Garden; son of Joe T. Wood & Alma Durham).

ii. WILLIAM ROBERT SMITH, b. 6 June 1926; m. in Jefferson Co., Ga., to Frances Roberts (b. in 1927).

iii. GEORGE LOVIC[1] SMITH, b. on 9 Sept. 1928; m.(1) & m.(4) Kathryn Everett; m.(2) Lois Dean Hendricks; m.(3) Betty Smith.

iv. LINDA SMITH, stillborn 20 Aug. 1941.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

1Anderson, *Descendants of Thomas Thomas,* shows his middle name as Lovic (on p.331) and Louie (on p. 401).

FAMILY 321

TRUMAN SANFORD THOMAS [George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas], born 19 August 1907 in Walton County, Georgia, died 3 August 1979 at Huntsville, Alabama. Rose Hill Cemetery in Winder, Georgia, is where he was buried.

His wife Susie Irene Boyd (born 15 December 1907 in Jackson County, Georgia; daughter of Harvey Oscar Boyd and Emma Effie Wages) was in 1996 living in Huntsville. They were married 24 December 1929 in Barrow County, Georgia.

Children, born at Russell in Barrow County, Georgia:

i. TRUMAN BRYON THOMAS, b. 13 Apr. 1939; married with children; res. Denver, Colo.

ii. BRENDA ANN THOMAS, b. 5 Feb. 1941; d. 10 Sept. 1946 at age 5 yrs.; bur. Rose Hill Cem. at Winder, Ga.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas, citing info. from Charlene Cooper Sibley of Statham, Ga.

FAMILY 322

HENRY BRISCOE THOMAS, JR. [Henry, James, James, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1894 and died in 1940.

In the year 1917 he married Anne Mason Banks (the daughter of Andrew Banks, Jr., and Anne Mason Wilson).

He and his brothers inherited the family estate 'Deep Falls' in St. Mary's County, Maryland, which was described in a house tour in 1971 as in the ownership of the four sons of Henry Briscoe Thomas, Jr.

Children:

360 i. HENRY BRISCOE THOMAS, b. 1918.

ii. ROBERT MASON THOMAS, b. 1920; m. Helen Whitridge Bruce:

i)Helen Whitridge Thomas, b. 1952.
ii)Elizabeth Courts Thomas, b. 1954.
iii)Robert Mason Thomas, Jr., b. 1958.

iii. JAMES RICHARD THOMAS, b. 1925; m. Mary McCormick (b. 1927). Owner in 1995 of 'Deep Falls,' he res. in Baltimore, Md.:

i)Mary Stuart Thomas, b. 1951.
ii)James Richard Thomas, Jr., b. 1955.
iii)Henry Briscoe Thomas, b. 1957.
iv)William McCormick Thomas, b. 1962.

iv. ANDREW BANKS THOMAS, b. 1927; m. Dorothy Ridgely:

i)Andrew Banks Thomas, Jr., b. 1958.
ii)Emily Powell Thomas, b. 1960.

Source: *Mattapany,* pp. 137, 163.

FAMILY 323

UPTON BEALL THOMAS, JR. [Upton, George, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 16 September 1908.

He married Joan Elizabeth Annan Rosé (daughter of Jack Manley Rosé and Grace Norton) on 12 June 1937. They took up residence at Summit, New Jersey.

Children:

i. RICHARD NORTON THOMAS, b. 6 July 1938; m. Elaine Virginia Elmer (b. 4 Nov. 1941):

i)Christopher Norton Thomas, b. 4 July 1960.
ii)Lisa Armstrong Thomas, b. 12 Apr. 1962.

ii. JANE ARMSTRONG THOMAS, b. 9 Apr. 1940.

Source: *Mattapany,* p. 147.

FAMILY 324

JAMES WILLIAM THOMAS [Carroll, James, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 8 February 1903 at Baltimore, Maryland, and he died 22 April 1972 at a nursing home in Wheaton, Maryland. Burial was at Parklawn Cemetery in Silver Spring, Maryland.

On 2 June 1927 he was married to Helen May Casteel (born 24 February 1908; of Princeton, Missouri). They lived at Silver Spring, Maryland.

He worked at Buzzard Point Generating Station at Baltimore and retired as the staff engineer from Potomac Electric Company in 1967 after 34 years. Later he was consultant for the Bechtel Corporation during construction of the generating station at Morgantown, West Virginia.

His will left 'Woodbury,' 352.4 acres in St. Mary's County, Maryland, to his wife.

Children:

i. HELEN MAY THOMAS, b. 20 Mar. 1928; m. John C. Donohoe, Jr.; res. Walnut Creek, Calif.:

i)John C. Donohoe III, b. 12 Aug. 1948.
ii)Sharyn Anne Donohoe, b. 4 Dec. 1949.
iii)Michael William Donohoe, b. 21 Mar. 1953.

361 ii. JAMES WILLIAM THOMAS, JR., b. 5 Nov. 1929.

Source: *Mattapany,* p. 151; family records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr., of Silver Spring, Md.; obituary in the *Washington Post.*

FAMILY 325

REBECCA LEWIS THOMAS [Armstrong, James, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born 19 April 1907, and she was living when her cousin James W. Thomas died in 1972.

"Ree" Thomas married Charles Wallace of Fredericksburg, Virginia (born 12 June 1898) on 26 November 1928. They resided at Amberley, a housing development at Annapolis, Maryland.

Children:

i. CHARLES WALLACE, JR., b. 19 Nov. 1929; m. Arla Strassburg (b. 1933).
ii. ARMSTRONG THOMAS WALLACE, b. 4 June 1932; m. Janet Evelyn Meseke (b. 1933).

Source: *Mattapany,* pp. 151-152.

FAMILY 326

CALVIN L. THOMAS [Jesse, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 30 October 1884 and died in 1964.

His wife was Margaret Moser (born in 1907; died in 1951).

Children:

i. CALVIN L. THOMAS, JR., b. 1929; m. Jean Galloway:

i)Alan Galloway Thomas, b. 1959.
ii)Paul Dudley Thomas, b. 1961.
iii)Margaret Flora Thomas, b. 1962.
iv)Anne Thomas

362 ii. DUDLEY BRECKINRIDGE THOMAS, b. 29 Oct. 1933.

Source: Family records of Robert B. Thomas of San Diego, Calif.

FAMILY 327

RAY BERNARD THOMAS [Thomas, David, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 18 January 1896 at Edgerton in Platte County, Missouri, died 15 May 1968.

On 19 May 1917 he married Miriam Margaret Linkins (born 15 June 1893; died 8 August 1981; of Canon City, Colorado). Eternal Hills Cemetery at Oceanside, California, is where both were buried.

The following sketch was written by their son Robert:

> ...In 1910, the Thomas family moved to Canon City in Fremont County, Colorado. Ray's father...owned...a hardware store that also included a carpenter, plumbing and sheet metal shop. Ray learned all these trades while growing up working with the men in those shops and with his father in the hardware store. During his early years, radio and the automobile had come into more common use and he learned radio, electricity and automobile mechanics as well. The latter certainly was needed as the family usu-ally vacationed in Galveston, Texas. Since there were no roads, the family simply loaded the car with spare parts and tires and took off across the prairies with a com-pass (and plenty of extra gas). In the cattle country of the southwest, they would drive until they hit a fence, then would drive along the fence until they found a gate. Passing through the gate, they would continue on toward Galveston. They generally stayed overnight in farmhouses they happened to pass by, as there were no motels or hotels.
>
> ...then came World War I. Ray was caught up, as were many young men, in the war fever and he enlisted in the Army Signal Corps on 13 July 1918. He was sent to Colorado College in Colorado Springs for his initial training. Since he was knowledge-able with Morse Code and the principles of electricity, he was made the instructor on the first day of class. On completion of this training, he was selected for officer candi-date school and was sent to Yale University at

New Haven, Connecticut.

The winter of 1918–19 was a terrible one in the U. S., for the so-called “Spanish flu” struck the country. There were thousands and thousands of casualties all over the country and New Haven was not exempt.[1] Ray’s whole company of 500 men came down with flu, and he told us that only “six of the skinniest and scrawniest of the bunch survived.” On surviving and being released from the hospital, he was offered both his second and first lieutenant’s commissions, but he declined and was mus-tered out of the Army on 18 November 1918. His wife and his father had gone east earlier to help nurse him through the flu and they brought him back by train to Canon City.

Ray and Miriam took up life again in Canon City, but Ray did not seem to recover from the effects of the flu. He went to the Mayo Clinic in Rochester, Minnesota, for a complete physical and diagnosis. The doctors there, apparently, could find nothing physically wrong, but recommended that he move from the mile-high country to sea level for his health.

...In 1923 they went to California for a six month vacation....In 1925, they went again and this time it was for good....

Ray had always been interested in boats and he wanted to learn boat building. In San Pedro, he tried to find such a job, but could not. He offered to work for nothing to learn the trade, but found people “suspicious” of his motives. He then went back into banking, working as a teller, first in West Los Angeles. Then the family moved into the San Joaquin Valley, where he again worked in a bank....The valley was terribly hot and humid in the summer and there was no air conditioning in those days, so they then moved for a few months to Palo Alto, where Ray again worked in a bank. For some reason they decided to return to Los Angeles, which they did in 1927.

On returning to West Los Angeles, Ray became the credit manager of the Brasch Heater Company....when he arrived Mr. Brasch was out to lunch. Ray walked into the manufacturing shop and began talking with one of the men who were sitting around eating lunch. Ray told him why he was there and this particular man asked him if he really wanted that job and Ray answered: “I sure do.”...The man then told him to walk into the front office, go into the credit manager’s office, sit down and start to work, and Ray did it. Soon after one o’clock, Mr. Brasch walked down the hall and past the office door where Ray was working. He stopped abruptly, backed up and looked in. Then he said, “Who are you?” Ray said, “I’m Ray Thomas, your new credit manager!” Mr. Brasch nodded and went on to his office and that was how he got that job.

In 1928, as the Depression deepened, Ray saw that the company was not going to make it, so he quit and bought a small sheet metal shop in North Hollywood, in the San Fernando Valley. He engaged in the residential and architectural sheet metal business until lack of supplies, particularly sheet metal, brought the business to a halt in 1941. However, in the depths of the Depression, he [had] also “moonlighted” as an electrician at Universal Studios. In 1941, with business at a standstill, he got a job at Lockheed Aircraft Company in Burbank assembling bombers and fighters, since the war material buildup prior to World War II had commenced.

The Marine Corps had purchased the Santa Margareta Rancho just prior to the commencement of the war and was beginning to turn that big land area into Camp Pendleton. Ray then joined a friend of his in the sheet metal end of that construction project. He became the layout and pattern man for all the architectural sheet metal needed for the construction of the barracks and buildings at the camp. He was most proud of the fact that he had made the Marine Corps emblem embedded in the floor at the old ranch house....residence of the Commanding General, which it remains today.

During the first few months that Ray was at Camp Pendleton, he lived in Oceanside in a trailer park....Soon the North Hollywood house was rented and it became the headquarters of the North Hollywood Red Cross for the duration of the war. Miriam moved to the trailer in Oceanside, but that did not last for long. After looking over the surrounding area, they bought a small “ranch,” one and one half acres, in Vista, just a few miles inland from the ocean and much less humid than along the coast.

Ray continued at Camp Pendleton until the war was over. He then went back into banking and worked as assistant teller at the First National Bank of Vista. Later he... was the “silent partner” of...a paint and wallpaper store in Vista. Always interested in accounting, Ray started working in the bookkeeping and accounting area, becoming a public accountant and specializing in individual and business income tax work.

In 1955, he was diagnosed as having Hodgkins Disease....Ray retired...in 1960. He and Miriam then lived quietly in the home that they had built in 1954 for the rest of his life.

Children:

i. ROBERT BERNARD THOMAS, b. 5 Oct. 1920 in Fremont Co., Colo.; served for 20 yrs. with the U. S. Navy and now res. San Diego, Calif.

ii. MARGARET CLAIR THOMAS, b. 19 Apr. 1922; m. Charles F. Connor (b. 7 Feb. 1917):

i)Charlotte Miriam Connor

ii)Margaret Helen Connor, b. 3 Mar. 1950; m. Donald Willis McCown (b. 3 Sept. 1940).

Source: Family records of Robert B. Thomas.

1It was a worldwide flu epidemic in 1918, with 465,000 people in this country alone killed by it.

FAMILY 328

ROY THURMAN THOMAS [Thomas, David, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 29 July 1897 and he died 18 July 1980.

His wife was Ruth Winifred Hunter (born 27 April 1899; died 19 July 1983).

Child:

i. ELEANOR LOUISE THOMAS, b. 15 May 1922; m. John Francis Hardesty (b. 17 July 1920):

i)Mary Ruth Hardesty, b. 5 July 1959.

Source: Family records of Robert B. Thomas.

FAMILY 329

GLADYS EMMA THOMAS [Thomas, David, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 7 November 1904 and died 7 March 1991.

She married Ralph Donald Patton (born 22 May 1904).

Children:

i. RALPH DONALD PATTON, b. 25 May 1930; d. 14 Mar. 1955 at age 24; m. Ruth E. Eitelgeorge (b. 27 July 1930).

ii. DORIS PATTON, b. 26 July 1934; m.(1) Lee Eggleston; m.(2) David K. Pottenger (b. 18 Oct. 1920).

Source: Records of Robert B. Thomas.

FAMILY 330

ELLA MYRTLE THOMAS [Henry, William, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 11 September 1882 near Magnolia in Larue County, Kentucky, died after a lengthy illness in Larue County on 28 April 1959 at the home of her brother Richard Bomar Thomas. She was buried at South Fork Cemetery.

She was married 11 November 1903 near Upton, Kentucky, to Wylie Millard Jones (died 2 March 1940 while on a visit in Louisville, Kentucky).

Children:

i. An unnamed son, b. & d. 9 Oct. 1904 at Buffalo, Ky.

ii. ESTILL PAUL JONES, b. 29 July 1906 at Buffalo, Ky.; d. 1 Sept. 1906 at age 1 mo.

iii. HELEN LOUISE JONES, b. 4 Apr. 1908 at Buffalo, Ky.; m. 10 Nov. 1933 at Carrollton, Ky., to Stratton Owen Hammon; res. in 1980 at Louisville, Ky.

iv. VIRGINIA DARE JONES, b. 13 Jan. 1914 at Louisville, Ky.; d. 30 June 1962 at Cincinnati, Ohio.

Source: A genealogy compiled by Stratton O. Hammon.

FAMILY 331

ARVIN THOMAS [William, William, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born ca. Jan. 1880; married first _____ McFarland(?) and married second Mamie (Sloat) Blessman (who had married first Louis Blessman); res. Mason City, Ill.

Child of first marriage:

i. RAYMOND THOMAS, SR., m. Ann Marie Blessman (dau. of Louis Blessman & Mamie Sloat), who m.(2) Vertus Dewey Elmore and had children Daniel and Patricia:

i) Raymond Thomas, Jr.

ii) Irene Fern Thomas

iii) Rosemary Thomas

Source: Records of Patricia Elmore of Mason City, Ill.; conversation with Fannye Thomas Brooks.

FAMILY 332

REBECCA FLORENCE THOMAS [William, William, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. November 1883[1] in Larue County, Kentucky.

On 1 March 1904 at her parents' home in Larue County, "Florence Thomas" was married to Ollie Bayne[2] (born ca. 1882; died in 1955; buried at Mason City [Illinois] Cemetery[3]).

Children:

i. LILLIAN BAYNE, m. Wallace Minner; res. Mason City, Ill.

ii. MILDRED BAYNE, m. Raymond Beard (dec'd by 1973); res. Mason City, Ill.

iii. RUTH BAYNE, m.(1) Harold Hoffman (dec'd by 1973); m.(2) Clyde Sarnes; res. Pekin, Ill.

Source: Conversation with Fannye Thomas Brooks (1973).

1 1900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magnolia Pct., p. 3A. 2 Larue Co., Ky., Marriage Register E, p. 84.

3 *Mason County Illinois Cemeteries* (Havana and Mason City, Ill.: Salt Creek Prairie Chap., NSDAR, and Havana Members of Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1986), p. 10 of Mason City Twp. section.

FAMILY 333

THOMAS W. THOMAS [William, William, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born in February 1886[1] in Larue County, Kentucky. He died in 1965.[2]

The wife of "Tommy" Thomas was Ida Bayne (born in 1886[2]).

They were living in 1910 in Louisville, Kentucky, where he was a conductor on the "electric rail road,"[3] but by 1920 were back in Larue County.[4] They were both buried at Buffalo (Kentucky) Cemetery.[2]

Children:[4]

i. ALMA THOMAS, b. 1 Dec. 1910; d. 1 July 1935[5] at age 24; bur. Buffalo Cem.

ii. RUBY L. THOMAS, b. 1912.[2] A Thomas gravestone beside that of "Tommy" & Ida (Bayne) Thomas in Buffalo Cem. is inscribed "James C., 1910–1971" and "Ruby L., 1912– ,"[2] which would appear to be for Ruby and her husband.

iii. PAUL THOMAS, b. ca. 1914.

iv. PERRY THOMAS, b. ca. 1916.

v. ROY THOMAS, b. ca. 1918.

---

1 1900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magnolia Pct., p. 3A. 2 Benningfield, *Cemeteries,* p. 124.

3 1910 Jefferson Co., Ky., Census, E. D. 132 (Louisville), p. 2B.

4 1920 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Buffalo N. Pct., p. 5B. 5 Scott and Larson, *Cemeteries.*

FAMILY 334

WILLIAM J. THOMAS [William, William, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. April

1890[1] in Larue County, Kentucky.

On the 1920 Census for Larue County is a William J. Thomas, age 28, and wife Bettie, 26, living in South Buffalo Precinct with these children:

i. LOUISE B. THOMAS, b. ca. 1916.
ii. CARL W. THOMAS, b. ca. 1917.
iii. WALTER F. THOMAS, b. ca. 1919.
iv. MARY G. THOMAS, b. Jan./ Feb. 1920 (her age is shown as "0/12" on the census taken in Jan. and Feb. of that year).

Source: 1920 Larue Co., Ky., Census, So. Buffalo Pct., p. 3A. 11900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magnolia Pct., p. 3A.

FAMILY 335

ALTA MAY THOMAS [Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 20 December 1881 at Buffalo, Kentucky, and she died 16 September 1955 at Abraham Lincoln Memorial Hospital in Lincoln, Illinois. Burial was at Mason City (Illinois) Cemetery, as was that of her husband.

On 6 October 1904 in Illinois she married James David Brownfield (born 18 January 1881 at Buffalo, Kentucky; died 21 November 1950;[1] the son of Henry Brownfield and Ursley Sprowls). The 1900 Larue County, Kentucky, Census shows him, age 19, in the home of his uncle, Walter Brownfield.[2] The Brownfield and Thomas families appear to have been acquainted for some time, for in 1870 John Brownfield and family were neighbors of Lewis N. Thomas, Alta's grandfather.[3]

The 1910 Census for Mason County, Illinois, shows James D. Brownfield and wife Alta with children Cleo and Howard, living in Allen's Grove Township.[4] After her parents died, their home in Mason City was purchased by "Dave" and Alta Brownfield and they lived there the rest of their lives.

Children, all born at Mason City, Illinois:

363 i. CLEO BROWNFIELD, b. 5 July 1905.
ii. ROBERT HOWARD BROWNFIELD, b. 2 Aug. 1907; d. 24 Dec. 1981 at Mason City, Ill.; bur. Mason City Cem.; m. Violet (Whiteman) Harrison. He served in the U. S. Army during WWII.
iii. JAMES / JOSEPH[5] HERBERT BROWNFIELD, b. 15 Sept. 1911; d. 8 July 1925 at the age of 13 at St. John's Hospital in Springfield, Ill.; bur. Mason City Cem.
364 iv. CLARA MAE BROWNFIELD, b. 7 Apr. 1914.

Source: Family Bible of Thomas & Margaret Thomas; family records of Cleo Brownfield Beard of Mason City, Ill.
1*Mason County Illinois Cemeteries*. This also states Alta d. 17 Sept. 1955.
21900 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Magist. Dist., p. 9A. 31870 Larue Co., Ky., Census, Buffalo Pct., p. 1.
4 1910 Mason Co., Ill., Census, Allen's Grove Twp., p. 188A.
5His name is given as "Joseph" in his obituary and Beard's records, while it is "James" on the 1910 Census and his death certificate, which states he died of an unknown infection of the heart membrane. He went by his middle name.

FAMILY 336

MARY EMMA THOMAS [Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 12 July 1891 at Buffalo,[1] Kentucky, died 3 October 1969 at Abraham Lincoln Memorial Hospital at Lincoln, Illinois,[2] with burial at Mason City (Illinois) Cemetery.

"Mayme" Thomas married Walter Jefferson Mangold (born in 1892; had a second marriage and died in 1981 in California; son of Ernst Mangold and Elizabeth Becker).

They lived at New Holland and Mason City, Illinois. The 1920 Census for the latter shows them with Fern, Hugh, and Hubert, living on High Street near her parents;[3] later they lived at 203 North Tonica Street. In her later years she resided with her sister Fannye at 622 West Walnut..

Children:

368 i. FERN IOLA MANGOLD, b. 19 May 1915 at New Holland, Ill.
369 ii. HUGH CATON MANGOLD, b. 26 Nov. 1916 at Mason City, Ill.

370 iii. HUBERT EUGENE MANGOLD, b. 1 July 1918 at New Holland, Ill.
371 iv. MYRTLE EILEEN MANGOLD, b. 4 Nov. 1920 at Mason City, Ill.
v. LAWRENCE MANGOLD, b. & d. 30 Jan. 1930 at Mason City, Ill.

Source: Family Bible of Thomas & Margaret Thomas; family records of Fern Mangold Melroy of De Funiak Springs, Fla.
1*Mason County Illinois Cemeteries* states she was b. at Hodgenville. 2Her obituary in *Peoria* (Ill.) *Journal-Star.*
31920 Mason Co., Ill., Census, Mason City, p. 2B.

FAMILY 337

MARY HELENA THOMAS [John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 28 August 1885 at Buffalo, Kentucky, died 25 October 1976 at age 91 at Louisville, Kentucky.

The marriage of "Lena" Thomas to Joseph Cerf (born on 13 May 1875 at Louisville; died 5 May 1940 at Lexington, Kentucky) took place 2 July 1904 at Terre Haute, Indiana. Both were buried at Pine Hill Cemetery at Corbin, Kentucky.

Children, the last four born at Louisville, Kentucky:

i. ADELL CERF, b. 10 Dec. 1905 at Terre Haute, Indiana; d. 9 Dec. 1909 at age 4 yrs. in a fire at Louisville, Ky.
372 ii. RINA HENRIETTA CERF, b. 21 Jan. 1908 at Terre Haute, Ind.
373 iii. MARGUERITE THOMAS CERF, b. 14 Oct. 1910 at Buffalo, Ky.
iv. AILENE JOSEPHINE CERF, b. 26 Aug. 1912; d. ca. 1992;[1] m. Lee James McManus (b. 25 May 1910); res. New Albany, Ind.
v. CATHERINE CERF, b. & d. 28 Jan. 1915.
374 vi. WOODROW WILSON CERF, b. 18 Apr. 1916.
vii. JOHN PERSHING CERF, b. 22 July 1919; d. 31 Dec. 1935 at age 16 in a sledding accident at Corbin, Ky.

Family records of Ailene Cerf McManus of New Albany, Ind.
1Corresp. to this writer from Ruby Thomas Morgan of Pekin, Ill. (4 Feb. 2002).

FAMILY 338

SARAH MARGARET THOMAS [John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 5 September 1890 in Larue County, Kentucky, and she died 18 April 1951 at Wilkinsburg, Pennsylvania.

"Maggie" Thomas married John Douglas and they lived at Wilkinsburg.

Children:

i. MARY MARGARET DOUGLAS, m. Tommie Turk.
ii. ELEANOR LOUISE DOUGLAS, m. Jack Hill.

Source: Family records of Ailene Cerf McManus.

FAMILY 339

ROBERT LEE THOMAS [John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 30 September 1892 at Hodgenville, Kentucky,[1] and he died 1 July 1974 at Mason City, Illinois.

On 10 October 1913 he married Allie M. Druin (born 26 April 1894 at Buffalo, Kentucky; died 9 October 1984; daughter of Edward Druin and Amanda Reed).[2]

His uncle Thomas Ross Thomas had moved to Illinois in 1904, and in October 1911 Robert left Kentucky and joined him there.[3] On the 1920 Census he is shown as manager of the Mason County Home, where his brother Ross and their wives also worked; daughter Ruby was age 4.[4]

They resided at Mason City, and celebrated their sixtieth wedding anniversary in 1973. Both were buried at Mason City Cemetery.

Children,[5] born in Mason County, Illinois:

375 i. RUBY K. THOMAS, b. 28 Sept. 1915.
376 ii. ROSEMARY THOMAS, b. 4 June 1923.
377 iii. MARGARET JANE THOMAS, b. 21 May 1925.

1Family records of Ailene Cerf McManus. 2Her obituary in the *Peoria* (Ill.) *Journal-Star.*
3Conversation with J. Ross Thomas of Mason City, Ill. (1973). 41920 Mason Co., Ill., Census, Pennsylvania Twp., p. 2A.
5Family records of Ruby Thomas Morgan of Pekin, Ill.

FAMILY 340

JOHN ROSS THOMAS [John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 15 October 1894 at Hodgenville, Kentucky, and he died on 3 October 1979 at a hospital in Normal, Illinois.[1] Burial was at Mason City (Illinois) Cemetery.

In February 1915, Ross Thomas left Kentucky and joined his brother Robert at Mason City, Illinois,[2] and lived in that area the rest of his life.

His wife was Effie Highball (born 23 March 1902; daughter of _____ Highball and Ida Eileen _____), who married second Arther Guthrie.

Child:

378 i.MARY LOUISE THOMAS, b. 18 Jan. 1921.

Source: Family records of: Ruby Thomas Morgan, and William Hayden of Folsom, Calif.
1Obituary in *Peoria* (Ill.) *Journal-Star* (5 Oct. 1979). 2 Conversation with J. Ross Thomas (1973).

FAMILY 341

HARVEY L. THOMAS [Mary, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born ca. August 1883 in Missouri.

The 1910 Census lists him, wife Lillie B. (born ca. 1886 in Kentucky) and son Harvey living on South 33rd Street in Louisville, Kentucky. They are shown as having been married five years, and he is listed as a cabinetmaker for a furniture company. In 1920 his aunt Lizzie Thomas was living in the household.

Children:

i. HARVEY M. THOMAS, b. ca. 1908.
ii. LILLIE M. THOMAS, b. ca. 1912.
iii. RUBY C. THOMAS, b. ca. 1914.
iv. MARY E. THOMAS, b. in 1919 (shown as 10 mos. old on the 1920 Census).

Source: Jefferson Co., Ky., census records for: 1900, E.D. 141, p. 261A; 1910, E.D. 225, visitation #179; and 1920, E.D. 220, p. 4. The 1910 Census shows the names of both father and son as "Harry," whereas it is "Harvey" in 1900 and 1920.

FAMILY 342

EARL LORRAINE THOMAS [James, Rossamus, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 8 June 1884, as shown in the Wilson family Bible. His birth probably took place in Sumner County, Kansas, where his father was living in 1880.

He married Florence Carter.

Child:

379 i. HARLAN THOMAS, b. 31 Mar. 1916.

Source: Family records of Alfred L. Wilson of West Liberty, Iowa.

FAMILY 343

ALWILDA THOMAS [Milton, William, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married, 9 October 1873, Winfield Scott Carpenter in Darbyville, Ohio.

Children:

i. FLORENCE THOMAS CARPENTER, b. 11 Aug. 1874; m. Harness Renick.
ii. ELIZABETH MAUDE CARPENTER, b. 10 Oct. 1877; m. 15 Dec. 1903 Albert Henry Herbert.
iii. EVA ANNA CARPENTER, b. 4 Apr. 1880; m. Paul C. Hodges.
iv. MILTON SCOTT CARPENTER, b. 2 July 1882; m. Anna Laura Lindsey.
v. ALWILDA BERNICE CARPENTER, b. 29 Feb. 1884; m. Dr. Floyd E. Ginder.
vi. BALDWIN CLIFF CARPENTER, b. 10 Apr. 1886; m. Gladys Dennis.
vii. FRANK HICKS CARPENTER, b. 5 Apr. 1888; m. Elizabeth Holliday.
viii. IRA SANFORD CARPENTER, b. 10 July 1892.
ix. ALICE PAULINE CARPENTER, b. 27 June 1895.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* pp. 6-7.

FAMILY 344

ABIGAIL RUTH THOMAS [Francis, John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 9 February 1869 and died 20 June 1957.

On 18 August 1890 she was married to Ellsworth L. Burton (born in 1868; died in 1928).

Children:

i. GEORGE FRANCIS BURTON, b. 21 May 1891; d. on 3 June 1963; m.(1) Millie Garrison; 2nd wife's name not known.
ii. ELIZABETH BURTON, b. 19 Sept. 1892; living in 1980; m. Ralph Young.
iii. MARION THOMAS BURTON, b. 18 Feb. 1894; living in 1980; m. Mable R. Young.
iv. ABIGAIL RUTH BURTON, b. 19 Nov. 1895; m. Carl V. Rice.
v. ELLSWORTH L. BURTON, JR., b. 9 May 1902; d. 5 Apr. 1918 at age 15.

Source: Family records of Madelene McWilliams; *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 15.

FAMILY 345

BERKELEY HERNDON THOMAS [Francis, John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 6 January 1878, died 12 April 1959 at Castlegar, British Columbia, Canada, where he homesteaded in 1914.

His marriage to Ida Josephine Halloway took place 7 February 1898.

Children, all of whom except Roy, Margaret, and Mary were living in 1980:

i. ROY DANIEL THOMAS, b. 11 Apr. 1900; d. 11 Mar. 1959.
ii. ALTA MAY THOMAS, b. 5 Sept. 1902; m. Joe Goodfriend.
iii. EDITH GOLDA THOMAS, b. 4 July 1904; m. Oliver Dubé.
iv. MABEL ELLA THOMAS, b. 14 June 1908; m. James La Combé.
v. MARGARET RUTH THOMAS, b. 23 Feb. 1910; d. 25 Feb. 1936; m. Harold Tuck.
vi. BERKLEY HERNDON THOMAS, JR., b. 27 Sept. 1912; m. Ann Patterson.
vii. BALMA BELLE THOMAS, b. 28 July 1914; m. Frank Spencer.
viii. MARY IRENE THOMAS, b. 21 Aug. 1917; d. 1918 in infancy.
ix. ALICE MARIE THOMAS, b. 21 Oct. 1919; m. George Hicks.
x. GEORGE FRANCIS THOMAS, b. 12 May 1928; m. Catherine Ann Bliss.

Source: Family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 346

CLYDE ORR THOMAS [Francis, John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 13 June 1880 and died 11 November 1961.

Nellie Bly Boice was his wife.

Children:

i. JOSEPHINE BERNICE THOMAS, b. 26 Apr. 1912; living in the year 1980; m. Thomas Fairfield Hughes:
i)Thomas Fairfield Hughes, Jr., b. 23 Dec. 1938; m. Donna Rae Rahm.
ii)Josephine Ann Hughes, b. 22 Dec. 1944; m. Jan Allan Taylor.

ii. EUGENE ALEXANDER THOMAS, b. 28 Sept. 1917; m.(1) Ella Mary Orchard (2nd wife's name not known):
i)Frederick Eugene Thomas, b. 1 Sept. 1946; d. 9 Jan. 1964 at age 17.

iii. MARGARET EMILE THOMAS, b. 26 Feb. 1920 at Webb City, Mo.; d. 31 Jan. 1994 at Lawton, Okla.; 1st husband's name not known; m.(2) at Ft. Leavenworth, Kans., to Arthur W. Knott, Jr.

Source: Family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 347

LE ROY BENJAMIN THOMAS [Francis, John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 24 July 1882 and died 19 December 1967.

He married Florence Ethel Boice and they lived at Webb City, Missouri.

Children:

380 i. MADELENE AGATHA THOMAS, b. 11 Oct. 1908.

ii. FLORENCE LOUISE THOMAS, b. 15 May 1911; living in 1994; m. Charles H. Foulds.

iii. ELIZABETH DELL THOMAS, b. 17 Aug. 1917; living in 1994; m. John L. Colombo.

Source: Family records of McWilliams.

FAMILY 348

BYRON THOMAS [Owen, Jeremiah, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] married first Jennie B. McCann and married second Orpha Miller.

Children (all but Fannie are from the second marriage):

i. FANNIE THOMAS

ii. MINNIE F. THOMAS, m. F. Franklin Jones:
i)Bernice Elizabeth Jones

iii. GEORGIANA THOMAS, m. Norman A. Beck.

iv. ALBERTA B. THOMAS, d. by 1911.

v. NATTALIE THOMAS, m. Clifford H. Martin.

vi. WALTER OWEN THOMAS, m. Helen Miller:
i)Helen Thomas

vii. DON FARRAR THOMAS, m. Carrie E. Moore:
i)Marcia B. Thomas

viii. MARY THOMAS, m. Joseph Fleming:
i)Louise Fleming
ii)Joseph Dean Fleming
iii)Marion Fleming
iv)Glenn Thomas Fleming

ix. GLENN H. THOMAS, m. Mary Jane Lewis.

Source: *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 19.

FAMILY 349

AARON ALVIN THOMAS [Martin, Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 23 June 1857 in Pickaway County, Ohio, died 1 October 1938.

He married Serepta A. Wonnell (born 14 October 1859; died in December 1947).

Children:

i. MABEL CARROLL THOMAS, d. in infancy.

ii. OTIS B. THOMAS, m. Flossie McMahon:

i)_____ Thomas, a child who d. in infancy.

iii. LULU FRANCES THOMAS, m. John Ash:

i)Edwin Everett Ash

Source: Family records of Mr. & Mrs. Herbert Graham of Potomac, Md.

FAMILY 350

OREN MELVIN THOMAS [Martin, Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 9 September 1860 in Pickaway County, Ohio. He died 10 December 1927.

Lillie McPheron (born 21 November 1868; died 31 October 1955) was his wife.

Children:

i. Infant

ii. Infant } Twins, d. in infancy.

381 iii. CECIL VINCENT THOMAS, b. 17 Sept. 1892.

Source: Mr. & Mrs. Graham's records.

FAMILY 351

HOMER FRANKLIN THOMAS [Martin, Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 1 January 1863 in Pickaway County, Ohio.

He married Emma Brocklesby.

Children:

382 i. NORMA GAIL THOMAS, b. 14 June 1889.

ii. NEVA LEONE THOMAS, b. 1 Mar. 1898; m. Frank J. Aimutis.

Source: Mr. & Mrs. Graham's records.

FAMILY 352

EMERY SHERMAN THOMAS [Martin, Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 15 November 1864 in Pickaway County, Ohio, died 9 September 1936.

He married Emma Stevenson.

Children:

i. VIRGIL EUNICE THOMAS, b. 5 July 1894; d. 1950; m. Harold McClain:

i)Wilbur McClain
ii)Harold McClain
iii)Thurman McClain
iv)Ralph McClain
v)Luella McClain

ii. CLEDITH C. THOMAS

Source: Mr. & Mrs. Graham's records.

FAMILY 353

FLORA ARMADA THOMAS [Martin, Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 20 January 1867 in Pickaway County, Ohio, and she died 19 July 1942.

On 19 October 1893 at Ada, Ohio, she married Christopher Graham (born 27 February 1847 in Auglaize County, Ohio; died 8 August 1932; the son of Charles G. Graham and Keziah Ann Logan). Burial for both was at Fairmount Cemetery in Auglaize County, Ohio.

Children, all born in Perry Township, Allen County, Ohio:

i. CARROLL MARIE GRAHAM, b. 12 Jan. 1895; m. 16 June 1915 Raymond Elliott Kerr (b. 21 July 1895; d. 18 Nov. 1976).

ii. ORTHO THOMAS GRAHAM, b. 13 Jan. 1899; m.(1) 22 Jan. 1920 Hazel M. Rousculp (b. 8 Sept. 1897; d. 26 Aug. 1920); m.(2) 24 Dec. 1922 at Waynesfield, Ohio, to Nellie Chloe Parlette (b. 18 Oct. 1899 at Uniopolis, Ohio; the dau. of William Henry Parlette & Ida Belle Naus). In 1986 Ortho Graham, age 87, was living alone on his farm just east of the Martin Leach Thomas farm in Allen Co., Ohio.

iii. ANNA MARGUERITE GRAHAM, b. 1 Mar. 1900; m. 12 Apr. 1917 Paul Harrod (b. 27 May 1897; d. 23 Oct. 1964).

iv. LILLIAN LELAND GRAHAM, b. 19 Mar. 1902; m. 28 Apr. 1923 Theodore R. Hughes (b. 13 Mar. 1898).

Source: Mr. & Mrs. Graham's records.

FAMILY 354

GENEVA GERTRUDE THOMAS [Martin, Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 13 October 1870, possibly in Allen County, Ohio.

She married Gideon Logan (born in 1857; died in 1937).

Children:

i. BERNICE LOGAN, b. 11 June 1904; d. 21 Sept. 1970; m. 26 Dec. 1929 Melvin Richardson (b. 7 Apr. 1882; d. 15 Jan. 1970).

ii. DAVID LOGAN, b. May 1906; m.(1) Marie Brown (d. Apr. 1957); 2nd wife's name not known.

iii. ILO RUTH LOGAN, b. 11 Oct. 1907; d. 30 Aug. 1927 at age 19 yrs.; m. 13 Nov. 1926 to George Daughters.

iv. IRVIN LOGAN, b. 12 Aug. 1914; d. 2 Jan. 1965; m. 5 Aug. 1939 Eleanor Puterbaugh Shives.

Source: Mr. & Mrs. Graham's records.

FAMILY 355

GEORGE WASHINGTON THOMAS, JR. [George, George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 8 March 1916 in Barrow County, Georgia, and he died 17 November 1956 in an automobile accident in Florida. Burial was at Barrow (Georgia) Memorial Garden.

He was first married to Louise Austin (the daughter of Cliff and Bertha Austin) in Anderson, South Carolina, and he married second Evelyn Segars.

Child of first marriage:

383 i. JIMMY DEVON THOMAS, b. 1 June 1935 in Morgan Co., Ga.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 356

JAMES LEROY THOMAS [George, George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas]. He was born 31

October 1919 in Greene County, Georgia.

His first marriage, which took place in Winder, Georgia, was to Dorothy Whitley (daughter of Weyman Whitley). His second wife was Glencase Warden (born 9 January 1932 at Arcadia, South Carolina); and he married third Frances James; married fourth Anna Jane Hand; and married fifth Evelyn Virginia (Liles) Hobbs.

Children of first marriage, born at Atlanta, Georgia:

i. EDDIE CHARLOTTE THOMAS, stillborn.

ii. LINDA SUSAN THOMAS, b. on 4 Nov. 1947; m.(1) Lynn Schmidt; m.(2) J. C. Boatwright; m.(3) Randy _____.

Children of second marriage, born in Atlanta, Georgia:

iii. TERRY LEE THOMAS, b. 29 Nov. 1953; d. 7 Aug. 1957; bur. Westview Cem., Atlanta, Ga.

iv. JERRY KEITH THOMAS, b. 24 Feb. 1956; m. Teresa _____:

i)Terry Lee Thomas, b. 14 Sept. 1985.

Child of third marriage(?):

v. MARY CATHARINE THOMAS/JAMES. It is not certain whether Frances James had this child before she m. James Thomas.

Child of fourth marriage:

vi. TRACEY LEANNA THOMAS, b. 12 July 1961 at Atlanta, Ga.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 357

CLYDE MONFORD THOMAS [George, George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 27 December 1921 at Union Point in Greene County, Georgia.

He married in Jefferson, Georgia, Evelyn Sue Banks (born in 1928 at Winder, Georgia; died in 1984 at Franklin, Kentucky; buried Barrow Memorial Garden; daughter of George L. Banks and Susie Vanderford). His second marriage was to Carolyn (McElroy) Huff.

Children of first marriage:

i. CAROL MARIE THOMAS, b. 9 Mar. 1955 at Maryville in Blount Co., Tenn.; m.(1) Collins G. Shackelford; m.(2) Mathew Hedger of Vermont:

i)Evelyn Allison Hedger, b. USAF Base, Keflavik, Iceland.

ii)Jonathan Mark Hedger, b. Nellis AFB, Nevada.

ii. PAUL BANKS THOMAS, b. 10 June 1958 at USAF Base at Tachikawa Ale, Japan; m. Thressia Diann (Owen) Milam:

i)Dana Heather Thomas

ii)Amanda Carol Thomas

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 358

HENRY RUSSELL THOMAS [George, George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 30 December 1923 in Greene County, Georgia.

He married at Winder, Georgia, Peggy Joy Smith (born at Winder, Georgia; the daughter of Walter Watterson Smith and Polly McCuller).

Child:

i. MICHAEL ALAN THOMAS, b. 28 Feb. 1950 at Fulton, Ga.; m. Diana Geraldine Harris:

i)Stephen Thomas

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 359

DOLES GIFTON THOMAS [Ben, George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 26 September 1923 at Union Point, Georgia.

He married Virginia Wages.

Children:

i. LEROY WAYNE THOMAS, b. 4 Jan. 1950 at Athens, Ga.; m. in Barrow Co., Ga., Melinda Clack:
i)Christopher Matthew Thomas, b. 21 May 1979 at Athens, Ga.
ii)Brand Kile Thomas, b. 12 Mar. 1982 at Athens, Ga.

ii. MARY ANN THOMAS, b. 27 June 1957 in Barrow Co., Ga.; m. Keith Royce Floyd:
i)Evin Wall Floyd, b. 20 Nov. 1978 at Athens, Ga.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 360

HENRY BRISCOE THOMAS [Henry, Henry, James, James, William, William, John, James, Thomas] was born in 1918.

He married Rebecca Nicholson Lucas (born in 1920).

In 1971 he and his brothers were listed as owners of the ancestral estate 'Deep Falls' in St. Mary's County, Maryland.

Children:

i. REBECCA LUCAS THOMAS, b. 1947.
ii. ANN MASON THOMAS, b. 1948.
iii. MARGARET BRISCOE THOMAS, b. 1950.

Source: *Mattapany,* p. 137.

FAMILY 361

JAMES WILLIAM THOMAS, JR. [James, Carroll, James, Richard, William, William, John, James, Thomas], known as "Bill," was born 5 November 1929.

He married Mary Patricia "Pat" O'Rourke (daughter of James B. O'Rourke and Lucy Foster), and they live at Silver Spring, Maryland.

The tract 'Woodbury,' located in upper St. Mary's County, Maryland, was willed to James Thomas's mother by his father, and 50 acres of this has been developed into a housing project by James' sons. Named 'Carroll Manor' in honor of his grandfather and using family names for the streets, it was completed in 1987.

Children:

i. WILLIAM PATRICK THOMAS, b. 5 Nov. 1956; m. Cynthia Joan Greenway (b. 1958):
i)William David Thomas, b. 1982.
ii)Malinda Joan Thomas, b. 1983.

ii. ROBERT JAMES THOMAS, b. 5 Aug. 1959; m. Barbara Marie Sampogna (b. 1958):
i)Anthony James Thomas, b. 1980.

Source: Family records of Mrs. James W. Thomas, Jr.; *Mattapany,* p. 151.

FAMILY 362

DUDLEY BRECKINRIDGE THOMAS [Calvin, Jesse, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 29 October 1933.

His wife is Elizabeth Platt (born 2 December 1933).

In 1983 the general manager of *The Lake County News Herald* in Willoughby, Ohio, he is presently (in 2001) retired as publisher of *The Connecticut Post* at Bridgeport, Connecticut.

Children:

i. GREGORY CALVIN THOMAS, b. 27 May 1963; m. Rowena Galang:
i)Connor MacKenzie Thomas, b. 21 Mar. 1994 at Los Angeles, Calif.

ii. THOMAS LAURENCE THOMAS, b. 22 Dec. 1964.

Source: Robert B. Thomas's records.

FAMILY 363

CLEO BROWNFIELD [Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 5 July 1905 at Mason City, Illinois, died there 19 October 1989.

She was married, 28 August 1924, to William H. Beard (born in 1903; died in May 1982; son of Alvin Beard and Hettie Pickett). Both were buried at Mason City Cemetery.

Children, all born at Mason City:

384 i. GERALD ALVIN BEARD, b. 8 Sept. 1925.
385 ii. WILLA MAE BEARD, b. 29 Oct. 1927.
386 iii. RUSSELL WAYNE BEARD, b. 23 Dec. 1929.
387 iv. DONNA LEE BEARD, b. 23 Nov. 1932.
388 v. JOHN DAVID BEARD, b. 16 June 1937.

Source: Family records of Cleo Brownfield Beard of Mason City, Ill.

FAMILY 364

CLARA MAE BROWNFIELD [Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 7 April 1914 at Mason City, Illinois, and she died 5 August 2001 at Memorial Medical Center in Springfield, Illinois.

She married Howard O. "Hi" Lascelles (born in 1909; died 30 May 1996), who was Havana chief of police as well as sheriff of Mason County, Illinois. Their fiftieth wedding anniversary was celebrated in 1989 at Havana, Illinois, where they lived.

Children:

389 i. SANDRA JUNE LASCELLES, b. 20 Sept. 1939.
390 ii. SHARON JEAN LASCELLES, b. 9 Dec. 1942.
391 iii. SHEILA JOYCE LASCELLES, b. 11 July 1946.
iv. KIMBERLY ANN LASCELLES b. 24 Aug. 1955; res. Springfield, Ill.

Source: Family records of Clara Brownfield Lascelles of Havana, Ill.

FAMILY 365

FRANCES MARIE THOMAS [Charles, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 21 March 1920 at Mason City, Illinois, and she died 22 August 1997 at Peoria Heights, Illinois.

She married first Edmund Price and married second Donald Price, a veteran of WWII and the Korean War (died 27 August 1994 at Danville, Illinois; son of Franklin T. Price and Mary Lou Price). They resided in Peoria Heights, and American Mausoleum in Peoria is where both were entombed.

She worked at Hiram Walker & Sons, Inc., later being employed for eighteen years at Ronco Textiles, Inc. (formerly Jim Noonan Co.), retiring in 1984.

Children (from second marriage), born at Peoria, Illinois:

i. JOHN CHARLES PRICE, b. 27 Nov. 1949; d. 21 Dec. 2004; res. Peoria, Ill.

392 ii. DONALD WILLIAM PRICE, b. 15 Oct. 1953.

Source: Family Bible of Charles & Beulah Thomas, in the possession of Margaret Thomas Hubble of W. Peoria, Ill.; family records of Frances Thomas Price.

FAMILY 366

BESSIE GERTRUDE THOMAS [Charles, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 15 February 1922, two miles northwest of Green Valley, Illinois. She died 8 September 2000 at Winston-Salem, North Carolina.

"Betty" Thomas taught in Tazewell County, Illinois, primary schools from 1943 to 1948 prior to marrying Fleming "Bud" Ashton, a veteran of WWII (died 30 July 2004; son of Gurden C. Ashton, Jr., and Cora E. Adams). Inurnment for both was at Arlington National Cemetery.

Washington, D. C., was their home until 1980 when they moved to Winston-Salem. On 23 October 1998 they celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary.

Children, all born at Washington, D.C.:

393 i. CHARLES FLEMING ASHTON, b. 16 Aug. 1949.

ii. HELEN ELAINE ASHTON, b. 12 Sept. 1953; m.(1) Jerome Newland; m.(2) John W. Bowser and they res. Virginia Beach, Va., before moving to Waxhaw, N.C.

394 iii. BARBARA LYNN ASHTON

395 iv. JAMES DOUGLAS ASHTON } Twins, b. 16 Oct. 1955.

Source: Family Bible of Charles & Beulah Thomas; family records of Bessie Thomas Ashton.

FAMILY 367

LOUIS NELSON THOMAS [Charles, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 24 November 1929, three-quarters of a mile west of Green Valley, Illinois.

He married first Betty Leamon (daughter of Will Henry Leamon and Lydia B. Birge), and his second marriage was to Glennis (Weaver) Springer (daughter of Joseph W. Weaver and Cathryn A. Nofsinger). They live in Sunnyland addition of Washington, Illinois.

Louis N. Thomas served with the U. S. Army in Korea during the Korean War, was mayor of Green Valley from 1965 to 1969, and was president of Tazewell County Mayors Association. For thirty years he was employed by Caterpillar Tractor Co., and he was administrator of the estate of his brother Rodgers and executor of the will of his aunt Fannye Brooks.

Child, from first marriage:

396 i. DAVID LOUIS THOMAS, b. 11 Dec. 1956 at Pekin, Ill.

Source: Family Bible of Charles & Beulah Thomas.

FAMILY 368

FERN IOLA MANGOLD [Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 19 May 1915 at New Holland, Illinois, and she died 6 November 2001.

She married first Jake "Jack" Gipson (born 1905; died 1970; son of Joseph Gipson and Zetta Barret). Stephen Danczak was her second husband, and Russell Melroy her third. She lived near McLean, Illinois, before retiring and moving to DeFuniak Springs, Florida, in 1978.

Children:

397 i. ZETTIE GIPSON, b. 12 June 1932.
398 ii. MARY ANN GIPSON, b. 11 Oct. 1934.
399 iii. TOMMIE JOE GIPSON, b. 8 Jan. 1936.
400 iv. TERESA DANCZAK, b. 4 July 1945.
401 v. STEFANIE DANCZAK, b. 9 Mar. 1948.

Source: Family records of Fern Mangold Melroy of DeFuniak Springs, Fla.

FAMILY 369

HUGH CATON MANGOLD [Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 26 November 1916 at Mason City, Illinois, and died 27 September 1971 and was buried at Mason City Cemetery. During WWII he served with the U.S. Army in Europe.

He married Thelma Morgan, and she lives at Mason City.

Children:

i. LINDA SUE MANGOLD, b. 31 Dec. 1946; m. Raymond H. Bree; res. Lincoln, Ill.
i)Daniel Ray Bree, b. 1 Jan. 1975.
ii. CYNTHIA A. MANGOLD, b. 7 July 1956; res. Mason City, Ill.

Source: Records of Melroy.

FAMILY 370

HUBERT EUGENE "Gene" MANGOLD [Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 1 July 1918 at New Holland, Illinois.

He married first Geraldine Fletcher. His second wife is Erma Stark, and they live at Mason City, Illinois.

Children, one from each marriage:

i. JEAN MARIE MANGOLD, b. 26 May (1942?); was married with five children when she died in June 1977 in an automobile accident in Oklahoma.
ii. GARY PHILLIP MANGOLD, b. 29 Oct. 1956.

Source: Melroy's records.

FAMILY 371

MYRTLE EILEEN MANGOLD [Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 4 November 1920 at Mason City, Illinois.

She married Kenneth Bachman (died in 1994), and their fiftieth wedding anniversary was cele-brated 16 January 1988 at Bakersfield, California, which was their home. She is now in a nursing home at Arvin, California (near Bakersfield).

Children:

402 i. KATHRYN DALE BACHMAN, b. 21 Oct. 1938.
403 ii. SHARON LYNN BACHMAN, b. 27 Aug. 1940.

Source: Family records of Myrtle Mangold Bachman of Arvin, Calif.

FAMILY 372

RINA HENRIETTA CERF [Mary, John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas], born 21 January 1908 at Terre Haute, Indiana, died 13 November 1968 at Louisville, Kentucky.

Her husband was Cornelius Eugene Steuerle (born 3 August 1903; died 10 July 1959).

Children:

i. MARY JACQUELINE STEUERLE, b. 3 Jan. 1936; m. Raymond J. DeThorne:
i)Jacquelyn Marie DeThorne, b. 30 July 1957.
ii)Raymond Thomas DeThorne, b. 15 Oct. 1958.
iii)Joan Marie DeThorne, b. 20 May 1962.
iv)Debra Jeanne DeThorne, b. 26 Sept. 1963.
v)David Lawrence DeThorne, b. 9 Feb. 1968.

ii. JEANNETTE ANN STEUERLE, b. 12 Dec. 1945; m. Edward W. Youngs:
i)Lee Heather Youngs, b. 3 Sept. 1969.
ii)Todd D. Youngs, b. 14 Nov. 1972.

iii. CORNELIUS EUGENE STEUERLE, b. 22 Dec. 1946; m. Norma Jean Lang:
i)Kristin Reneé Steuerle, b. 27 Apr. 1973.
ii)Michele Steuerle, b. June 1977.

Source: Family records of Ailene Cerf McManus.

FAMILY 373

MARGUERITE THOMAS CERF [Mary, John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born on 14 October 1910 at Buffalo, Kentucky, and she died 21 June 1971 at Sacramento, California.

Her husband was Morris Levy (born 22 March 1902).

Child:

i. MARTIN LEVY, b. 27 Mar. 1934; m. Carol Lynn Britowich:
i)Ann Maura Levy, b. 25 Nov. 1966.

Source: McManus's records.

FAMILY 374

WOODROW WILSON CERF [Mary, John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 18 April 1916 at Louisville, Kentucky.

He married Virginia Edwards (born 20 April 1917) and they live at Kankakee, Illinois.

Child:

i. MARY NANCY CERF, b. 22 Nov. 1942; m. Jim Hannah:
i)Michael Richmond Hannah, b. 9 Nov. 1965.
ii) Susannah Cerf Hannah, b. 16 Oct. 1968.

Source: McManus's records.

FAMILY 375

RUBY K. THOMAS [Robert, John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 28 September 1915 in Mason County, Illinois.

She married Wilton L. "Chick" Morgan and they live at Pekin, Illinois. They celebrated their sixtieth wedding anniversary on 23 September 2000.

Children:

i. GAYLE ANN MORGAN, b. 1 Oct. 1941; m. Michael A. Mirande; res. Bartonville, Ill.:
i)Michael A. Mirande II, b. 18 Mar. 1964.
ii)Stephen P. Mirande, b. 21 Feb. 1967.

ii. THOMAS JOE MORGAN, b. 10 Mar. 1946; m. Kathleen A. Hartmann; res. Eau Claire, Wisc.:
i)Jessica Ann Morgan, b. 1978.
ii)Theresa Kathleen Morgan, b. 1980.

Source: Family records of Ruby Thomas Morgan.

FAMILY 376

ROSEMARY THOMAS [Robert, John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 4 June 1923 in Mason County, Illinois.

She married Vertus C. Schulz and they live at Bedford, Indiana.

Children:

i. MARC ALAN SCHULZ, b. 7 Sept. 1948.
ii. ERIC VAN SCHULZ, b. 24 Apr. 1951; m. Carol Underwood; res. Indianapolis, Ind.:
i)Daniel Eric Schulz, b. 9 Sept. 1974.
ii)Matt Schulz
iii)Mike Schulz
iii. ANN KATHRYN SCHULZ, b. 27 Oct. 1952; m. James Romanowsky; res. Indianapolis, Ind.:
i)Marc Romanowsky
ii)Pam Romanowsky
iv. JANE KIRSTEN SCHULZ, b. 4 Mar. 1955; m. Richard E. Hess; res. Brooklyn, Ind.:
i)Toby Hess
ii)Bradley Hess
v. ROBERT CARL SCHULZ, b. 27 Jan. 1958; m. _____:
i)Lincoln Schulz
ii)Linsey Schulz

Source: Morgan's records.

FAMILY 377

MARGARET JANE THOMAS [Robert, John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 21 May 1925 in Mason County, Illinois.

She married James V. Hooker (died in January 1975) and they resided at North Forestville, Maryland. She then moved to Annandale, Virginia.

Children:

i. JUDITH ANN HOOKER, b. 15 Oct. 1946; 1st husband's name not known; m.(2) _____ Durkle.
ii. JANICE MARIE HOOKER, b. 20 Sept. 1949; m. James T. Price; res. Camp Springs, Md.:
i)James Daryl Price, b. 11 May 1970.
ii)Michael Dwayne Price, b. 13 Oct. 1973.
iii. JAMES ROGER HOOKER, b. 15 Sept. 1952.
iv. JANE ELLEN HOOKER, b. 11 Mar. 1955.

Source: Morgan's records.

FAMILY 378

MARY LOUISE THOMAS [John, John, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 18 January 1921in Mason County, Illinois.

She married first William Augusta Hayden, married second Paul Downs, and her third hus-band was Eric Johnson (died in 2001). She moved to the Los Angeles area in 1943; moved to San Jose, California, in 1958; then lived at Twain Harte, California, before moving in 2001 to Folsom, California, to be near her

son.

Child:

i. WILLIAM THOMAS HAYDEN, b. 20 Sept. 1947; m. Crystal Marie Hamilton (b. 24 Oct. 1953; dau. of Jesse Weaver Hamilton & Hendrika Joanna Monnee); res. Portland, Ore.; San Jose, Calif.; and since 1985 at Folsom, Calif.:

i)Thomas Hamilton Hayden, b. 9 Jan. 1981 at Hillsboro, Ore.
ii)Christopher Ross Hayden, b. 18 Mar. 1986 at Roseville, Calif.

Source: Family records of William Hayden of Folsom, Calif.

FAMILY 379

HARLAN THOMAS [Earl, James, Rossamus, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 31 March 1916.

He married Pauline Stramm (born 5 November 1917).

Children:

i. CAROLYN THOMAS, b. 20 Mar. 1939; m. Marion Watts:

i)Brenda Sue Watts, b. 13 Mar. 1958.
ii)Becky Jo Watts, b. 9 Jan. 1961.
iii)Jerey Dean Watts, b. 27 Apr. 1963.
iv)Michelle Lea Watts, b. 27 Dec. 1968.
v)Michale Eugene Watts, b. 4 Feb. 1970.

ii.GERALD THOMAS, b. 21 Mar. 1942; m.(1) Nancy Hibbs; m.(2) Deanna Pogue (mother of his youngest dau.):

i)Teri Lyn Thomas, b. 11 Mar. 1959.
ii)Kimi Sue Thomas, b. 3 Aug. 1960.
iii)Tami Deann Thomas, b. 24 Sept. 1962.
iv)Connie Yvonne Thomas, b. 24 June 1968.

Source: Family records of Alfred L. Wilson.

FAMILY 380

MADELENE AGATHA THOMAS [Le Roy, Francis, John, Jeremiah, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 11 October 1908 at Webb City, Missouri.

She was first married to William Drumm Johnston, Jr., and married second in 1985 William J. McWilliams (born 28 February 1904 at Hudson, New York), who served as an associate judge on the Maryland Court of Appeals from 1965 to 1974. They now reside in Annapolis, Maryland.

She met her first husband in the late 1920s while employed at the Veterans Administration at Washington, D. C. From 1942 until 1945 they lived in Brazil, where he did geological work for the U. S. Government, and they also lived in Thailand.

In the 1960s Madelene began her research of the Thomas family of Maryland, and through her findings made the conclusion that Thomas Thomas of Calvert County and Thomas Thomas of St. Mary's County were two distinct mid-seventeenth century Maryland settlers. For several years she and this writer exchanged information, with much from her files and unpublished manuscript, *Thomas Thomas of Southern Maryland,* being incorporated into this book.

Children:

i. WILLIAM DRUMM JOHNSTON III, b. 31 Aug. 1937 at Washington, D. C.; m . Cristina Chan (b. in the Philippines); res. Huntington, Md.

ii. JOHN THOMSON JOHNSTON, b. 13 Oct. 1938 at Washington, D. C.; m. Anne E. Cole of Balti-more. He is now owner of the family home in Washington.

iii. RICHARD THOMAS JOHNSTON, b. 8 Jan. 1945 at Rio de Janeiro, Brazil; m.(1) Maria Cecilia Freeman of Arlington, Va.; m.(2) Maria das Gracas Silva of Brazil; res. Washington, D. C.

iv. ELIZABETH LOUISE "Betty Lou" JOHNSTON, b. 11 Apr. 1946 at Washington, D. C.; m. in Bang-kok, Thailand, to Robert West Keisling; res. Washington, D. C.

Source: Records of Madelene McWilliams.

FAMILY 381

CECIL VINCENT THOMAS [Oren, Martin, Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 17 September 1892 and died 28 November 1947.

His wife was Sylvia Moore (born 16 February 1893).

Children:

i. TED THOMAS, b. 16 Dec. 1917; m. Alice Jane Walker (b. 1921).

ii. MARJORIE THOMAS, b. 23 June 1921; m. Leo J. Braeuing (b. 1916). They have four children.

iii. ALICE ANN THOMAS, b. 19 Sept. 1926; d. 1970.

Source: Family records of Mr. & Mrs. Herbert Graham.

FAMILY 382

NORMA GAIL THOMAS [Homer, Martin, Joseph, John, Jeremiah, William, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 14 June 1889.

She married J. Cloyd McCluer (born 4 November 1881; died 2 July 1955).

Children:

i. GERALD EUGENE McCLUER, b. 25 May 1908; m. 4 Aug. 1934 to Mabel Hurlow (b. 1912).

ii. THELMA PAULINE McCLUER, b. 21 Jan. 1910; m. John Bolesky (b. 1934).

iii. RUTH McCLUER, b. 13 Sept. 1911; m. Murry Brake.

iv. ARABEL McCLUER

Source: The Grahams' records; *Genealogy of the Thomas Family,* p. 20.

FAMILY 383

JIMMY DEVON THOMAS [George, George, George, George, Levin, Philip, John, John, James, Thomas] was born 1 June 1935 in Morgan County, Georgia.

Sue Marie Jones (born 10 September 1939 at Opalaka, Alabama; daughter of Marvin E. Jones and Lurline Elizabeth Ford) was his wife, and they were married at Biloxi, Mississippi.

Children:

i. LOUISE ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 25 Dec. 1958 at Keesler AFB, Biloxi, Miss.; m. at San Bernar-dino, Calif., to Raymond J. Spencer:

i)Danielle Marie Spencer, b. 10 Sept. 1979 at Laughlin AFB, Tex.

ii)Erik Thomas Spencer, b. 3 Apr. 1981 at Laughlin AFB, Tex.

ii. LOREE ANN THOMAS, b. 19 Sept. 1961 at Keesler AFB, Miss.; m. at Universal, Tex., to Vince Allen Dowlearn:

i)Christopher Allen Dowlearn, b. 1 Mar. 1981 at San Antonio, Tex.

ii)Jason Devon Dowlearn, b. 9 July 1982 at San Antonio, Tex.

Source: Family records of Clyde Monford Thomas.

FAMILY 384

GERALD ALVIN BEARD [Cleo, Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 8 September 1925 at Mason City, Illinois, and he died 23 October 1994 at his home at Thornton, Colorado. Inurnment was at Mason City Cemetery.

A Navy veteran of WWII, he married Eleanor (Jackman) Converse. They lived at Crookston, Minnesota, and Mason City, Illinois, before settling at Thornton, Colorado.

Child:

i. SEAN ALVIN BEARD, b. & d. 24 Feb. 1969.

Source: His obituary in *Peoria* (Ill.) *Journal-Star;* family records of Cleo Brownfield Beard.

FAMILY 385

WILLA MAE BEARD [Cleo, Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 29 October 1927 at Mason City, Illinois.

She married Gene Harris and they live at Mason City.

Children:

i. WILLIAM EUGENE HARRIS, b. 16 Feb. 1947, m. Joan Leesman:
i)Kyle Eugene Harris, b. 1 Apr. 1978.

ii. ROBERT DENE HARRIS, b. 7 Jan. 1949; m. Mary Anne Byerly:
i)Anne Elizabeth Harris, b. 20 Oct. 1978.

Source: Family records of Willa Mae Beard Harris.

FAMILY 386

RUSSELL WAYNE BEARD [Cleo, Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 23 December 1929 at Mason City, Illinois, and he died 12 December 1996, with burial at Mason City Cemetery. During the Korean War he served in Korea with the U. S. Army.

He married Ruth Klokkenga and lived at Mason City, Illinois.

Children:

i. MARLENE SUE BEARD, b. 30 July 1955; m. Rick Doggett; res. Greenview, Ill.:
i)Jason Robert Doggett, b. 31 July 1973.
ii)Jeffrey Russell Doggett, b. 6 Oct. 1977.

ii. BARBARA ANN BEARD, b. 25 Dec. 1958; res. Springfield, Ill.

iii. KENNY WAYNE BEARD, b. 17 Apr. 1960; res. Mason City, Ill.

iv. WILLIAM HENRY BEARD, b. 19 Aug. 1962; res. Mason City, Ill.

Source: Harris's records.

FAMILY 387

DONNA LEE BEARD [Cleo, Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 23 November 1932 at Mason City, Illinois.

She married James B. Thompson (born 29 July 1924; died 14 November 1994; buried Mason City Cemetery; the son of Wilson Thompson and Mary Jane Garner) and they made their home in Mason City, Illinois.

Children:

i. NICKY BLANE THOMPSON, b. 1 June 1953; d. 25 June 1970 at the age of 17 in a motorcycle accident.

ii. JAMIE LEE THOMPSON, b. 24 Dec. 1954; m. Dee Ann Van Matre (the dau. of Harold & Ruby [Scott] Van Matre); res. Mason City, Ill.

iii. PAMELA JANE THOMPSON, b. 6 Dec. 1955; m. Steve Thompson; res. Mason City, Ill.:

i)Chad Thompson, b. 29 Apr. 1976.

iv. JACQUELINE KAY THOMPSON, b. 8 Jan. 1957; m. Gary McDonald; res. Mason City, Ill.

_____

Source: Harris's records.

FAMILY 388

JOHN DAVID BEARD [Cleo, Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 16 June 1937 at Mason City, Illinois.

He married Regina Sumski and they live at Lincoln, Illinois.

Children:

i. JARED DAVID BEARD, b. 17 Apr. 1972.

ii. NATHAN EDWARD BEARD, b. 19 July 1974.

_____

Source: Harris's records.

FAMILY 389

SANDRA JUNE LASCELLES [Clara, Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 20 September 1939 at Havana, Illinois.

She married Frank May, and they live at Albuquerque, New Mexico.

Children:

i. DON HOWARD MAY, b. 7 May 1957; m. _____ ; res. Albuquerque, N. Mex.:

i)Megan May

ii. MICHELE LEA MAY, b. 30 Nov. 1959; m. Tom Stewart; res. Albuquerque, N. Mex.

_____

Source: Family records of Clara Brownfield Lascelles of Havana, Ill.

FAMILY 390

SHARON JEAN LASCELLES [Clara, Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 9 December 1942 at Havana, Illinois.

She and her husband Richard Mills resided at St. Louis, Missouri, and now at Champaign, Illinois.

Children:

i. RICHARD LASCELLES MILLS, b. 9 Jan. 1969; m. _____; res. Champaign, Ill.:

i) Ryan Mills

ii) Camilla Mills

ii. ROBIN DOWD MILLS, b. 15 Apr. 1970; m. Steven Mayfield; res. Clinton, Ill.:

i)Brianna Mayfield

ii)Courtney Mayfield

_____

Source: Lascelles's records.

FAMILY 391

SHEILA JOYCE LASCELLES [Clara, Alta, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 11 July 1946 at Havana, Illinois.

She married Larry Markley and they live at Hannibal, Missouri.

Children:

i. JOHN J. MARKLEY, b. 31 Jan. 1966; res. Ballwin, Mo.; m. _____:

i)Daniel Markley

ii)Sean Markley

ii. MATTHEW GENE MARKLEY, b. 6 Aug. 1969; res. Perry, Mo.

_____

Source: Lascelles's records.

FAMILY 392

DONALD WILLIAM PRICE [Frances, Charles, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 15 October 1953 at Peoria, Illinois.

He was married first to Pearl Saylor, married second Peggy Buffington, married third Vickie Montgomery, married fourth Cynthia Ballinger, and married fifth Jeannie (Adams) Webber. He moved from Creve Coeur, Illinois, to McNeal, Arizona, in 2003.

Child of first marriage:

i. DONALD WILLIAM PRICE II, b. 16 June 1971 at Peoria, Ill.; m. Patsy Jeannette Adams; res. McNeal, Ariz.:

i)Donald William Price III, b. 2 July 1999.

ii)Edith Layne Price, b. 19 Mar. 2003.

_____

Source: Family records of Frances Thomas Price.

FAMILY 393

CHARLES FLEMING ASHTON [Bessie, Charles, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 16 August 1949 at Washington, D. C.

He married Mary Louise Adams and they live in Pfafftown, North Carolina.

Children:

i. ROBERT CHARLES FLEMING ASHTON, b. 3 July 1972 at Keesler AFB, Miss.

ii. JENNIFER MARY CHRISTINE ASHTON, b. 8 May 1976 at Washington, D. C.; m. 14 Feb. 2004 Gregory Matthews (son of James & Carol Matthews); res. Greensboro, N. C.

iii. SARAH ELIZABETH ASHTON, b. 12 June 1986 at Winston-Salem, N. C.

_____

Source: Family records of Bessie Thomas Ashton .

FAMILY 394

BARBARA LYNN ASHTON [Bessie, Charles, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 16 October 1955 at Washington, D. C.

She married Kenneth Kepler and they lived at Buffalo Grove, Illinois, prior to moving to Mc-Henry, Illinois.

Children:

i. BETHANY GRACE KEPLER, b. 14 Dec. 1992.

ii. THOMAS ASHTON KEPLER, b. 2 Apr. 1997.

_____

Source: Ashton's records.

FAMILY 395

JAMES DOUGLAS ASHTON [Bessie, Charles, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 16 October 1955 at Washington, D. C.

He married Rose Mary Beck, and they live near Huddleston, Virginia.
Children:

i. JOSHUA DAVID ASHTON, b. 28 Aug. 1984.
ii. ZACHARY DANIEL ASHTON, b. 12 Feb. 1987.
iii. REBEKAH ROSE ASHTON, b. 9 Mar. 1989.
iv. MICHAEL THOMAS ASHTON, b. 3 July 1990.

Source: Ashton's records.

FAMILY 396

DAVID LOUIS THOMAS [Louis, Charles, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 11 December 1956 at Pekin, Illinois, and grew up in Green Valley, Illinois.

He married Della (Wilson) DiPalermo and they live at Tucson, Arizona.
Child:

i. DYLAN LOUIS THOMAS, b. 2 Jan. 1983.

Source: Family records of David L. Thomas.

FAMILY 397

ZETTIE GIPSON [Fern, Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 12 June 1932 at Mason City, Illinois, and she died 6 November 2000.

She was married first to Marion Denver Braswell (deceased), married second Harold Mungle, married third William Beckworth, married fourth William Miller, and married fifth 31 July 1980 Maurice Franklin McDonald at her home in DeFuniak Springs, Florida.
Children:

i. BOBBIE GENE BRASWELL, b. & d. in 1950.
ii. JIMMY LEE BRASWELL, b. 24 Oct. 1951; m. Marilyn Ann Meyer; res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.:
i)Christina Lee Braswell, b. 26 Apr. 1973.
ii)Cherilyn Ann Braswell, b. 9 Aug. 1976.
iii. BILLY JOE BRASWELL, b. 14 June 1953; d. ca. 1980; m. Denise Stenberg:
i)William Joseph Braswell, b. 30 May 1973.
ii)Donette Michelle Braswell, b. 21 Dec. 1975.
iv. WENDY LORETTA BRASWELL, b. 12 Oct. 1954; m.(1) William Grindstaff; m.(2) Jason Wood; res. Marquand, Mo.:
i)William David Grindstaff, b. 1 Feb. 1975.
ii)Kelly Wood, b. 23 Sept. 1979 at Geneva, Ala.
iii)Jason Robert Wood, Jr., b. 17 Feb. 1982.
v. MICHAEL DENVER BRASWELL, b. 11 Apr. 1956; m. Lynetta Thompson; res. Marquand, Mo.:
i)David Michael Braswell, b. 29 July 1981.
vi. ALAN DALE BRASWELL, b. 29 July 1958; m. Sharon Keever; res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.:
i)Robert Alan Braswell
vii. GARY FRANKLIN BRASWELL, b. 14 Jan. 1963; res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.
viii. KENNETH WAYNE BRASWELL, b. 15 Jan. 1966; res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.
ix. ANGELA SUE BRASWELL, b. 14 Apr. 1968, m. Roger Lunsford; res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.:
i)Sarah Jane Lunsford, b. 2 Dec. 1986.
ii)Angela S. Lunsford
ii)Aspen Nicole Lunsford, b. 28 July 2001.
ii)Matt Lunsford
x. WILLIAM BECKWORTH, JR., res. Tampa, Fla.

Source: Records of Fern Mangold Melroy and Tommie Gipson (Jr.).

FAMILY 398

MARY ANN GIPSON [Fern, Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James Thomas] was born 11 October 1934 at Mason City, Illinois.

She was married to Dennis Huntting (died ca. 1995[1]) and they resided at Huntington Beach, California. At present she lives at Chula Vista, California.

Children:

i. DAVID FRANK HUNTTING, b. 1 Jan. 1957; d. 31 July 2000; m. Edith Ann Worgull:
i)Clifton David Huntting, b. 9 July 1978; m. Kari Weaver:
(i)Sean David Huntting, b. 18 Jan. 2000.
(ii)Haley Michelle Huntting, b. 9 June 2003.
ii)Preston Ivan Huntting, b. 19 Dec. 1980; m. Kimberly Estelle _____.
iii)Heather Alina Huntting, b. 25 Aug. 1986.
iv)Hannah Rose Huntting, b. 15 July 1989 in Indonesia.

ii. DANIEL RAY HUNTTING, b. 8 Sept. 1958; m. Deborah Lucille Wyma:
i)Michael Melvin Huntting, b. 30 May 1979; m. Amy Kathrine Hunter:
(i)Kathrine Nicole Huntting, b. 9 Feb. 2001.
ii)Laurie Nicole Huntting, b. 26 Mar. 1983 in Bolivia.

iii. DEBORAH ANN HUNTTING, b. 18 Apr. 1960; m. Ward Joseph Cusic.

iv. DOUGLAS SAYRE HUNTTING, b. 28 June 1961; Rebecca Jo Wall:
i)Bryan Douglas Huntting, b. 18 Mar. 1983
ii)Sarah Beth Huntting, b. 29 Nov. 1984.
iii)Kristen Renee Huntting, b. 12 July 1986.

v. DENNIS FRANK HUNTTING II, b. 9 June 1966; m. Branda Ra Nae Olmstead:
i)Christopher Adam Huntting, b. 16 Apr. 1988.
ii)Jeremy Frank Huntting, b. 21 Jan. 1991.

vi. DEANNE JEANNE HUNTTING, b. 18 Dec. 1968; m. Anthony Wayne Warren:
i)Tyler James Warren, b. 21 Apr. 1988.
ii)Mariah Lynn Warren, b. 17 July 1992.
iii)Tiphani Hope Warren, b. 16 Feb. 1995 in Haiti.

vii. DARREN GENE HUNTTING, b. 4 Feb. 1970; m. Barbara Ann Drabing:
i)Corey Darren Gene Huntting, b. 2 June 1994.
ii)Codey Benjamin Huntting, b. 26 Sept. 1996.
iii)Carissa Deanne Huntting, b. 24 Feb. 1999.

Source: Family records of Mary Ann Gipson Huntting.
1Dennis died from an illness contracted in a foreign country while visiting a son. Two of their children are missionaries.

FAMILY 399

TOMMIE JOE GIPSON [Fern, Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 8 January 1936 at Mason City, Illinois. He died Feb. 10, 2022
He married first Barbara Bailey of Mason City (b. 1937, d. 2019; the dau. of Roy Bailey and Myrtle Clark), and married second Marsha Howell and lives at DeFuniak Springs, Florida.
Children from first marriage:

i. TERRI LYNN GIPSON, b. on 7 July 1957; m.(1) Bobby Cotton; m (2) Coke Mitchel; m.(3) Chester Murphy; res. De-Funiak Springs, Fla.:
i) Tia Marie Cotton, b. 1 Dec. 1977; d. 19 Feb. 1978 at age 10 wks.
ii) Sharon Michelle Cotton, b. 9 Aug. 1980; m. Chris Mize; m (2) Michael Rediker res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.
(i) Gabriel Brianna Mize, b. 2 Apr. 2001.

(ii) Marissa McKenzie Mize, b. 2 Nov. 2004.
(iii) Colin Trey Mize, b. 25 Aug. 2007.
(iv) Camille Marie Rediker, b. 17 Jan. 2012.

iii) Bobby Joe Cotton, b. 17 Nov. 1981; m. Doug Barre; res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.:
(i) Madison Ali Cotton, b. 2 Jan. 2002.
(ii) Carter McKale Barre, b. 27 Oct. 2011.

ii.TOMMIE JOE GIPSON, b. 30 July 1958; m. Mary Kathleen Reddick (b. 19 Apr 1957, d 26 Apr. 2019); res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.:

i)Justinn Desireé Gipson, b. 6 Sept. 1983; m. Cory Kurtz; res. Freeport, FL.
(i) Angel Lee Desiree' Kurtz, b. 28 Mar. 2006.
(ii) Abigail Eliza Kurtz, b. 8 Oct. 2010.
(iii) James Tiberius Kurtz, b. 22 Aug, 2015.
(iv) Acadia Blakely Kurtz, b. 27 Nov. 2018.

ii)Marc Thomas Gipson, b. 24 May 1986, m. Leo Gipson res Birmingham, AL

iii.TONY JAY GIPSON, b. on 17 Oct. 1960; m. Trisha King (d. in 1983 in an auto accident); m (2) Jeanne Murray Brown; m (3) Ellen Rogers; m (4) Kimberly Gipson; res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.:

i)Michael Anthony Gipson, b. 25 Nov. 1980. m Sheena M. Johnson; m (2) Kimberly Gipson.
(i) Zachary Joseph Marsh, b. 10 Oct. 2004.
(ii) Patricia Marie Gipson, b. 13 Mar. 2008.
i)Myla Marie Hodge, b. 7 Apr 2023.
(iii) Shyann Marie Gipson, b. 26 Sep. 2011.
(iv) Grayson Jay Gipson, 11 Oct. 2017.
(v) Allannah Grace Gipson, b. 1 Mar 2022.

iv.TOD JASON GIPSON, b. 27 May 1962; d. 29 Aug. 1963 at age 1 yr.

v.TAMMY LORAINE GIPSON, b. 3 Mar. 1964; m. Bruce Clark; res. Bonney Lake WA.:
i) Matthew Arafel Clark, b. 13 May 1988 (born: Juliann Clark)

vi.TONJA LOUISE GIPSON, b. 14 Dec. 1965; m. George King; m.(2) Dewayne Bowdin; res. Powder Springs, GA.
i)Chad Tyrone King, b. 22 Oct. 1983. m. Merian Fuentes
(i)Alexandria Elyse King-Fuentes, b. 9 Feb 2015.
(i)Adelaide Louise King-Fuentes, b. 4 Dec 2018.
ii)Korey Andrew King, b. 2 June 1985.
iii)Jason Ryan King, b. 27 May 1986. m. Michelle Garnsey
(i)Avery Morgan King-Garnsey b. 16 Dec 2018.
(i)Cameron Bailey King-Garnsey b. 7 Mar 2021.
iv)Joshua Drew Bowdin, b. 11 Oct. 1988.

vii.TRACY LYNNETTE GIPSON, b. 7 Jan. 1971; m.(1) Robert Miller; m.(2) Robert Daniels; m.(3) David Maxson; m.(4) Steve Huntington; res. Decatur, AL.:
i)Nina Nicole Miller, b. 18 Feb. 1987.
ii)Tiffani LeAnn Daniels, b. 11 Dec. 1988, m. Scott Neal
(i) Noah Scott Rudacille, b. 10 Oct. 2008.
(ii) Brooklynn Faye Rudacille, b. 26 Nov. 2010.
iii)Jessica Lynn Daniels, b. 18 Mar. 1991.
(i) Rin Louise Daniel, b. 20 Dec. 2022.

Child of second marriage:

TABATHA GIPSON, b. 11 Oct. 1980; m. Robert Smith; m.(2) Danny Hundley res. DeFuniak Springs, Fla.
i) Trishelle Smith, b. 25 Jan, 2004.

Source: Family records of Barbara Bailey Gipson and Tommie Gipson (Jr.).

FAMILY 400

TERESA DANCZAK [Fern, Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 4 July 1945.
She married first Gary Hill (who died in July 1987) and they lived at Bloomington, Illinois. Her second marriage was to Mike Organ and they reside at Mendota, Illinois.
Children:

i. STEPHEN PAUL HILL

ii. STACY HILL

Source: Family records of Fern Mangold Melroy.

FAMILY 401

STEFANIE DANCZAK [Fern, Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 9 March 1948. She died 19 Nov 2021.
She married Bob Crownover Farmer City, Illinois.
Children:

i. ANDY CROWNOVER

ii. HEATHER CROWNOVER

Source: Melroy's records.

FAMILY 402

KATHRYN DALE BACHMAN [Myrtle, Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 21 October 1938 at Bakersfield, California.

She married first Gary Flitcraft and married second Wayne Baird (who died ca. 1994). They lived at Kernville, California, and she now lives at Bakersfield.

Children:

i. PAMELA COLLEEN FLITCRAFT, b. 2 May 1958; m. _____; res. Sammamish, Wash.:
i)A son, b. 1985.
ii)A dau., b. 1991.

ii. DEBORAH ELAINE FLITCRAFT, b. 30 Jan. 1960.

iii. SCOT ROBERT FLITCRAFT, b. 15 Nov. 1962; m. Dawn _____; res, Bakersfield, Calif.

Source: Family records of Myrtle Mangold Bachman.

FAMILY 403

SHARON LYNN BACHMAN [Myrtle, Mary, Thomas, Lewis, Henry, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas, James, Thomas] was born 27 August 1940 at Bakersfield, California.

Gerald Heavrin was her first husband; she married second Ronald Camp and lives at Bakers-field,

California.

Children:

i. PAUL BRENDAN HEAVRIN, b. 3 Sept. 1957; m. Jody _____; res. Reno, Nev.:
i) _____ Heavrin (a dau.)
ii) _____ Heavrin (a dau.)

ii. GORDON KENNETH HEAVRIN, b. 13 Dec. 1960; d. June 1992 at age 31 in an auto accident near Salinas, Calif..

iii. RONALD GREGORY HEAVRIN, b. 26 June 1962; m. _____:
i)_____ Heavrin (a son)
ii)_____ Heavrin (a dau.)

iv. TAMARA LYNN CAMP, b. 14 Feb. 1980; m. _____:
i)Mariah _____, b. ca. 2000.

_____
Source: Bachman's records.

ANCESTORS

If you could see your ancestors
All standing in a row,
Would you be proud of them or not—
Or don't you really know?
Some strange discoveries are made
In climbing family trees,
And some of them, I am afraid,
Do not entirely please.

If you could see your ancestors
All standing in a row,
Would there be some of them, perhaps,
You wouldn't care to know?
But there's another question which
Requires a different view: